Allaben Genealogical Series

North Carolina State Library

SELDENS OF VIRGINIA AND ALLIED FAMILIES

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
LYRASIS members and Sloan Foundation

http://www.archive.org/details/seldensofvirginikenn

North Carolina State Library
Raleigh

SELDENS OF VIRGINIA
AND ALLIED FAMILIES

BY

MARY SELDEN KENNEDY

VOLUME II

FRANK ALLABEN GENEALOGICAL COMPANY
THREE WEST FORTY-SECOND STREET, NEW YORK

GR
929.2
S464K
v.2

Copyright, 1911, by
FRANK ALLABEN GENEALOGICAL COMPANY.

NORTH CAROLINA
STATE LIBRARY

CONTENTS

Volume II

	PAGE
Dandridge Family	9
Brown Family	57
Corbin Family	63
Willis Family	75
Spottiswoode Family	91
Hunter Family	127
Tucker Family	161
Pendleton Family	175
Lane Family	199
Cooke Family	261
Paca Family	277
Taylor Family	285
Ross Family	291
Moore Family	303
Eskridge Family	317
Thompson Family	327
Beverley Family	333
Byrd Family	355
Berkeley Lineage	365
Winston Family	369
Henry Family	383
Croshaw Family	413
Stephen Family	419

55957

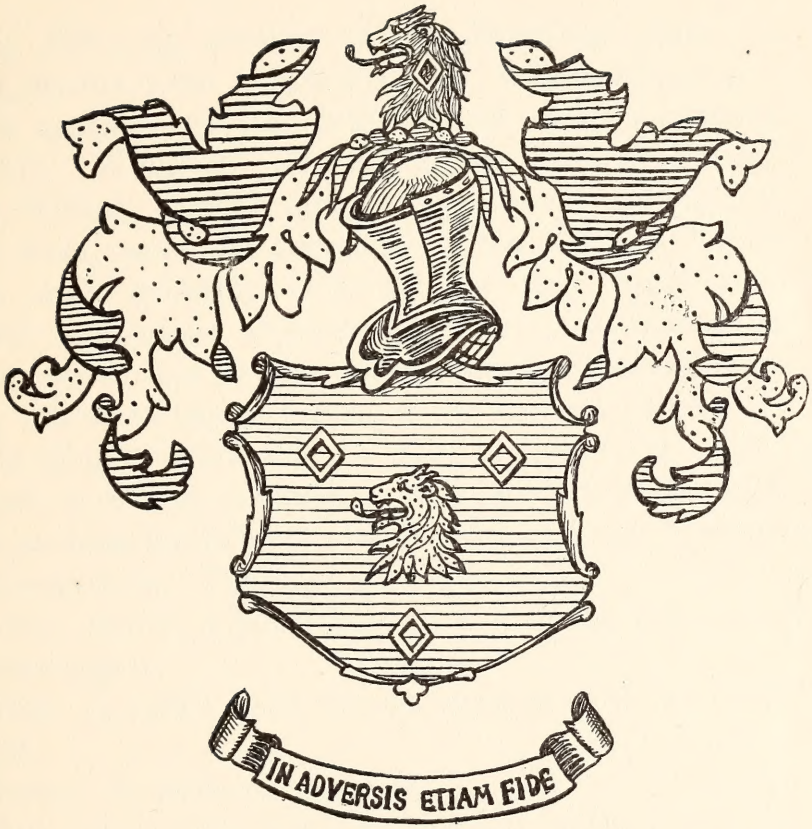
Lindsay Family 443
Clayton Family 451
Chapline Family 463
Newton Family 479
Brewer Family 501
Graves Family 543
Willoughby Family 547
Allen Family 563
Appendix 569
Index 593

ILLUSTRATIONS

Volume II

	PAGE
Dandridge Arms	11
Corbin Arms	65
Spottiswoode Arms	93
Portrait of Governor Alexander Spottiswoode	100
Hunter Arms	129
Tucker Arms	159
Pendleton Arms	177
Lane Arms	201
Cooke Arms	263
Taylor Arms	287
Moore Arms	305
Eskridge Arms	319
Portrait of George Eskridge	321
Portrait of Mrs. George Eskridge	323
Beverley Arms	335
Byrd Arms	357
Henry Arms	385
Portrait of Dorothea (Dandridge) Henry	391
Steven Arms	421
Lindsay Arms	445
Newton Arms	481
Brewer Arms	503
Willoughby Arms	549

DANDRIDGE FAMILY



Dandridge

DANDRIDGE FAMILY

The following account of the Dandridge family is taken, mainly, from an article by Mr. Wilson Miles Cary, which appeared in the William and Mary Quarterly.

Col. William[1] Dandridge, of "Elsing Green," King William County, and Colonel John Dandridge, of New Kent, were the ancestors of the Virginia family. They were probably brothers, for they made their earliest appearance together in Virginia at about the same period, and in the same county, Elizabeth City. They settled on opposite sides of the Pamunky River, the one in King William and the other in New Kent. Their ancestry is entirely unknown. The family used the same arms as those borne by the Dandridges of Great Malvern, Worcestershire. They are blazoned, viz.:

Arms: Azure, a lion's head erased or, between three mascles argent.

Crest: A lion's head erased charged with a mascle argent.

Motto: In adversis etiam fide.

Their use of these arms is proved from the tombstone of Mrs. Euphan Dandridge, still to be seen in Elizabeth City County. This lady lies buried at "Eroll," the old home of the Wallaces, on Back River. She was doubtless a Wallace, and most probably the daughter of the Rev. James Wallace (a Scotchman); who is also buried there. She was the first wife of William Dandridge, but was a widow when he married her (see Wallace Family). An extract from the County records, under date of Septem-

ber 19, 1717, shows that "Wilson Roscow, dec'd of Eliz'h. City Co. (one of the executors of Coll'o. Wm. Wilson) did possess himself of the greater part of the estate of the said Collo. Wilson and died possessed of a considerable estate. Euphan, his widow, intermarried with William Dandridge, who gave bond for admin. afs'd. estate, "&c." The same record shows a bill in chancery for £500 sterling brought against the same parties, "as admd's. of the est." of her son, Wilson Roscow, deceased, by his mother, Mrs. Mary Cary, Widow of Col. Miles Cary of Warwick County, deceased (see Cary Family, Number 35). Colonel William Wilson (Mrs. Cary's father), died June 17, 1713. If the Obituary date on Mrs. Dandridge's tomb, April 22, 1717, is correct, she did not long survive her second marriage, by which it is not known that there was any issue.

The tomb of Mrs. Dandridge and that of the Rev. James Wallace, have been removed from "Eroll," by the Hampton Chapter of the A. P. V. A., and placed in St. John's Churchyard, at Hampton, Virginia. The oldest is the tomb of the Reverend James Wallace. On it appear the family arms, below which is the following inscription:

"Here lyes the body of the Reverend Mr. James Wallace late Minister of this Parish, he was born at Erroll in Perthshire in North Britain. He was serviceable to this Colony in a double capacity both as a Divine and Physician for the space of one and twenty years. He exchanged this life for a better on the 3d of November A. D. 1712, and in the 45 year of his Age

"Excuse deceased Friend if I Forbear
"T'attempt thy praise 'tis far above my Sphere
"Only in silence let Me drop a tear

"Say Virtue fled and left one temple here"
"In the arms surmounting the epitaph there is no crest, and no motto.
Above the shield is a baronet's or knight's helmet, full faced and open. On the shield, a lion rampant on a plain field. The tincture, if it was indicated, has worn away.

"The tomb of Euphan Dandridge bears the following:

[Arms]

"Here lyes the body of M. Euphan Dandridge
"Who was kind and Charitable to all poore people.
"She exchanged this life for a better on the 22 day
"of April A. D. 1717 and in the 21 year of her age.
"In silence let my tears Make known
"Our dearest friend is from us fled
"Whose virtue pure was trully Shown
"til God did take her to his home.
"Tho she lyes here she's not there dead.
"Under this same stone lyes the Body of her Son
"Wilson Dandridge who departed this life
"the 21 Day of October 1716.

"In the arms surmounting the epitaph there is no crest, and no motto. Above the shield is an esquire's helmet, in profile, vizor closed.

"On the shield a lion's head erased, between three fusils. The tincture, if it was indicated, has worn away."

January 19, 1717, William Dandridge built a house and wharf at Hampton. In 1717, July 19, William Dandridge, of Elizabeth City, and Governor Alex. Spottswoode sign a charter for a vessel belonging to Dandridge, in which the latter engages to transport twenty men to South Carolina (Colonial Virginia State Papers, I, pages, 176, 190).

July 11, 1719, William Dandridge and Thomas Wythe obtained a grant of water front in Hampton (Land Registry, Volume X, page 450).

In a deed of 1719, William Dandridge is described as "late of Hampton, now of King William County, gent." His removal to that County was doubtless occasioned by a settlement of 1,247 acres in the Parish of St. John (recorded in Henning, VI, 428), made March 17 and 18, 1719, on his marriage with Unity, only child of Colonel Nathaniel West (see West Family, Number 13).

"In 1727 he becomes a member of the Colonial Council, and on Dec. 14 of that year he is appointed with Col. Byrd one of the (3) commissioners to settle the dividing line between Virginia and North Carolina. In 1728 he has a grant of 496 acres on Allen's Creek, in Hanover, adjoining his King William lands.

"June 17, 1728, the following entry occurs in the York records: 'Wm. Dandridge Esqr. having produced a certificate under the hands of Rev. Francis Fontaine, minister, the clerk, and church wardens of the York-Hampton parish, that he received the holy sacraments of the Lord's supper in their parish church, upon the 9th day of June, A. D. 1728, and having taken the oaths to the Government, and repeated and subscribed the Test, on said Dandridge's motion, it is ordered to be certified.' In 1729 we find him styled 'Colo. Wm. Dandridge' and enrolled among the vestrymen of St. John's parish, King Wm. We now come to his naval career. In 1737 it is stated in the *Virginia Gazette* that Wm. Dandridge, Esqr. would soon be given the command of one of his Majesty's ships, and later on there occurs mention of the presentation to him of a sword by the Duke of Montague. In Feb., 1741, 'Capt. Wm. D.' commanded the *Wolf*, 12-

North Carolina State Library
Raleigh

guns, on the Virginia station, and in Nov., 1741, he was transferred to the command of the *South Sea,* of 40 guns, and served in Oglethorpe's attack on St. Augustine, and Admiral Vernon's siege of Carthagena. He subsequently commanded the man-of-war *Ludlow Castle.* In 1743 the 'colonel-captain' died, while on a visit to his Hanover estates. His will is dated Aug. 25th of that year. 'Elsing Green,' the name of his King Wm. estate, would seem to suggest that he was a native of Norfolk, England, or had some connection with that shire, in which there is a village and parish called 'Elsing.' But, however that may be, he bore the arms of the Dandridges of Great Malvern, Worcestershire, the first of whom on record (see Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses*) was John Dandridge (son of Wm. of Oxford), born 1679, who matriculated at New College, May 13, 1696, became M. A., 1702, and vicar of Weston Beggard, Co. Hereford, in 1705." (*William and Mary Quarterly.*)

Children:

1 i Martha, married Philip Aylett.
ii Elizabeth, married Philip Whitehead Claiborne.
iii Anna, married —— Dancy.
iv Mary, married John Spotswood (see Spottiswoode Family, No. 14).
5 v William, married Agnes West.
6 vi Nathaniel, married Dorothea Spotswood.

1 MARTHA[2] DANDRIDGE (William[1]) was born in 1721, and married Philip Aylett, of Fairfield, King William County, Virginia, in 1739. She died April 25, 1747, and was buried in the Aylett burying ground at Fairfield Farm. The inscription on her gravestone is given below:

"Here lies interred the body of Martha Aylett wife of Philip Aylett & daughter of Hon. William Dandridge & Unity Dandridge who died the 25 of April 1747 in the 26 year of her age & left behind her two daughters & two sons, viz: Unity, William, Ann & John Aylett."

Children:

i Unity Aylett.
2 ii William Aylett, married Mary Macon.
iii Ann Aylett.
iv John Aylett.

2 WILLIAM[3] AYLETT (Martha[2] Dandridge, William[1]) married Mary Macon in 1766. Their son.

3 i Philip, married Elizabeth Henry.

3 PHILIP[4] AYLETT (Philip[3], Martha[2] Dandridge, William[1]) was born in 1767. He married, in 1786, Elizabeth, daughter of Patrick Henry, the Revolutionary patriot, and his wife, Sarah Shelton (see Henry Family, Number 2). Elizabeth (Henry) Aylett was born April 23, 1769, and died October 24, 1842. Philip Aylett died in 1831. Their son.

4 i Philip, married Judith Page Waller.

4 PHILIP[5] AYLETT (Philip[4], Philip[3], Martha[2] Dandridge, William[1]) married in 1832 Judith Page Waller. Their son,

i William, married, in 1860, Alice Brockenbrough. (See "Aylett," in "Old King William Homes and Families," by Payton Neal Clark.)

5 WILLIAM[2] DANDRIDGE (William[1]) married Agnes, daughter of Colonel Francis West, probably the

Francis West, who was Governor of the Colony, 1627-29 (see West Family, Number 9.) His son,

i Francis, married Lucy Webb. In the *Virginia Gazette* is to be found the following record of their marriage: "**Mr. Francis Dandridge,** of King Wm., married April 16, 1779, to the amiable Miss Lucy Webb, of New Kent."

6 CAPT. NATHANIEL WEST[2] DANDRIDGE (William[1]) was born September 7, 1729. He was a captain in the British Navy. He married, June 18, 1747, Dorothea, daughter of Sir Alexander and Ann Butler (Brayne) Spottiswoode, Governor of Virginia (see Spottiswoode Family, No. 13). She was born in 1733. In early times this name appears spelled "Spoottiswoode," and in Virginia each family seems to have varied the spelling. H. Browning, of Ardmore, Pennsylvania, says, in his "Americans of Royal Descent," "Colonel Nathaniel West Dandridge and his wife Dorothea were both descendants of Norman and Plantagenet kings of England; Mrs. Dandridge through her father, Major General Alexander Spotswood, and Colonel Dandridge through the Wests, Lord Delaware." The Dandridge Coat of Arms, which is represented here, was on a seal ring belonging to Captain Dandridge which has been handed down by his descendants. The following is from the Bible record and was contributed by Mrs. Mildred Spottiswoode Mathes, of Memphis, Tennessee:

"N. W. Dandridge was married to Jane Pollard, August 3, 1779.

"Mrs. Dorothea Dandridge departed this life 25th September, 1773.

"On January 16, 1786, fifteen minutes after 2 o'clock in the morning, departed this life Nathaniel West Dan-

dridge, Sr., born 7th of September, 1729, in King and Queen County.

"Mrs. Martha Payne departed this life on Tuesday, the 28th day of September, 1791."

The following record of their children is also from the same Bible:

i "Martha, born September 20, 1748," m. Archer Payne.

6-a ii "William, born April 6, 1750; married Anne Bolling.

7 iii Alexander Spotswood, born August 1, 1753, married Anne Stephen.

iv John, born April 15, 1756," m. Mrs. Goode.

v Dorothea, born September 25, 1757, married as his second wife, Patrick Henry (see Henry Family, No. 2).

23 vi Robert, born June 21, 1760, married Mildred Aylett Allen.

vii Nathaniel West, born October 26, 1762.

viii Eliza, born September 12, 1764.

ix Anna K., born July 27, 1767, m. John S. Moore.

29 x Nathaniel West, b. Jan. 14, 1771, married Martha Fontaine.

xi Mary C., born January 14, 1772, m. Geo. Woodson Payne.

6-a WILLIAM[3] DANDRIDGE (Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Anne, daughter of John Bolling. Their daughter,

6-b 1 Jane Butler, married Rev. Joseph D. Logan.

6-b JANE BUTLER[4] DANDRIDGE (William[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Reverend Joseph D. Logan. Their son was,

6-c i James William Logan, married Sarah Ann Woodville Strother.

6-c JAMES WILLIAM[5] LOGAN (Jane Butler[4] Dandridge, William[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Sarah Ann Woodville, daughter of Jeremiah and Ann (Clayton) Strother. They had thirteen children:

i Mary Louisa, born 1839; died 1863.

ii Anna Clayton, born 1841; married Robert Henry Logan, in 1871; (see appendix for correspondence).

iii Jean Dandridge, born in 1843; married Samuel White, in 1869.

iv George Woodson, born in 1845; married, first, Letty Grant, of Atlanta, Georgia, and, second, Kate Burks, of Virginia.

v John Lee, born March 5, 1847; married Gertrude Powell, daughter of Hon. John Randolph Tucker, of Virginia; made Associate Justice of Idaho, by Grover Cleveland; died in Idaho, January 15, 1890.

vi Ellen Lewis, born in 1849; died in 1854.

vii James William, born in 1851; died in 1873.

viii Joseph D., born in 1853; married Georgine Washington Willis, great-great-niece of George Washington, through Lewis descent.

ix Edith Erskine, born in 1855; married Thomas Eldridge Huet, of Nottoway County, Virginia.

x Mercer Patton, born in 1857; married Elizabeth Kent Caldwell of Wythe City, Virginia; Episcopal clergyman, Rector of St. Anne's Church, Nashville, Tenn.

xi Ellen Lewis (second), born in 1859; died in 1875.

xii Sidney Strother, born in 1862; died in 1893.

xiii ———, lived a few hours.

7 CAPT. ALEXANDER SPOTTSWOOD[3] DANDRIDGE (Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born August 1, 1753. He married, after June, 1779, Anne, born in 1762, daughter of General Adam Stephen, of the "Bower," Jefferson County, Virginia (see Stephen family, Number 1). The "Bower," is near Martinsburg, and is a beautiful old home, owned by General Stephen, and from him descended to his grandson, Adam Stephen Dandridge, who has in his possession the English parchment deed of the land granted to General Stephen, and signed by Lord Fairfax, in 1734, since which time it has been occupied by the family. It is known throughout Virginia for its delightful hospitality, a reputation its present mistress, Mrs. Lemuel Dandridge, a daughter of Judge Lawrence, of Long Island, keeps up.

In 1775, probably through the interest of his brother-in-law, Patrick Henry, young Dandridge became associated with the Hendersons, Boones, and others, in the settlement of Kentucky, and was one of the eighteen men who met in legislative assembly under a large elm tree near the walls of the fort at Boonsborough, May 23, 1775, to establish a government in the new country. The news of the fight at Lexington, however, cut short the proceedings of the Legislature, and most of the members hastened to the defence of the Colonies. It is shown by family letters that for a time young Dandridge was attached to General Washington's staff, but this was apparently non-commissioned service, as his name does not appear in any staff-list. It is probable that he was only temporarily a member of the General's military family, being a young cousin of Mrs. Washington. He was made Lieutenant of the Fourth Virginia Dragoons, June 13, 1776; Captain of Virginia Artillery

Battalion, November 30, 1776; and Captain of the First Continental Dragoons, March 15, 1777. He resigned from the army April 14, 1780. Toward the end of the war, so the story goes, Captain Dandridge was in Winchester for a short time, and, one day, standing with a group of officers, near the entrance of old Fort Loudoun, he saw riding toward them General Adam Stephen and a beautiful young girl in a red riding dress. This was the General's daughter, Anne Stephen, who had ridden with her father from their home in Berkeley County, twenty miles away, to see the soldiers.

The gallant young Captain soon fell a victim to the fair Anne's charms, and their marriage was celebrated not long after. He then left Hanover County and settled on a large plantation called the "Bower," in what is now Jefferson County, in the Valley of Virginia, about eight miles from Martinsburg. Here he died in April, 1785, leaving his young widow with an only child, Adam Stephen Dandridge, but little over two years of age. Captain Dandridge is buried in Martinsburg. His will was probated in 1785. His widow married Moses Hunter, and had a large family (see Hunter Family No. 4). She died September 25, 1834. Sally Wister's journal has some interesting records of Captain Dandridge as a very young officer, from which are the following extracts:

"His person is more elegantly formed than any I ever saw; tall and commanding; his forehead is very white, tho' the lower part of his face is much sunburned; his features are extremely pleasing; an even white set of teeth, dark hair and eyes. I can't better describe him than by saying he is the handsomest man I ever beheld. Betsy and Liddy coincide in this opinion * * *.

"After I had sat a while at home, in came Dandridge.

He entered into chat immediately, ask'd if we knew Tacy Vandever. Said he courted her, and that they were to be married soon. Observed my sampler which was in full view. Wish'd I would teach the Virginians some of my needle wisdom, they were the laziest girls in the world. Told his name, laugh'd and talk'd incessantly. At last 'may I (to Mama) introduce my brother officer?' We assented; so he called him. 'Mr. Watts, Mrs. Wister, young Miss Wister. Mr. Watts, ladies, is one of our Virginia children * * * Miss Sally, are you a Quaker?'

" 'Yes.'

" 'Now are you a Quaker?'

" 'Yes, I am."

" 'Then you are a Tory?'

" 'I am not indeed.'

" 'Oh dear,' replied he, 'I am a poor creature. I can hardly live.' Then flying from that subject,

" 'Will you marry me, Miss Sally?'

" 'No, really; a gentleman after he has said he has not sufficient to maintain himself to ask me to marry him.'

" 'Never mind what I say, I have enough to make the pot boil.' . . .

"We sat at the door till nine. Dandridge is sensible and divested of some freedom [which might be called gallant in the fashionable world]. He is polite and agreeable. His greatest fault is a propensity to swearing, which throws a shade over his accomplishments. I asked him why he did so. 'It is a favorite vice Miss Sally.' At nine he went to his chamber—Sets off at sunrise.

"Fourth day morn 12 o'clock I was awaked at four this morn, with a great racket of the Captain's servants calling him: but the lazy fellow never rose till about half an hour before eight.

"This his daylight ride. . . . About nine I took my work and seated myself in the parlor, not long had I sat, when in came Dandridge,—the handsomest man in existence, at least that I have ever seen. But stop here—while I just say the night before chatting upon dress, he said he had no patience with those officers who every morn, before they went on detachment would wait to be dress'd and powder'd. 'I am' said I, 'excessively fond of powder and think it very becoming.'

" 'Are you?' he reply'd. 'I am very careless, as often wearing my cap thus [turning the back part before] as any way.' I left off where he came in. He was powder'd very white, a pretty colour'd brown coat lapelled with green and white waistcoat &c., and his sword beside him negligently hung. He made a truly elegant figure. 'Good morning, Miss Sally. You are well I hope.'

" 'Very well. Pray sit down,' which he did close by me. 'Oh dear,' said I, 'I see thee is powder'd.'

" 'Yes ma'am, I have dress'd myself for you.' . . .

"Watts drank tea with us. A conversable man. Says that the Dandridges are one of the genteelest families in Virginia—relations of General Washington's wife. He appeared very fond of the Captain, who has had a liberal education. Very sensible and brave."

The following is a letter from Patrick Henry, brother-in-law of Captain Dandridge, to General Stephen:

"Hanover County, June 10, 1779.

"Dear Sir:

"By Captain A. S. Dandridge you will receive this. He informs me that he wishes to form a connection with your daughter but that as you are a stranger to him, he desires you might have such information as was

natural to expect you wanted touching an affair of so interesting a nature. I therefore take the liberty of saying that the Captain's father is owner of about one hundred and fifty slaves—that as near as I can be informed together with 4 or 5,000 acres of land with valuable improvements. He is, I believe, pretty clear of debt now having lately sold some slaves to pay off old scores. He made his will not long since by which he gave the Captain an equal share with his other sons and that will, he put into my hands to keep. From this short detail of the number of the Captain's brothers and sisters you will see he has no great expectations from his father. However he has a right to expect a handsome compency from him and besides he has 3,000 acres of land well chosen near Kentuckie in right of his uncle Robert Spootiswood. I can say with great truth that the integrity of the Captain's heart and his uprightness of intention will recomend him on a further acquaintance. He was the darling of his poor deceased mother till her death and is so still of his brothers and sisters and every member of his family. He lived with me several years until the commencement of the war. I do assure you from long and intimate knowledge of him, he despises a mean action. A connection with the object of his wishes will be highly pleasing to his father and all his friends, and if it takes place I hope it will prove lastingly happy to all concerned—my connection with the young Captain and his family and my acquaintance with you will, I trust, be my apology for so much freedom in this affair. I refer you to the bearer for the news this way. A long and painful attention to public matters obliges me to go for a while into retirement which is

equally necessary to my health, finances and domestic life.

"I wish you happy and am dear General

Your Affti h-b-l-e servant,

"P. Henry.

"General Stephen excuse bad paper.

"General Stephen Berkeley."

This is a literal copy of Patrick Henry's letter, found at "the Bower," the home of A. S. Dandridge, made by his great-granddaughter, Mrs. S. P. B. Harrison, Patrick Henry's second wife was Dorothea, sister of Alexander Spootswood Dandridge who married Miss Stephen.

The following letter was addressed to Mrs. A. S. Dandridge just after the death of her husband, by his sister Dorothea Dandridge, wife of Patrick Henry.

"Richmond, April 8, 1785.

"Dear Sister:

"The news of my poor dear unfortunate brother's death, came to me the day before Solomon arrived. The melancholy situation he has been in for some time past prevented my being as much shocked as I should have been, this time 6 years, which was the last time I saw him, Poor dear man he was then a *favorite* brother of mine.

"Indeed my dear sister from all accounts, I have sincerely pitied you. I wish very much for a personal acquaintance with you madam, as your character has always been highly agreeable to me. I have a great desire to see my dear little nephew, who I hear is very promising. Solomon tells me you talk of coming down this summer. It will give me great pleasure to see you here with your dear little boy.

"Please remember me respectfully to your papa, whom

I never had the pleasure to see and believe me dear madam your affct. sister, D. Henry.

"Mrs. Anne Dandridge,

"Berkeley.

"By Solomon."

A letter from Adam Stephen Dandridge to his mother, who was then Mrs. Hunter.

"Woodbury, March.

"Dear Mama:

"I begin to fear I trouble you with writing so often, but indeed I can not help it for it is the greatest pleasure I have next to receiving letters to write them, but, dear Mama, you write so seldom, that it makes me think you forget me. If you knew what comfort I stood in need of in this place you would write oftener for I never saw a man so altered as uncle is, he calls us Mohawk Indians, Stupid Asses, Wild horses, and tells us we are not fit to eat at the same table with human beings and in short everything he can think of. So I hope you will not forget to come and see me as soon as possible for I hope to be fit to go to college soon. I am very well at present and hope you are all the same. Give my love to all friends. I am your affectionate son,

"A S. Dandridge.

"Mrs. Anne Hunter, Martinsburg, Virginia, Berkeley Springs."

The only child of Captain Alexander Spotswood Dandridge was,

8 i Adam Stephen, born December 5, 1782, married Sarah, daughter of Philip and Agnes (Patterson) Pendleton.

8 ADAM STEPHEN[4] DANDRIDGE (Alexander Spots-

wood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born at the "Bower," Jefferson County, Virginia, December 5, 1782. He married, January 1, 1805, Sarah, daughter of Philip and Agnes (Patterson) Pendleton (see Pendleton Family, Number 18). She was born June 18, 1785, and died March 13, 1855. Adam Stephen Dandridge died in 1821. His tomb, at Martinsburg, bears the following inscription:

"Adam Stephen Dandridge died 1821 aged 39
"Drop a tear upon his tomb ye men of genious for he was your brother
"Weep for him ye afflicted for he was your friend
"Rejoice in the hope of his felicity ye devout for he was a Christian.

"He was a bright and joyous man, elegant in appearance, and loved greatly by all who knew him."

Children:

i Ann Spottiswood, born October 19, 1806, died in infancy.

ii Sarah Stephena, born November 7, 1811; married Anthony Kennedy (see Kennedy Family, No. 32); died October 25, 1846.

9 iii Ann Spottiswood, born June 18, 1813; married T. E. Buchanan.

13 iv Adam Stephen, born December 13, 1814; married Serena Pendleton; died January, 1890.

18 v Philip Pendleton, married, first, Caroline Goldsborough, second, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Taylor) Bliss (see Taylor Family, No. 4, branch descended from James Taylor, of Carlisle, England).

vi Mary Evelina, married Hon. R. M. T. Hunter

(see Hunter Family, descended from James Hunter of Scotland).

20 vii Alexander Spottiswood, born 1819, married Martha Pendleton; died 1889.

9 ANN SPOTTISWOOD[5] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born June 18, 1813. She married, at the "Bower," October 11, 1832, Thomas Elie Buchanan, son of Chief Justice John Buchanan of Maryland. He died in 1888 at the age of seventy-eight.

The following is an account of his death:

"Mr. Thomas Elie Buchanan died Monday last, at "Waverly," the residence of his daughter, Mrs. Anna Washington, near Stephenson's Depot, Frederick County, Virginia, aged seventy-eight years. Mr. Buchanan was a son of Judge John Buchanan of Washington County, Maryland, a distinguished jurist in his day, and lived at the old family seat, near Williamsport, Maryland, until about the year 1855, when he removed with his family to Martinsburg, West Virginia. The deceased was a brother-in-law of the late Honorable Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter."

Children:

10 i Ann Dandridge Buchanan, born August 18, 1833; married —— Washington.

11 ii Sarah Pendleton Buchanan, born December 8, 1835; married Rev. Dabney Carr Harrison.

12 iii Sophia Williams Buchanan, born November 23, 1838; married Doctor William Stephenson.

iv J. Charles Buchanan, born July, 1841; married and had children.

v Thomas Elie Buchanan, born 1843; died unmarried.

vi Mary Spottiswood Buchanan, born April 7, 1845.

vii Alexander Spottiswood Buchanan.

viii Serena Pendleton Buchanan, born May 28, 1848, died in childhood.

ix Louisa Aegbert Buchanan, born June 10, 1852; married Samuel Thomas, of Frederick Co., Maryland; children.

10 ANN DANDRIDGE[6] BUCHANAN (Ann Spottiswood[5] Dandridge, Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born August 18, 1833. She married ——Washington. They resided at "Waverly," near Stephenson's Depot, Frederick County, Virginia.

Child:

i Anne.

11 SARAH PENDLETON[6] BUCHANAN (Ann Spottiswood[5] Dandridge, Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born December 8, 1835. She married Rev. Dabney Harrison.

Children:

i Dabney Carr Harrison, married —— ——.

ii Ann Spottiswood, died unmarried.

12 SOPHIA WILLIAMS[6] BUCHANAN (Ann Spottiswood[5] Dandridge, Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born November 23, 1838. She married Doctor William Stephenson, of Berryville, Virginia.

Children:

i Pendleton Stephenson.
ii Ann Spottiswood Stephenson.
iii Sarah Stephenson.

13 ADAM STEPHEN[5] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spottswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born December 13, 1814. He married his cousin, Serena Catherine, daughter of Judge Edmund Pendleton, February 21, 1837, in Winchester, Virginia (see Pendleton Family, **Number 24**).

Children:

i Serena Catherine, born March 16, 1838; died 1904.
ii Sarah Pendleton, born July 7, 1839; married Blackburn Hughes, of Martinsburg, West Virginia; three children, all died in infancy.
14 iii Edmund Pendleton, deceased, born 1841; married Elizabeth Pitts; deceased.
16 iv Lemuel Purnell, born 1842; married Isabella Lawrence.
17 v Adam Stephen, born September 30, 1844; married Caroline Bedenger.
vi Mary Roberta, born March 20, 1846.
vii Philip Pendleton, born 1848; died unmarried.
viii Alexander Spottiswood, born December, 1849.
ix Ann Spottiswood, born 1851.
x Martha Pendleton, born 1853.

14 EDMUND PENDLETON[6] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born in 1841. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Charles Pitts, of Baltimore.

Children:

15 i Serena Pendleton, married Hugh Nelson Pendleton.

ii Helen Nicholson, married Robert L. Martin, Jr.; no children.

iii Edmund Pendleton.

15 SERENA PENDLETON[7] DANDRIDGE (Edmund Pendleton[6], Adam Stephen[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Hugh Nelson Pendleton.

Children:

i Serena Dandridge Pendleton.

ii Hugh Nelson Pendleton.

iii Helen Boteler Pendleton.

16 LEMUEL PURNELL[6] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born in 1842. He married Isabelle Lawrence, of Flushing, Long Island.

Children:

i Florence.

ii Edmund P., a clergyman; married, September, 1909, Mary Robertson Lloyd, daughter of Rt. Rev. Arthur Selden Lloyd (see Selden Family, No. 49).

iii Martha.

iv Lawrence Effingham.

17 ADAM STEPHEN[6] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born September 30, 1844. He married Caroline Danske, daughter of the Hon. Henry Bedenger of Virginia.

Children:

i Violet.

ii Adam Stephen, died unmarried.

iii Dorothea Spottiswood.

18 PHILIP PENDLETON[5] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married, as his first wife, Caroline Fitzhugh, daughter of Governor Charles Goldsborough of Maryland. They were married at Shoal Creek, Dorset County, Maryland, May 16, 1839, by the Rev. William McKenny. He married, second, Mrs. Elizabeth (Taylor) Bliss, by whom he had no children. She died at Winchester, Virginia, July 25, 1909. The following is an account of her funeral from a newspaper of the time:

"Mrs. Dandridge was in the eighty-sixth year of her age, having been born at what is now Fort Snelling, on the Mississippi River, in Minnesota, on April 20, 1824. She was the third daughter of President Taylor. Mrs. Dandridge's mother was Margaret Mackall Smith, a member of a distinguished Maryland family. Her first husband was Col. William Wallace Bliss, whom she married in 1848. Colonel Bliss died near New Orleans on August 5, 1853.

"As Mrs. Bliss Mrs. Dandridge presided over the White House at Washington during the 16 months her father was president, her mother being an invalid. She was noted for her grace and charm and the elegance of her entertainments.

"Some years after the death of Colonel Bliss she married Philip Pendleton Dandridge, member of the prominent Virginia family of that name and came to Win-

chester to live in 1858. Her second husband died in 1882.

"The elder sister of Mrs. Dandridge, Sarah Knox Taylor, was the first wife of Jefferson Davis. Another sister was the wife of Dr. Wood, former surgeon general of the United States Army. Her only brother was Gen. Richard Taylor, a distinguished Confederate general.

"The pallbearers were Dr. William P. McGuire, John W. Rice, H. D. Fuller, Dr. William S. Love, Major Holmes Conrad, Major Eugene W. Baylor, Major Robert W. Hunter and Shirley Carter, all of Winchester; John E. Boyd, of Martinsburg, W. Va., and L. P. Dandridge, of the Bower, Jefferson county, W. Va.

"One of the pallbearers, Mr. John E. Boyd, of Martinsburg, W. Va., owes his life to the late Mrs. Dandridge. During the Civil War she was a strong Southern sympathizer and was a friend of many soldiers in the Confederate Army. While General Sheridan and his troops were encamped in this city John Boyd, a Confederate soldier, started to visit his home, at the Lefever place, near Bunkerhill, Berkeley county, W. Va., and when it became known that he was here and his presence betrayed by servants he was arrested, imprisoned and condemned to die.

"From the window of his lonely cell he could see workmen erecting his scaffold and others making his coffin. Efforts made by friends to save him were futile, and Mrs. Dandridge, upon learning of his plight, went in person to General Sheridan and interceded for him, with the result that his death sentence was changed to that of imprisonment, and later he was exchanged and returned to the Confederate Army."

Children:

i Mary Fitzhugh.
ii Ann Spottiswood.
iii Philip Pendleton.
19 iv Sarah Goldsborough, married, first, Holmes Boyd, second, Alexander R. Pendleton.
v Charles Goldsborough.
vi Caroline Fitshugh.
vii Alexander Spottiswood.
viii William Goldsborough.

19 SARAH GOLDSBOROUGH[6] DANDRIDGE (Philip Pendleton[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married, first, Holmes Boyd of Winchester, Virginia. Her second husband, whom she married February 24, 1910, is Alexander R. Pendleton, of Winchester.

Children (by first husband):

i Ann Spottiswood, Boyd, married Peyton Harrison, of Martinsburg, West Virginia.
ii Sarah Goldsborough Boyd, twin sister of the above.
iii Holmes Boyd, died young.

20 DOCTOR ALEXANDER SPOTTISWOOD[5] DANDRIDGE (Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]), the youngest son of Adam Stephen and Sarah (Pendleton) Dandridge, was born at the "Bower," November 2, 1819. He graduated from Princeton College and then studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania. He married, May 4, 1843, Martha Eliza, daughter of Colonel Nathaniel Green Pendleton of Cincinnati, Ohio (see Pendleton Family, Number 14). Doctor Dandridge was a trustee of the

Cincinnati Hospital for fifteen years. He was a vestryman of Christ Episcopal Church. He died in Cincinnati in 1889. His sister, Mrs. Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter, and his brother, Stephen Dandridge, of the "Bower," are the only members of his family who survived him.

Children:

i Jane Pendleton, married, August 12, 1841, Gen. William Dalton Warren of Charleston, S. C.; no issue.

ii Nathaniel Pendleton, born in Cincinnati, April 16, 1846; died in November, his obituary appeared in the *Cincinnati Enquirer,* and is here given: "Dr. Nathaniel Pendleton Dandridge, known throughout the United States as one of the foremost surgeons and physicians in the country, a member of the Medical Board of Directors of the Cincinnati Hospital, passed away at his home at 422 Broadway last evening, shortly before nine o'clock, after a brief illness. Prior to last Thursday Dr. Dandridge had enjoyed his usual good health, when he was suddenly stricken with a complication of kidney troubles. On Saturday his condition became desperate, but he rallied somewhat on that evening, and his physicians thought he had a slight chance of recovery. All day Sunday, however, he grew steadily worse, until the end came peacefully. At his bedside when he died were his sisters, Miss Lena Dandridge, Mrs. Lewis Irwin of Walnut Hills; Mrs. W. D. Warren of Mt. Auburn, and his cousin, Elliott Hunt Pendleton. Another sister, Mrs. John

M. Bowers, died in New York about a year ago. Nathaniel P. Dandridge was born in this city on April 16, 1846, being 64 years of age at the time of his death. His father, Dr. Alexander Spottswoode Dandridge, who was born in Virginia, was a direct descendant of one of the oldest colonial families and of Governor Spottswoode, of that State. Dr. A. S. Dandridge was a medical practitioner of the highest repute in this city for many years. The old Dandridge homestead is at 310 East Fourth Street, directly opposite Lytle Park. His mother, also a descendant of a Virginian that settled there long before the Revolutionary War, was, prior to her marriage, Martha Eliza Pendleton, a sister of the late Senator George H. Pendleton. The old family home of the Pendletons still stands at the top of the Milton street hill. After attending a private school of this city young Dandridge went to Kenyon College at Gambier, Ohio, and graduated in the class of 1866. During the remainder of the year 1866 and the year 1867 he attended the Medical College of Ohio and late in 1867 he went abroad. The following winter he studied in Paris and then continued his preparation for the practice of medicine in the Colleges of Vienna. Returning to this country with the knowledge of medicine of both continents, he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York and graduated in 1870. He then returned home and commenced the practice of medicine and surgery. In 1872 he was made

pathologist of the Cincinnati Hospital and in 1880 was appointed surgeon to that institution. The same year he was made professor of surgery of the Miami Medical College. He was a most capable instructor, his lectures being concise and clear, leaving a lasting impression upon the minds of the students. He was one of the leading writers for medical and surgical journals, and editors of these publications, both in this country and abroad, constantly solicited articles from his pen. Last February, after having served 38 years on the staff of the Cincinnati Hospital, he desired no more active work in connection with the institution and asked to be relieved from duty in this direction. He also resigned his professorship in the Medical College. Mayor Louis Schwab, a physician of high repute himself, at once appointed Dr. Dandridge a member of the Medical Board of Directors of the City Hospital, with Drs. Isham and Stanton, a position he held when death called him. His devotion to patients was remarkable, even among men who devote their lives to saving lives, and he was always ready to answer a sick call whether the one who was ill had the money to pay a fee or not. Dr. Dandridge was a member of the Cincinnati Academy of Medicine, the Ohio State Medical Society, the American Medical Association, the Southern Surgical and Gynecological Society, the Surgical Association, and an Honorary Fellow of the Academy of Surgery of Philadelphia. The deceased

had never married but was a prominent figure in social circles and was a member of the Queen City Club, the Cincinnati Golf Club, the Country Club and Riding Club. He is also a trustee of Kenyon College and a member of Alpha Delta Phi Fraternity. The funeral service will take place at Christ Episcopal Church at 2 o'clock Wednesday afternoon and Dr. Frank H. Nelson will officiate. The interment will be in the Pendleton family lot in Spring Grove Cemetery."

21 iii Susan Bowler, married John Myer Bowers,
iv Alice, married Lewis Irwin of Cincinnati; no issue.
v Evelina.

21 SUSAN BOWLER[6] DANDRIDGE (Alexander Spottiswood[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married John Myer Bowers of New York. She died August 1909.

Children:

i Spottiswood Bowers.
22 ii Mary Bowers, married Arthur Coppell.
iii Martha Dandridge Bowers, married Guy Van Amringe, son of the Dean of Columbia College, March 31, 1910.
iv Henry Bowers.
v William Bowers.

22 MARY[7] BOWERS (Susan Bowler[6] Dandridge, Alexander Spottiswood[5], Adam Stephen[4], Alexander Spotswood[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Arthur Coppell.

Children:

i Susan Coppell.
ii Helen Coppell.
iii Mary Coppell.

23 ROBERT[3] DANDRIDGE (Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born July 21, 1760. He married Mildred Aylett Allen. Their son was

24 i Robert Ambler.

24 ROBERT AMBLER[4] DANDRIDGE (Robert[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Anne Overton Goodwin. Their daughter was

25 i Mildred Spotswood.

25 MILDRED SPOTSWOOD[5] DANDRIDGE (Robert Ambler[4], Robert[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Benjamin Cash. Their daughter was

26 i Mildred Spotswood Cash.

26 MILDRED SPOTSWOOD[6] CASH (Mildred Spotswood[5] Dandridge, Robert Ambler[4], Robert[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Captain James Harvey Mathes. He was an editor and owned a daily paper in Memphis, Tenn., for twenty-five years. His last work was "Forrest," of the series, "Great American Commanders." He died in December, 1902.

Children:

27 i Mildred Overton Mathes, married Fred Wadsworth.
28 ii Lee Dandridge Mathes, married Mary Fleta Holman.
iii Benjamin Cash Mathes.

iv James Harvey Mathes.
v Talbot Spotswood Mathes.

27 MILDRED OVERTON[7] MATHES (Mildred Spotswood[6] Cash, Mildred Spotswood[5] Dandridge, Robert Ambler[4], Robert[3], Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Fred Wadsworth, a lawyer of San Francisco. Their children are

i Hall Converse Wadsworth, born April 14, 1898.
ii Benjamin Mathes Wadsworth, born 1900.
iii Harvey Hart Wadsworth, born December 26, 1902.
iv Mildred Dandridge Wadsworth, born August 21, 1904.
v Phyllis Overton Wadsworth, born April 2, 1908.

28 LEE DANDRIDGE[7] MATHES (Mildred Spotswood[6] Cash, Mildred Spotswood[5] Dandridge, Robert Ambler[4], Robert[3] Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) married Mary Fleta Holman, of Chicago, December 8, 1896. She was of the Surrey County, S. C., Holman family. He resides at Dubuque, Iowa. Their children are,

i Mildred Aveline, born Nov. 22, 1897.
ii Dorothea Spottswood, born Oct. 10, 1899.
iii Fleta Lee, born May 6, 1904.
iv Lee Dandridge, born June 15, 1905.

29 NATHANIEL WEST[3] DANDRIDGE (Nathaniel West[2], William[1]) was born January 14, 1771. He married Martha Fontaine. The following is from the family Bible:

"N. W. Dandridge was married to Martha Fontaine on July 13, 1797.

"N. W. Dandridge, born January 14, 1771.

"Martha Fountaine, born July 4, 1781.

"Martha Dandridge died September 12th at 8 o'clock A. M., 1845; buried at Ridgeway, Pontotoc, country seat of P. H. Fountaine, her brother.

"N. W. Dandridge departed this life at 3 o'clock P. M., July 26, 1847 in Pontotoc, and was buried at the side of his wife, at Ridgeway, the seat of P. H. Fontaine."

Children:

i William Fontaine.
ii **Eliza Anne.**
iii Charles **Fontaine.**
iv Harry Bolling.
v Martha Lightfoot, married —— Bolton; "Mrs. Martha Lightfoot Bolton Departed this life on 3rd of June, 1850."
vi Nathaniel **West.**
vii Rosalie Spotswood.

The following genealogy of another branch of the Dandridge family in Virginia is from the *William and Mary College Quarterly.* It traces the descendants of Colonel John Dandridge, of New Kent County, who was probably a younger brother of Colonel William Dandridge of "Elsing Green." It will be interesting to all Dandridge descendants, in that it includes Martha (Dandridge) Custis, who became the wife of our first President.

BARTHOLOMEW[1] DANDRIDGE married twice. His will is to be found among the old Chancery papers at Williamsburg. It shows that his daughter, the wife of William Dandridge Claiborne, was named Anne, not Elizabeth, as is sometimes stated (see Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Volume 1, page 323).

John Dandridge, his son, was a lawyer, and married Rebecca Jones Minge, daughter of David Minge. His daughter, Lucy, married J. W. Murdaugh, of Williamsburg (see Chancery Papers). An abstract of the will of Bartholomew Dandridge is here given; as it appeared in the *William and Mary Quarterly,* for July, 1896:

"Dated March 16, 1875; proved May 13, 1785; by Wm. Armistead and John Dandridge, 2 of the ex'ors; and, there being no witnesses to the same, it was proved to be of his own proper hand by the oaths of William Dandridge, Leonard Henley, and Benedict Crump. Teste, William Clayton, C. C. 'To dear mother, Frances Dandridge, £50 current money per annum, to be paid her quarterly during her natural life.' Legacies to son John, wife Mary Dandridge, and her mother Lucy Burbidge; provides for the freedom of two slaves, and directs the balance to be divided, after a life-estate in his wife Mary and her mother Lucy, between his children by his 'present wife Mary'; to sons Julius Burbidge Dandridge, Bartholomew Dandridge, and William Dandridge, 'all my lands in North Carolina purchased of Patrick Henry, Esq., 4,000 acres'; to 'my three daughters Martha, Mary, and Frances'; son Bartholomew under age; makes no provision for his daughter Anne Claiborne, because of her being well provided for, except gift of a negro, as one also to his granddaughter Elizabeth Dandridge Claiborne; wife executrix; friends John Lacy and William Armistead, two sons John and Julius, and son-in-law William Dandridge Claiborne, executors."

Children (order of birth unknown; names from will of their father):

i Anne, married William Dandridge Claiborne.

ii John, a lawyer; married Rebecca Jones Minge, daughter of David Minge.
iii Lucy, married J. W. Murdaugh, of Williamsburg.
1 iv William, married Susannah Armistead.

1 WILLIAM[2] DANDRIDGE (Bartholomew[1]) married Susannah only child of Major William Armistead of New Kent. She died in 1827. William Dandridge died in 1803.

Children:

1 i Bartholomew, married, first, Elizabeth Clayton, second, Catharine Vidal.
ii Susanna, married John Williams.
iii Eleanor, married Charles Richardson.
iv Lavinia, married John D. Richardson.
v Robert F. (see Sheldon vs. Armistead et al, 7 Grattan's Reports).

1 BARTHOLOMEW[3] DANDRIDGE (Williaom[2], Bartholomew[1]) married, first, Elizabeth, daughter of William B. Clayton and his wife, Locky Walker. William B. Clayton was Clerk of New Kent County, and was the son of William Clayton and Elvira —— Clayton. His second wife was Catharine Vidal. Bartholomew Dandridge died about 1827.

Children (by first wife):

i Octavia Sinclair, married John D. Christian.
ii William Armistead, married Willinette Bailey.
iii Elizabeth Scianna, married James Stamper.
iv Robert Washington, killed by a horse when a boy.
v John B., died without children.
vi Virginia Whiting, married Dr. John Sclater.

COL. JOHN[1] DANDRIDGE was a planter of New Kent County. He was probably a younger brother of Colonel William Dandridge of "Elsing Green," but his tombstone, which is in St. George's Churchyard, at Fredericksburg, is without armorial bearings, and only gives the date of his death, and his age, and the latter does not agree with the Bible record of his birth. The inscription is as follows:

"Here lies interred the Body
of COL. JOHN DANDRIDGE
of New Kent County, who
Departed this life the 31st day
of August 1756, aged 56 years."

In 1722 John Dandridge had grant of a water-front lot in Hampton, Elizabeth City county. In 1747 John Dandridge was clerk of New Kent. (See deed of Wm. Gray to Matthew Anderson, recorded by him as such clerk 1747—6-11.) We have nothing further of him till his marriage in 1830 with Frances Jones, daughter of Orlando Jones, at one time Burgess of King William county and his wife, Martha Macon (see Macon Family, Number 1). The record of their marriage, from the Henley family Bible, now possessed by Mrs. Eliza Luce, wife of Admiral Stephen B. Luce, U. S. N., is here given: "John Dandridge and Frances Jones were married July 22, 1730." The record of the death of Frances (Jones) Dandridge is also from the same Bible: "On Saturday, the 9th of April [1785] departed this life my dear mother in the 75th year of her age—and on Monday, the 18th of April, following, departed this life my dear brother Bartholomew Dandridge aged 49." Colonel Dandridge died August 31, 1756, aged fifty-five years. General Washington's Diary contains the following: "Sun-

day April 24th, 1785: An express arrived with the account of the deaths of Mrs. Dandridge and Mr. B. Dandridge, the mother and brother of Mrs. Washington."

Children (from the Bible mentioned above):

1	i	Martha, married, first, Col. Daniel Parke Custis, second, George Washington, first President of the United States.
	ii	John, born Feb. 23, 1732; died 23 July, 1749.
	iii	William, born March 2, 1734; died Jan. 22, 1776, by drowning.
4	iv	Bartholomew, married Mary Burbidge.
7	v	Anna Maria, married Hon. Burwell Bassett.
	vi	Frances, born Nov. 2, 1744; died Feb. 10, 1758.
12	vii	Elizabeth, married John Aylett.
	viii	Mary, born April 4, 1756; died Sep. 25, 1763.

1 MARTHA[2] DANDRIDGE (John[1]) was born June 2, 1731. She married, first, in 1749, Colonel Daniel Parke Custis, of New Kent County, who died before August, 1757. He was born October 15, 1711, at Queen's Creek on the York River, the home of his maternal grandfather, Colonel Daniel Parke. His father, Hon. John Custis, member of King's Council, &c., b. 1678, d. 1749, Nov. 2, had married, in Aug. 1705, Frances eldest daughter of Col. Daniel and Jane Ludwell Parke—and has left on his tombstone at Arlington a lasting memorial of his marital infelicity, said to have been occasioned by the detestable temper of his wife: "Under this marble tomb lies the body of the Hon. John Custis Esqr. of the city of Williamsburg & parish of Bruton, formerly of Hungar's Parish on the E. S. of Virginia & Co. of Northampton—aged 71 years and yet lived but 7 years, which was the space of time he kept a Bachelor's home at Arlington,

E. S. of Va." But as his married life was but 1-7 of the span allotted him—his wife b. 1687, having died 1715, March 14—it seems unreasonable to charge all his unhappiness to her—some share may have been due to the fruits of that marriage. The father of the unhappy benedict was another Hon. John Custis of H. M. Council, Major-Genl. in Bacon's Rebellion & Collector of Customs E. S. of Va., 1687.

The second husband of Martha (Dandridge) Custis was General George Washington, the first President of the United States (see Washington Family, Number 3). Martha (Dandridge) Washington died May 22, 1802.

Children (by first husband):

i Daniel Parke Custis, born in Nov., 1751; died Feb. 19, 1754.

ii Frances Parke Custis, born April 12, 1753; died April 1, 1757.

2 iii John Parke Custis, married Eleanor Calvert.

iv Martha Parke Custis, born in 1757; died June 19, 1773.

2 JOHN PARKE[3] CUSTIS (Martha[2] Dandridge, John[1]) was born in 1755. He married, February 3, 1774, Eleanor, daughter of Benedict Calvert, of "Mount Airy," Prince George County, Maryland, son of Charles Calvert, fifth Lord Baltimore. John Parke Custis died November 5, 1781, of camp fever contracted at the siege of Yorktown, while a member of General Washington's staff.

Children:

i Elizabeth Parke, born Aug. 21, 1776; married Thomas Law.

ii Martha Parke, born Dec. 31, 1777; married Thomas Peters.

iii Eleanor Parke, born March 21, 1779; married Lawrence Lewis; died in 1852.

3 iv George W. Parke, married Mary Lee Fitzhugh.

3 GEORGE W. PARKE[4] CUSTIS (John Parke[3], Martha[2] Dandridge, John[1]) was born April 30, 1781. He married, in 1806, Mary Lee, daughter of Colonel William and Ann (Randolph) Fitzhugh, of "Ravensworth," Fairfax County, Virginia. George W. Parke Custis died in 1857. His only child,

i Mary Anne Randolph, married Gen. Robert E. Lee (see Lee Family, No. 13).

4 BARTHOLOMEW[2] DANDRIDGE (John[1]) was born December 25, 1737. He was probably named for his father's friend, Bartholomew Selden, a lawyer of Elizabeth City County, who died in 1727. Bartholomew Dandridge was a Burgess and a member of the Virginia Convention of 1776, and member of the Privy Council and Judge of the General Court. He married Mary, daughter of Julius King Burbidge. She survived him, living until July 24, 1809. Bartholomew Dandridge died April 18, 1785.

Children:

5 i John, married —— Minge.

ii Bartholomew, private Secretary to General Washington; Secretary of Legation at the Court of St. James; Consul to San Domingo, where he died in 1802.

6 iii Martha Washington, married Dr. William Halyburton.

iv William, Cashier of U. S. Bank at Richmond for many years; died unmarried.

v Julius Burbidge, died unmarried.
vi Mary, married —— Wilison; children.
vii Frances, married George Minge; children.

5 JOHN[3] DANDRIDGE (Bartholomew[2], John[1]) was born in 1776. He married —— Minge, and died in March, 1799.

Child:

i Lucy, married E. Murdaugh, of Williamsburg, Va.

6 MARTHA WASHINGTON[3] DANDRIDGE (Bartholomew[2], John[1]) married Doctor William Halyburton, of Haddington, Scotland.

Child:

i Judge James Dandridge Halyburton.

7 ANNA MARIA[2] DANDRIDGE (John[1]) was born March 30, 1739. She married, May 7, 1757, Honorable Burwell Bassett, of Eltham, New Kent County (1734-1793). He was a member of the House of Burgesses, and a patriot of the Revolution. Anna Maria (Dandridge) Bassett died December 17, 1777. She left three surviving children:

i Hon. Burwell Bassett, of Eltham, born March, 18, 1764; member of Congress for many years; married, first, Jan. 10, 1788, Eliza, daughter of Daniel McCarty, Jr., of Pope's Creek, Westmoreland County (see marriage bond); second, Anne Claiborne; died without children in 1841.

8 ii John Bassett, married Betty Carter Brown.

10 iii Frances Bassett, married, first, George Augustine Washington, second, Tobias Lear.

8 JOHN[3] BASSETT (Anna Maria[2] Dandridge, John[1]) was born August 30, 1765. He was educated at William and Mary College, and became a lawyer. He married, September 12, 1765, Betty Carter, daughter of William Burnet Browne, of "Elsing Green," King William County, by his wife, Judith W., daughter of Charles Carter of Cleve. John Bassett died in 1826. Five of his twelve children survived infancy.

Children:

i Virginia, born Sept. 2, 1787; married, Sept. 20, 1806, Samuel W. Sayre; six children.

ii Anna Maria Dandridge, born March 15, 1789; married, first, Joseph Deans, second Isaac Garrettson; children by both husbands; died before 1839.

iii William, born Oct. 10, 1790; died Nov. 21, 1812.

9 iv George Washington, married Betty Burnet Lewis.

v Betty Carter, born Jan. 5, 1807; married Samuel Buckus, of Malvern Hill; died without children, 18—.

9 GEORGE WASHINGTON[4] BASSETT (John[3], Anna Maria[2] Dandridge, John[1]) was born August 30, 1800. His estates were "Eltham," "Farmington," and "Clover Lea." He married in 182- his cousin, Betty Burnet Lewis, daughter of Robert Lewis (son of Fielding Lewis and nephew of General Washington), by his wife, Judith Carter Brown. George Washington Bassett died August 28, 1878.

Children:

i Betty, married Ronald Mills.

ii Georgiana, died in infancy.
iii George Washington, died, unmarried, in 1886.
iv Virginia, married John H. Claiborne; four children.
v Ella, married Lewis Washington; one son, William de Hertburn Washington.
vi Frances Carter, married C. T. Mitchell; six children.
vii Mary, married Benjamin Harris Bassett; eight children.
viii Annette, married Rev. J. E. Ingle; two sons.
ix Robert Lewis, married Sally Jeffries, of Bonham, Texas; one son.
x William Augustine, died unmarried.

10 FRANCES[3] BASSETT (Anna Maria[2] Dandridge, John[1]) was born December 19, 1767. She married, first, in 1785, George Augustine Washington, nephew of General Washington (see Washington Family). Her second husband was Tobias Lear, General Washington's Secretary, and died one year later.

Child (by first husband):

11 i Anna Maria Washington, married —— Thornton.

11 ANNA MARIA[4] WASHINGTON (Frances[3], Anna Maria[2] Dandridge, John[1]) married —— Thornton, and died before 1840.

Children:

i Churchill Thornton, of Wilkinson County, Mississippi.
ii Charles Thornton, of Wilkinson County, Mississippi.

12 ELIZABETH[2] DANDRIDGE (John[1]) was born May

25, 1749. The old Bible, mentioned in this sketch, contains, on its cover, "Elizabeth Dandridge, 1749 [the year of her birth]." On the inside leaf is written, "Elizabeth Dandridge, her Bible, given her by her affectionate mother, March 6, 1773. [Just before her marriage.]" She married, first, John Aylett, as is recorded by the following: "John Aylett and Elizabeth Dandridge were married 10th April, 1773." "Married: Mr. John Aylett, Attorney at Law, to Miss Betsy Dandridge of New Kent." (*Virginia Gazette,* April 15, 1773.) John Aylett's death is recorded as follows: "On the 7th Feb'y 1776, departed this life my dear Mr. Aylett in the 29th year of his age." "Died: John Aylett Esqr. Attorney at Law, of New Kent, of Pleurisy." (*Virginia Gazette,* February 9, 1776.) Elizabeth (Dandridge) Aylett married, second, January 21, 1779, Leonard Henley, of James City County. He died November 19, 1798.

Leonard Henley was descended from Reginald or Reynold Henley, who settled in James City County, Virginia, as early as 1661, and who received a patent of land there, which is recorded in Land Patent Book 8, at folio 397, issued October 26, 1694, to Leonard Henley, for three hundred and sixty acres. His son, Leonard, received "175 acres thereof, as heir to his father, Reynold Henley decd, to whom it was sold & assigned 15th Dec. 1661, by Thos. Holliday." This Leonard Henley married —— Richardson, by whom he had four sons, 1, Major Richardson Henley (ancestor of Judge Richardson Leonard Henley, of Williamsburg, Virginia), of "Merry Oaks," James City County; 2, Leonard Henley, of Henrico County; 3, Turner Henley, of James City County, the father of Leonard Henley, who married Elizabeth Dandridge, and 4, William Henley, whose de-

scendants settled in Amherst County. Elizabeth (Dandridge) Henley died in 18—.

Children (by first husband):

i William Aylett, born June 15, 1774; died Aug. 29, 1777.

ii John Aylett, born Feb. 17, 1777; died Aug. 24, 1777.

(by second husband):

iii Frances Dandridge Henley, born Nov. 17, 1779; married Tobias Lear, as his second wife; he was born at Portsmouth, N. H., Sept. 19, 1762, and died at Washington, Oct. 11, 1816; a graduate of Harvard, 1783-85; private secretary of Washington; Consul General to San Domingo, 1802; to Algiers, 1804; Commissioner to conclude treaty with Tripoli, 1805; they had no children.

13 iv John Dandridge Henley, married Eliza Denison.

v Robert Henley, born Jan. 5, 1782; educated at William and Mary College; entered Navy in 1799, and became a captain; gained distinction under McDonough on Lake Champlain and was awarded a gold medal by Congress for his gallantry; married, but had no children; died at Charleston, S. C., Oct. 7, 1827.

vi William Henley, born Nov. 28, 1784; died without children.

vii Bartholomew Henley, born March 14, 1788; died without children.

viii Samuel Henley, born Feb. 25, 1792; Lieut., U. S. N.; died at Vera Cruz, July 14, 1825, unmarried.

13 JOHN DANDRIDGE[3] HENLEY (Elizabeth[2] Dandridge, John[1]) was born February 25, 1781, at Williamsburg, Virginia. He was appointed Midshipman, in 1799, by his maternal uncle, President Washington, and distinguished himself in the war with Algiers and at the battle of New Orleans. He married, March 31, 1816, Eliza, daughter of Gideon Denison, Esq., of Harford County, Maryland. His death occurred at Havana, May 23, 1835, when he was Commodore commanding the West Indian squadron.

Children:

i Frances, married Rev. Edward Y. Higbie, D. D., of N. Y.

14 ii Henrietta E., married J. Bayard H. Smith.

iii Eliza, married Admiral Stephen B. Luce, U. S. N.; children.

14 HENRIETTA E.[4] HENLEY (John Dandridge[3], Elizabeth[2] Dandridge, John[1]) married, March 3, 1842, J. Bayard H. Smith (1810-1889), of Washington and Baltimore.

Children:

i John Henley Smith, married M. Rebecca Young, of Baltimore; no children; now San Francisco, Cal.

ii Margaret Bayard Smith, of Baltimore.

iii Samuel Harrison Smith, married Alice Hill, of California; children; lives in San Francisco.

iv J. Bayard H. Smith, married Eleanor J. Hyde, of California; children; lives in California.

BROWN FAMILY

BROWN FAMILY

Information regarding the Brown family of Virginia will be found in Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, page 148.

DAVID[1] BROWN, or Broun, of Dalkeith, Scotland, had a son,

1 i Richard.

1 REV. RICHARD[2] BROWN (David[1]) was born about 1610. He was ordained in the Scottish Episcopal Church, January 2, 1633, and became that day incumbent of the Parish of Salton, County Haddington. He was deposed in 1644 for speaking against the Covenant. His ability as a minister may be estimated by his continuance for eleven years in a parish in which he was succeeded successively by Scourgal, Bishop of Aberdeen, and of Burnette, Bishop of Salisbury. It is possible that it was he who fought in the Swedish army and his wife *may* have been a Swedish princess. If so, he probably was married before Adolphus died, 1632. This leaves a period of nearly sixty years between his marriage and the birth of his grandson.

Child:

2 i Gustavus, married Jane Mitchelson.

2 DR. GUSTAVUS[3] BROWN (Richard[2], David[1]) was born at Dalkeith, Scotland, about 1640-50. He married, some time between 1670 and 1680, Jane, daughter of George Mitchelson (grandson of the head of the house of Middleton, a family established near Dalkeith), and

his wife, Isabel Elphinstone, daughter of the house of Soloms.

Child:

3 i Gustavus, married, first, Frances Fowke, second, Margaret (Black) Boyd.

3 DR. GUSTAVUS[4] BROWN (Gustavus[3], Richard[2], David[1]) was born at Dalkeith, Scotland, April 10, 1689, and baptized the same day. He married, first, in 1710, Frances, daughter of Colonel Gerard and Sarah (Burdette) Fowke, of Charles County, Maryland, who was born February 2, 1691, and died November 8, 1744. He married, second, about 1746-7, Margaret (Black) Boyd, "widow of an Irish gentleman and merchant of Port Tobacco * * *."

"In an old Prayer Book it is recorded, 'I came to Maryland 1708.' His first appearance in the Province was as follows: When a youth of nineteen he became a Surgeon's Mate, or surgeon, on one of the royal or King's ships that came to the Colony in the Chesapeake Bay, 1708. While his ship lay at anchor he went on shore, but before he could return a severe storm arose, which made it necessary for the ship to weigh anchor and put to sea. The young man was left with nothing but the clothes on his back. He quickly made himself known, and informed the planters of his willingness to serve them if he could be provided with instruments and medicine, leaving them to judge if he was worthy of their confidence. He began his practice of medicine at Nansemond, Maryland. He soon gained respect and succeeded beyond his expectations. He married into a wealthy family, made a large fortune, and, wishing to lay his bones in his own loved Scotland, returned

there with his family and became possessed, by purchase, it is believed, possibly by inheritance, of the lands he disposed of by his will. His wife became dissatisfied with Scotland and returned in 1734 to Maryland, where he had years before purchased the seat of Colonel Lomax, called 'Rich Hill,' four miles from Port Tobacco, Charles County. * * *" (Toner)

"Mrs. Frances Brown lies buried at 'Dipple,' on the Potomac River, in the County of Stafford, Virginia, on one of the estates of her son-in-law, Rev. James Scott.

" 'Here lyeth the body of Frances, the wife of Dr. Gustavus Brown of Charles County, Maryland.' By her he had twelve children of whom one son and seven daughters survive her. She was a daughter of Mr. Gerard Fowke, late of Maryland, and descended from the Fowkes of 'Gunston Hall,' in Staffordshire, England. She was born February the 2d, 1691, and died much lamented on the 8th of November, 1744, in the fifty-fourth year of her age.

"Dr. Brown had nine daughters, all of whom grew to maturity and married. They are still referred to among their numerous descendants as the nine Miss Browns."

Doctor Gustavus Brown died of apoplexy, at "Rich Hill," in 1762.

Child (by first wife):

4 i Richard, married, first, Helen Bailey, second, Mrs.(Black) Key, third, Mrs. (Smoot) Hawkins.

4 REV. RICHARD[5] BROWN, M. D. (Gustavus[4], Gustavus[3], Richard[2], David[1]) was born in Charles County, Maryland, December 2, 1725. He married, first, in Edinburgh, about 1750, Helen Bailey, sister of Colonel

Bailey of the English Army, who died in the "Black Hole," in Calcutta, in 1756. His second wife was Mrs. (Black) Key, and his third was Mrs. (Smoot) Hawkins. He was sent to Edinburgh to complete his education, and, while pursuing his theological studies there, he was forced into the ranks of Prince Charles, the Pretender, and captured at the Battle of Culloden. He was condemned to be shot but escaped by proving himself of American birth, and one forced into the service. He was ordained in the English Church by the Lord Bishop of London, July 9, 1750. He returned to Maryland, and became the incumbent of King and Queen Parish, St. Mary's. Reverend Richard Brown died in 1789.

Children:

i Gustavus, M. D., born in 1751; died July 3, 1801; no children.

ii William, married Catherine Scott; died December 20, 1792.

iii Alexander, married Humphrey Ann Frances (Toy) Whiting.

iv Richard.

v Frances, married Charles Alexander (see Alexander Family, No. 5); died in 1823.

vi A daughter, married —— Magruder; children, Hon. Richard B. Magruder, and Judge Magruder, of Baltimore, Maryland, who died February 12, 1844.

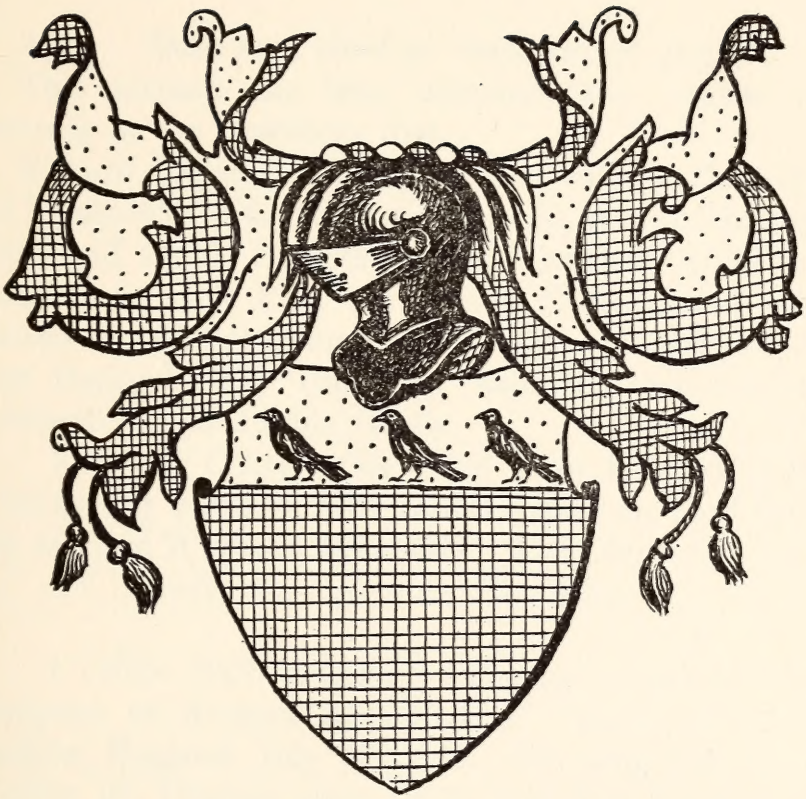
vii A daughter, married —— Tyler.

viii Ann.

ix Elizabeth.

x John.

CORBIN FAMILY



Corbin

CORBIN FAMILY

Arms: Sable on a chief or, three ravens proper.

This account has been obtained from articles appearing in the *Baltimore Sun.*

Richard Corbin (or Corbion), gave lands to the Abbey of Talesworth in the reign of Henry II, between the years 1154 and 1161. His descendant, Nicholas Corbin, was seized of "Hall End," in Sutton Colfield, and other estates in Warwickshire, in the reigns of Richard III and Henry VIII. "Hall End" was from that time the residence of the Corbin family.

THOMAS[1] CORBIN, descended from Richard Corbin (the first of whom we have record), lived at "Hall End." He married Winifred Grosvenor. Their third son,

1 i Henry, married Alice Eltonhead.

1 HON. HENRY[2] CORBIN (Thomas[1]) married Alice, daughter of Richard Eltonhead, of "Eltonhead," Lancashire, England, July 25, 1645. He emigrated to the Colony of Virginia about 1650, and first lived in the Parish of Stratton-Major, in King and Queen County, and later at "Buckingham House," Middlesex County, where a ruined chapel, said to have been a part of his residence is still to be seen. He was a member of the King's Council, and a portrait representing him in his robes of office as Councilor of State of the Commonwealth of England, is preserved at "Mount Airy," the residence of Mr. Henry A. Tayloe, at Warsaw Postoffice, Richmond County, Virginia, who is his great-great-great-great-

grandson. Henry Corbin died in Virginia, January 8, 1676. His will is dated July 25, 1675. He left large estates in England and in Virginia.

Children:

i Thomas, date of birth unknown, a merchant in London; died unmarried.

ii Letitia, born in 1647; died Oct. 6, 1706; married, 1674, Richard Lee, of Westmoreland Co., Va. (see Lee Family, No. 2).

2 iii Gawin, date of birth unknown; married, first, Catherine Wormley, second, Mrs. Jane (Lane) Wilson.

iv Alice, born in 1649; married Philip Lightfoot, of Middlesex Co., Va.

v Winifred, born in 1650; married Le Roy Griffin of Richmond County, Virginia.

vi Ann, born in 1651; married William Tayloe, of London, England, who emigrated to Virginia and settled in Richmond County; they are the ancestors of the Tayloes of "Mount Airy," Richmond County; died in 1694.

2 GAWIN[3] CORBIN (Henry[2], Thomas[1]) of King and Queen County, Virginia, married, first, Catherine, daughter of Ralph Wormley, of "Rosegill," Middlesex County, and, second, Mrs. Jane Wilson, who was a daughter of John Lane, of Lanesville, on the York River, Virginia, and heiress of his large estate. The home of Gawin Corbin was in Middlesex County, where, in 1705, he was Naval Officer of the Rappahannock, a Burgess and later Member of the Council and its President. By his first wife he had no children.

Children (by second wife):

3 i Richard, married Elizabeth Tayloe.

5 ii John, married Letitia, daughter of Richard Lee, who resided in London, and lived at Port Bago, Caroline Co.

7 iii Gawin, married Hannah Lee, sister of Hon. Richard Henry Lee (see Lee Family); lived at Peckatone, Westmoreland County.

iv Joanna, married Maj. Robert Tucker.

8 v Mildred, married Col. John Bushrod; lived at "Bushfield," in Westmoreland County.

vi Alice, married Benjamin Needler; their grandson was "Parson" Needler Robinson.

vii Ann, married, first, Isaac Allerton, grandson of Isaac Allerton, who came on the "Mayflower"; lived at "The Narrows," in Westmoreland County; she married, second, Rev. David Currie, Rector of Christ Church, Lancashire, for more than half a century.

They probably also had a daughter, Felecia, who died unmarried.

3 COL. RICHARD[4] CORBIN (Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) of Lanesville, King and Queen County, Virginia, was born about 1708. He was President of the King's Council and Receiver of the King's Quittants in Virginia. He married his cousin, Elizabeth, daughter of Honorable John Tayloe, and his first wife, Elizabeth Gwynne, who before her marriage to John Tayloe was the widow of Stephen Lyde. She was the daughter of Major David Gwynne, of the British Army, and Katherine Griffin, who married, second, Colonel William Fauntleroy, son of Major Moore Fauntleroy. Elizabeth (Betty) Tayloe

was the twin sister of Honorable John Tayloe, second, of "Mount Airy," and her portrait is still to be seen there. She was celebrated for her great beauty and fortune. They had a large family, including a son:

4 i Francis, married Ann Munford Beverley.

4 FRANCIS[5] CORBIN (Richard[4], Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) was educated in England, and was some time of the Temple, London. Returning to Virginia, he married Ann Munford, daughter of Colonel Robert Beverley, of Blandfield, Essex County, and his wife, Jane, daughter of Honorable John Tayloe, second, of Mount Airy, and Rebecca Plater, his wife. Francis Corbin lived at "The Reeds," Caroline County, Virginia, where he died in 1820, aged sixty years, leaving a large family. His son;

Francis Porteous, born at "The Reeds," in 1801; married Agnes Hamilton, of St. Simon's Island, Ga.; resided in Paris, France.

5 JOHN[4] CORBIN (Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) married Letitia, b. in London 1715; d. in Va. Jan. 15, 1768, daughter of Richard and Letitia (Corbin) Lee, of "Mt. Pleasant" Westmoreland Co., Va.

Children:

6 i Martha, married John Turberville.

ii Gawin, married Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Thomas Jones, of Mount Zion, Northumberland County; his descendants resided in that County.

6 MARTHA[5] CORBIN (John[4], Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) married John Turberville.

Child:

George Lee Turberville; Major in the Revolution.

7 GAWIN[4] CORBIN (Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) married Hannah Lee, sister of Honorable Richard Henry Lee (see Lee Family). They lived at Peckatone, Westmoreland County. Their only child.

Martha, married George Turberville; Major Gawin C. Taliaferro and the late wife of Dr. Horace A. Brooks, both of Baltimore, descended from them.

8 MILDRED[4] CORBIN (Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) married Colonel John Bushrod, and lived at "Bushfield," in Westmoreland County. Their daughter,

9 i Hannah Bushrod, married John Augustine Washington.

9 HANNAH[5] BUSHROD (Mildred[4] Corbin, Gawin[3], Henry[2], Thomas[1]) married John Augustine Washington, brother of General Washington (see Washington Family).

Children:

i Judge Bushrod Washington.
ii Corbin Washington.
iii Jane Washington, married Col. William A. Washington.
iv Mildred Washington, married Col. Thomas Lee, of Park Gate, Prince William County, near Dumfries.

"Among the descendants of Hon. Henry Corbin are—through his son, Gawen Corbin; Mrs. H. Irvine Keyser, Mrs. Mary Washington Stewart, Mr. H. Irvine Keyser, Jr., Mrs. E. Glenn Perine, Mrs. Mary Washington Platt, Mr. Washington Perine, Mr. George Corbin Perine and the Misses Mildred, Annie and Eleanore Perine and Miss Eliza Washington Perine, through the Tayloes of Mount Airy (which include all the Tayloe families of Virginia).

"Mr. Henry A. Tayloe resides at Mount Airy. He married Miss Courtenay Norton Chinn. His eldest son, Mr. William Tayloe, is a prominent officer of the Southern Railway, and now resides in Washington, D. C. Mr. David Gwynne Tayloe and Mr. Edward Tayloe, with Misses Norton Tayloe, Estelle Tayloe, Elizabeth Woodville Tayloe and Louise Plater Tayloe, reside at Mount Airy. Mrs. Beverley Crump, of Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Henry Compton and Mrs. Stearnsburg are the elder daughters.

"Other descendants of Henry Corbin, through the Tayloes of Mount Airy, are the Wormeleys, of Rosegill, Va.; the Lomax family, of Port Tobacco, of which was Judge John Tayloe Lomax, the eminent jurist; also the family of Richard Corbin, of Lanesville, who married his cousin, Elizabeth (Betty) Tayloe; the Mann Pages, of Mannsfield; Carters, of Sabine Hall; William Augustine Washington's family, of Haywood, Westmoreland county, Virginia, a nephew of General Washintgon, and he married Sarah Tayloe, of Mount Airy; Beverleys, of Blandfield; Lees, of Virginia, through whom the family of Prof. William Shippen, M. D., are descendants, he having married Alice Lee. Of these are Mrs. Edward Wharton, of Philadelphia; Mr. Thos. Lee Shippen, of Petersburg, Va.; Dr. William Shippen, of Petersburg, Va.; Dr. Charles Shippen, of Baltimore; Lloyd Parker Shippen, of Baltimore; Shippen Wallace, of New Jersey; Mrs. Violet Le Wallace Crane; the Bushrod Washingtons, of Virginia; the Alexanders and many others. Also the Lightfoots, of Virginia; Mrs. William Reynolds, Miss Norice Reynolds, of Baltimore; the Lloyds, of Wye House, Talbot county, Maryland; Hon. Col. Edward Lloyd 7th, also his wife, Mrs. Mary Tayloe Howard Lloyd; Lt. Ed-

ward Lloyd, United States Navy; Mr. C. Howard Lloyd, Mr. J. Eager Lloyd, Mr. W. Blair Lloyd, Mr. De Courcey Lloyd, Mrs. Harry Oliver, Mrs. Roger Upton, of Massachusetts; Mrs. David Trimble, of Wye Heights, Talbot county, Maryland; Dr. I. R. Trimble, Mrs. Edward Shippen, Mr. J. E. Howard Post, Mr. Lloyd Parker Shippen, Mrs. Charles S. Winder, of Presque Isle, Talbot county, Maryland; Mr. Charles S. Winder, Mr. Edward Lloyd Winder, the Goldsboroughs, of Horn Point, Dorchester county, Maryland; Mr. Charles Goldsborough, Mr. William F. Goldsborough, Dr. Frank C. Goldsborough, Mr. Robert Goldsborough and Miss Lillian Goldsborough, Mrs. Mary Goldsborough Purnell, Miss Ellen Lloyd Goldsborough, Mr. Murray Lloyd Goldsborough, Mrs. Sullivan Pitts, Mrs. John Bergland, Mrs. Felix R. Sullivan, Mrs. J. Thruston Manning, Mrs. William Hoff, Mrs. James Williams, Mrs. Tilghman Owen, Mr. Kennedy Owen, Mr. Buchanan Owen, the Misses Alice and Letitia Buchanan, Mrs. Nannie Lloyd Meiere, Mr. McKean Meiere, Miss Ellen Lloyd Meiere, the Lowndes family, of Maryland; ex-Gov. Lloyd Lowndes and wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Tayloe Lloyd Lowndes; Dr. Charles Lowndes, of the Anchorage; Mrs. Elizabeth Tayloe Lowndes Johnson, Mrs. Charles Pennington, Miss Elizabeth Lloyd Pennington, Mr. Josiah Pennington, Mrs. John R. Magruder, Mr. Peter H. Magruder, Misses Magruder, Mrs. Annie King Steele Bartow (Mrs. J. F. Bartow), Mrs. Charlton Morgan, Prof. Thos. Morgan, Miss Alice King Blount, Miss Mary Lloyd Pendleton, Mr. McHenry Howard, Mrs. John E. Howard, Col. James Howard, Mr. Charles Howard, Misses Elizabeth, May and Frances Howard, Mrs. Lydia Howard Deford, Miss Nannie H. Howard, Mr. Francis Key Howard, Mr.

Charles M. Howard, Mrs. Alice Key Trenor Brown, Mrs. Josephine Nicholson Tilton, Capt. McLean Tilton, United States Marine Corps; Mrs. Clara Tilton Emory, Mr. Mead Emory, Miss Elizabeth Lloyd Tilton, Mrs. Robert A. Dobbin, Mrs. Fred Hoppin Howland, Dr. George Dobbin, Mr. Robert A. Dobbin, Jr., Mrs. William Gilmor, Francis Key Gilmor, Mrs. John Gilmor, Mr. William Gilmor, Mrs. Annie Lloyd Stirling Penniman, Dr. Joseph Nicholson Henry, of New York; Gov. Henry Lloyd, Mr. Upshur Lloyd and many others in Maryland and Virginia."

WILLIS FAMILY

WILLIS FAMILY

This sketch of the Willis family is taken from the William and Mary Quarterly, Vols. V. and VI.

Col. Henry Lewis[1] Willis, of Fredericksburg, married, as his third wife, Mildred, daughter of Lawrence and Mildred Washington (see Washington Family).

Children (order of birth unknown):

1 i Lewis, married, first, Mary Champe, second, Anne (Carter) Champe.

17 ii Francis, married Eliza Carter.

1 Col. Lewis[2] Willis (Henry Lewis[1]), of Willis Hill, near Fredericksburg, was born November 11, 1734. He was an officer in the Continental Army. His first wife was Mary, daughter of John Champe, of King George County, Virginia. His second wife was Anne (Carter) Champe, widow of his brother-in-law, John Champe, and sister of his son-in-law, Landon Carter. She was the daughter of Charles Carter, of Cleves, and his wife, Ann Byrd, the daughter of Colonel William Byrd, of Westover (see Byrd Family).

Children (by first wife):

2 i Mildred, married Landon Carter.

5 ii John W., married —— ———.

6 iii Henry, married —— ———.

iv Jane, married John Alexander.

7 v Mary Campe, married Hay Battaile.

8 vi William C., married Lucy Taliaferro.

13 vii Robert, married, first, Lucy Taliaferro, second, Frances Lee.

(by second wife):

viii Charles, died young.

14 ix Byrd Charles, married Mary Willis Lewis.

2 MILDRED[3] WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Landon Carter, of Cleves.

Children:

i Mildred A. Byrd, married Robert Mercer, m. March 22, 1792.

ii A daughter, died unmarried.

3 iii Lucy Landon Carter, married Gen. John Minor.

3 LUCY LANDON[4] CARTER (Mildred[3] Willis, Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married General John Minor. Their daughter,

4 i Mary Berkeley Minor, married William Blackford.

4 MARY BERKELEY[5] MINOR (Lucy Landon[4] Carter, Mildred[3] Willis, Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married William Blackford.

Children:

i William Blackford.

ii Charles Minor Blackford.

iii Launcelot Minor Blackford.

iv Eugene Blackford.

v Lewis Blackford.

vi Mary Blackford, married —— Davis.

5 LIEUT. JOHN W.[3] WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) was sent to Scotland to be educated, but ran away from school and was sent back to Virginia. Later he went to Kentucky, then a wilderness, with an exploring party which was attacked by Indians and several of his

companions were killed. With two or three of the party he escaped in a canoe, passing down the Ohio and Mississippi rivers to New Orleans. He went from there to New York, working his way on a sailing vessel, and from New York walked back to his home in Virginia. He was a Lieutenant in the Continental Army. "Lieutenant Willis was a man of magnificent physique, weighing 444 pounds, and was noted for his joviality and fund of anecdotes, which can very readily be believed." The name of his wife is unknown.

Children:

i A daughter, married —— Hoomes.
ii A daughter, married —— Sears.
iii A daughter, married —— Epperson.

6 HENRY[3] WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married but the name of his wife is unknown.

A daughter, married Gen. McComas, of Mississippi.

7 MARY[3] CAMPE WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Hay Battaile. They had two sons and two daughters.

Children (order of birth unknown):

i A daughter, "eldest daughter," married R. Hoomes, of Bowling Green, Caroline County.
ii Maria Battaile, "second daughter," married 1807 Muscoe Garnett, of Essex.
iii A son, "eldest son," married —— Battaile.
iv John Willis Battaile, "youngest son," married Mary Daingerfield.

8 WILLIAM C.[3] WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Lucy Taliaferro, of Blenheim.

Children:

i Lucy, married Armistead Hoomes.
9 ii Jane, married Ambrose Madison.
10 iii Lewis, married Elizabeth Madison.
iv Richard Henry, married Lucy Mary Naile.
11 v William, married —— Starke.
12 vi John, married Mrs. Boykin (née Starke).

9 JANE[4] WILLIS (William C.[3], Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Ambrose Madison.

Children:

i William Madison.
ii James Madison.
iii Lucy Madison.
iv Mary Eliza Madison.
v Lela Madison.

10 LEWIS[4] WILLIS (William C.[3], Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Elizabeth Madison. They had a daughter,

Frances.

11 WILLIAM[4] WILLIS (William C.[3], Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married —— Starke, of South Carolina. They had one son,

Preston.

12 JOHN[4] WILLIS (William C.[3], Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Mrs. Boykin, née Starke, of South Carolina. Their son,

Benton, married his cousin, —— Willis.

13 ROBERT[3] WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) mar-

ried, first, Lucy Taliaferro, and, second, Francis Lee.

Children (by first wife):

i A son.

(by second wife):

ii Robert.

iii Jane.

iv Hancock.

v George.

14 MAJOR BYRD CHARLES[3] WILLIS (Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) was born August 29, 1781. "Major Byrd C. Lewis married, in 1800, Mary Willis Lewis, daughter of Major George Lewis, and Catherine, daughter of Col. William and Mary Willis Daingerfield, of Coventry, Spottsylvania. Col. William Daingerfield was one of the seven colonels appointed at the commencement of the Revolutionary War. Major George Lewis was the son of Fielding Lewis and his wife, Betty Washington, * * * sister of Gen. George Washington." (See Washington Family, Number 3.)

Children:

15 i Lewis, married, first, Lucia Hackley, second, Harriet Randolph, third, —— Savage.

ii Catherine, born in 1803, married, first, at the age of thirteen, Atcheson Gray, who died the same year; married, second, Achille Murat, the nephew of Napoleon Bonaparte. Achille Murat was the son of Joachim Murat, Marshal of France, who married Caroline, sister of Napoleon, and became King of Naples. "Madame Murat accompanied her husband to England and France, where she became the recipient of many attentions, not only because of her beauty

and personal attractions, as well as fine mental ability, but also on account of her unique position, being the niece and great-niece [Sic. She was the niece, by marriage, of Napoleon and great-great-niece of Washington] of the two greatest men of the age, Gen. George Washington and Napoleon Bonaparte."

16 iii Ann Carter, married Thomas H. Botts.

iv John W., born April 26, 1807; died in 1833.

v George, born in June, 1809; married, first, Martha P. W. Fauntleroy, second, Sally Innis Smith; died in 1863; leaving issue.

vi Mary Byrd, born Sept. 23, 1813; married Commodore A. J. Dallas, brother of Vice-President Dallas; left issue.

vii Ella Attoway, born March 23, 1816; married, first, Samuel H. Duvall, second, William H. Brockenbrough.

viii Achille Murat, born Oct. 15, 1817; married Edwina Ambler, of Rappahannock; had issue.

15 DR. LEWIS[4] WILLIS (Byrd Charles[3], Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) was born in September, 1801. His first wife was Lucia Hackley. He married, second, Harriet Randolph, and, third, —— Savage, of the Eastern Shore of Maryland.

Children (by first wife):

i Byrd.

(by third wife):

ii Thomas Hayward.

16 ANN CARTER[4] WILLIS (Byrd Charles[3], Lewis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) was born in 1805. She married Thomas H. Botts. They had a son,

i Lawson Botts, Col. in the Confederate army; killed at the Battle of Bull Run.

17 COL. FRANCIS[2] WILLIS (Henry Lewis[1]) married Eliza Carter.

Children:

18 i John, married Eleanor Conway Madison.
21 ii Francis, married Ann Rich.

18 DR. JOHN[3] WILLIS (Frances[2], Henry Lewis[1]) of White Hall, Gloucester County, married Eleanor Conway, daughter of Captain Ambrose and Mary Willis Lee Madison. Doctor John Willis died in 1812 of yellow fever, and was buried at Montpelier.

Children:

19 1 John, married Lucy Madison.
ii Mary Lee.

19 COL. JOHN[4] WILLIS (John[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Lucy Madison, the granddaughter of General William Madison.

Children:

i Mary Lee, married her cousin, John Hancock Lee.
ii Jane Champe, married Major John D. Richardson.
20 iii John, married, first, Lucy Robinson, second, Mary Lupton.
iv Claudia Marshall, married W. W. Scott.
v Nelly Conway, married William Byrd Willis.
vi Lucy C., married Charles Morris.
vii Ambrose Madison.
viii Andrew Johnston, a clergyman.

20 JOHN[5] WILLIS (John[4], John[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married, first, Lucy Robinson, and, second, Mary Lupton.

Children (by first wife):

i Shepherd.

(by second wife):

ii Lucy.

iii Bessie.

iv Nellie.

v John.

21 COL. FRANCIS[3] WILLIS (Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Ann Rich.

Children:

22 i John, married Mildred Smith.

ii Mary, married Hon. Lewis Burwell (see Burwell Family, No. 4).

22 JOHN[4] WILLIS (Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married, January 26, 1743, Mildred, daughter of Augustine Smith, of Shooter Hill, Middlesex County. They lived at Beddingfield Hall, Brunswick County.

Children:

i John.

ii Augustine.

23 iii Francis, married Elizabeth Edwards.

iv Richard.

v Lewis.

vi Sarah.

vii Elizabeth.

23 FRANCIS[5] WILLIS (John[4] Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) was born January 25, 1743. His wife

was Elizabeth Edwards. Francis Willis was Congressman from Georgia.

Children:

i Nathaniel.
ii Henry.
24 iii Carver, married Frances Madison Hite.
iv George.
v Mildred Smith.
vi Thomas.
vii Elizabeth.

24 CARVER[6] WILLIS (Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]), of Medley, on the Opequon, Jefferson County, Virginia, married Frances Madison Hite. His will, dated May 16, 1836, is to be found at Charlestown, West Virginia. In it he mentions his father, Francis M. Willis, in the State of Tennessee; his sister, Mildred Smith Willis; and his son, Thomas Hite Willis.

Children:

25 i Thomas Hite, married Elizabeth Ryland.
26 ii Rich, married, first, Elizabeth Moore, second, Mrs. —— (Craighill) Gey.

25 THOMAS HITE[7] WILLIS (Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Elizabeth Ryland, of Richmond.

Children:

25-a i Martha, married Thomas Lackland.
ii Peachey, married —— Shank.
iii Roberta.
iv Ann, married Rev. Mr. Ambler.
25-b v Nathaniel, married Jean Charlotte Washington.

vi Emma, married Bushrod Washington, of Charlestown, W. Va.

25-a MARTHA ELLEN[8] WILLIS (Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Thomas Lackland. Their daughter,

i Fanny Lackland, married Lawrence Washington, brother of Jean Charlotte (Washington) Willis (see Washington Family, No. 10).

25-b NATHANIEL H.[8] WILLIS (Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Jean Charlotte, daughter of John Augustine, and Nelly (Selden) Washington (see Washington Family, Number 8), January 13, 1869. She was born at Mount Vernon, May 26, 1846. Nathaniel Willis was a private in the Southern army. His estate, "Rock Hall," is in Jefferson County.

Children:

25-c i Elizabeth Ryland, married Samuel Walter Washington.

25-d ii Eleanor Love, married Edmund Pendleton.

25-c iii Thomas Hite, married Emma Josephine Bangs.

25-f iv Richard Washington, married Grace Matterson.

v Eliza Washington, unmarried.

25-g vi John Augustine, married Catherine Tappan Smith.

vii Pattie, unmarried.

viii Jean Charlotte, unmarried.

25-c ELIZABETH RYLAND[9] WILLIS (Nathaniel H.[8] Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Samuel Walter Washington son of Colonel Richard Washington.

Children:
i Samuel Walter Washington.
ii John Augustine Washington.

25-d ELEANOR LOVE[9] WILLIS (Nathaniel H.[8], Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Edmund Pendleton.
Children:
i Jane Byrd Pendleton.
ii Nathaniel Willis Pendleton.
iii Eleanor Love Pendleton.
iv Edmund Pendleton.
v Jean Washington Pendleton.
vi Thomas Willis Pendleton.

25-e THOMAS HITE[9] WILLIS (Nathaniel H.[8], Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Emma Josephine Bangs.
Children:
i Aldelia.
ii Jane Washington.

25-f RICHARD WASHINGTON[9] WILLIS (Nathaniel H.[8], Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Grace Matterson.
Child:
i Richard Washington.

25-g JOHN AUGUSTINE[9] WILLIS (Nathaniel H.[8], Thomas Hite[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married Catharine Tappen Smith.
Children:
i Charlotte Washington.

ii Anne Edwards.
iii John Augustine.

26 RICH[7] WILLIS (Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) of Jefferson County, married, first, Elizabeth Moore, and, second, Mrs. —— (Craighill) Gey.

Children (by first wife):

i Margaret, married Hezekiah Beall, of Jefferson Co.
ii Mary.
iii Elizabeth, married —— Lucket.

(by second wife):

iv Ann, married Dr. William Willis.
v Eliza.
vi Rich.
vii Smith, married —— Williams.
27 viii William Ballard, married Fanny Beale Willis.

27 WILLIAM BALLARD[8] WILLIS (Rich[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married his cousin, Fanny Beale Willis.

Children:

i Carver.
ii Albert.
iii Nathaniel.
iv William Beale.
v Albert (?).
vi Francis Hite.
28 vii Fanny Madison, married William H. Stevenson.

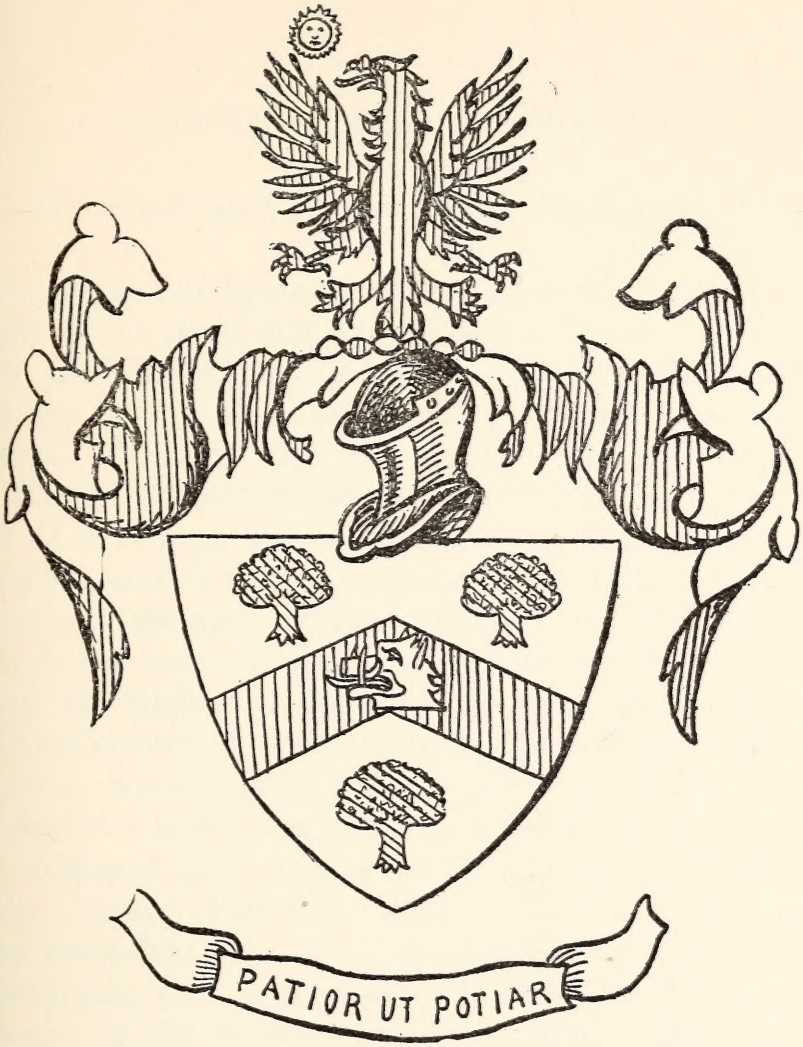
28 FANNY MADISON[9] WILLIS (William Ballard[8],

Rich[7], Carver[6], Francis[5], John[4], Francis[3], Francis[2], Henry Lewis[1]) married William H. Stevenson.

Children:

i Mary Eleanor Stevenson.
ii Anna Berkeley Stevenson.
iii Fanny Beale Stevenson.

SPOTTISWOODE FAMILY



Spottiswoode

SPOTTISWOODE FAMILY

(*Communicated by Mrs. Sarah Harrison.*)

The surname of Spottiswood was assumed by the proprietors of the lands and Barony of Spottiswood, in the parish of Gordon, and County of Berwick, Scotland, about the time that surnames were first used in that kingdom. Tradition says that, the male line of the ancient Barons of Spottiswood failing, in the reign of Alexander II, a younger son of the illustrious house of Gordon, which was of the same County, married the heiress, and adopted the name of Spottiswoode. He retained in his Arms the boar's head of the Gordons, which his successors, the Barons of Spottiswoode, carry to this day. The Spottiswoode Arms are described as follows: "Argent, on a chevron gules between three oak trees era, vert dicated a boar's head couped of the field. Crest: an eagle displayed gules looking to the sun in its splendor proper. Motto: Patior ut Potiar."

The immediate ancestor of the family was Robert de Spottiswoode, born in the reign of Alexander III (who succeeded to the Scottish throne in 1249). He, with the nobility and gentry of Scotland, was compelled to submit to King Edward I of England in 1296. He died in the reign of King Robert Bruce, leaving issue:

1 i John.

1 JOHN[2] SPOTTISWOODE (Robert[1]) lived in the reign of King David Bruce, and was in great favor with

that Prince, being a witness in many of his charters and other deeds. He built a church at the old Tower of Spottiswoode, called the White Chapel, vestiges of which remained till quite lately. He also gave an altar vase to St. James Church, at Roxburgh. He left a son,

2 i Robert.

2 ROBERT[3] SPOTTISWOODE (John[2], Robert[1]) succeeded his father. He lived in the reigns of King Robert II and King Robert III. He married a daughter of the ancient family of Lighton of Wishaven, in the County of Forfar, who was a sister of the celebrated Henry Lighton, the first Bishop of Murray, then of Aberdeen. By her he had a son and heir,

3 i Henry.

3 HENRY[4] SPOTTISWOODE (Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) lived in the reign of King James II. In many authentic writs he is designated nephew to the Bishop of Lighton. He died leaving issue, a son and successor,

4 i James.

4 JAMES[5] SPOTTISWOODE (Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) married a daughter of Sir Adam Johnston, progenitor of the Marquis of Armandale, omitted in the Peerage, and by her he had a son and heir,

5 i William.

5 WILLIAM[6] SPOTTISWOODE (James[5] Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) married Elizabeth, a daughter of Henry Hopepringle of Forsonee, by whom he had three sons and one daughter.

Children:

6 i David, succeeded his father.

8 ii John, married Beatrix Crichton.

iii Hugh, who had a charter of the lands of Barnacht in 1555.

iv Jean, married William Hay of Barra, an honorable cadet of the illustrious house of Tweedale, from whom the Hays of Raeena, Alderglowns, &c., are descended. William Hay was a man of great bravery. He accompanied King James IV to England in his unfortunate expedition at the battle of Flodden, in 1513. He was succeeded by his eldest son.

6 DAVID[7] SPOTTISWOODE (William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) succeeded his father. He died about the end of the reign of James V, leaving an only son,

7 i Ninian.

7 NINIAN[8] SPOTTISWOODE (David[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) "was served heir to his father, David, in 1550." He was a loyal subject to Queen Mary. He died in the beginning of the reign of James VI, leaving issue, two sons,

i William, died unmarried in 1594.

ii John, died soon after his brother, without issue.

8 REV. JOHN[7] SPOTTISWOODE (William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born in 1509, and although young at the death of his father, received a liberal education at the College of Glasgow, where he took the degrees of Master of Arts and Doctor of Di-

vinity. He was a man of great learning and piety. Theology having been his chief study, he became an ornament to the Church of Scotland. (See Spottiswoode's Church History, etc.) He married Beatrix, daughter of Patrick Crichton, by whom he had two sons and one daughter. He died in 1585, in the seventy-sixth year of his age.

9 i John, succeeded his father.
21 ii James.
iii A daughter, married —— Tennant of Lynch House in East Lothian.

9 REV. JOHN[8] SPOTTISWOODE (John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) succeeded his cousin, John, son of Ninian, as heir of Spottiswoode. He was born in 1565. He became Archbishop of St. Andrews, Lord High Chancellor of Scotland, and was one of the most learned and virtuous men of the kingdom. His life has been fully recorded in his "History of the Church of Scotland," and briefly by Mr. Crawford, in his "Lives of the Officers of the State." To these works we refer the reader. In the year 1620 he sold the barony of Spottiswoode to three brothers, of the name of Bell, with whom and their heirs it remained until it was again purchased by the heir of the Spottiswoodes, in 1700, as will be recorded hereinafter. Before this time the Archbishop had purchased other estates, among them that of the Barony of Darsay, in Fife. He married Rachel, daughter of Doctor David Lindsay, Bishop of Ross, a son of the family of Edgill, by whom he had two sons and one daughter. (See Lindsay Family.) He died at London, December 2, 1639, in the seventy-fourth year of his age, and, by the King's order, was

interred with great pomp, in the Chapel of Henry VII, in Westminster Abbey. He was succeeded by his eldest son. He left issue,

10 i John, succeeded his father.

11 ii Robert.

iii Anne, married Sir William Saintclair, of Roslin, "one of the ancient Barons of Scotland," and had issue.

10 SIR JOHN[9] SPOTTISWOODE (John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) upon his father's resignation, had a charter, in Latin, in the year 1616. He was appointed one of the Gentlemen of the Bedchamber to the King when a young man, and was knighted by the King, as appears by a charter under the great seal, dated June 5, 1621. He died before the restoration of King Charles II. His only son was

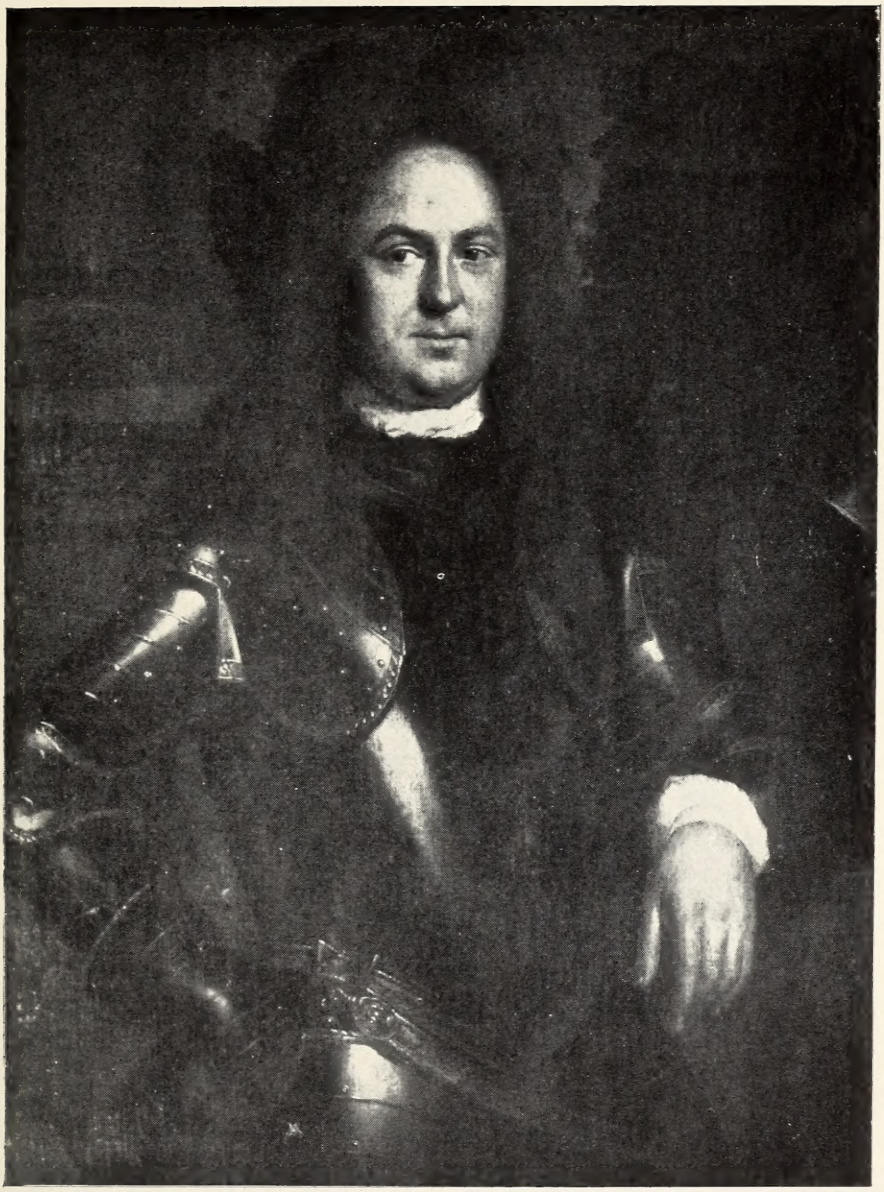
i John, a staunch loyalist, who joined the great Montrose and was taken prisoner with him and executed immediately after him, in 1650, in the flower of his age.

11 SIR ROBERT[9] SPOTTISWOODE (John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born in 1596. He was a man of great learning and merit. The history of his life is subjoined to his "Practicks of the Law of Scotland," to which we refer our readers. As his great wisdom and knowledge of the law became very conspicuous, King James VI appointed him one of the Extraordinary Lords of Sessions, and a member of the Privy Council. He was afterward appointed by King Charles I Lord President of the College of Justice and Secretary for Scotland, which appears by

another charter, dated 1636. Charles I having, a little before this time, erected the Bishopric of Edinburgh, pleaded with Sir Robert to part with his lands of New Abbey, in 1634, which he gave as part of a patrimony to his new Bishopric, and, though Sir Robert, acceded to the wishes of the King, it is certain that the price was not paid. The estate of the Bishops being soon thereafter abrogated, the King, in 1641, "by a signature made by his royal hand," restored Sir Robert to his former rights, and gave back his title deeds, but, he being obnoxious to the prevailing faction, was obliged to leave the Kingdom "so that his signature never passed the seals," the estates continued in possession of the Crown. Sir Robert, in 1629, married Bertha, eldest daughter of Sir Alexander Morrison of Preston Grange, one of the Senators of the College of Justice. He had by her three sons. He died on the scaffold for his loyalty to the Stuarts.

i John, died shortly before the restoration of King Charles II.

ii Alexander, succeeded to the barony; his descendant, the present representative of the family in Scotland, is John Spottiswoode, Esquire, M. P., laird of Spottiswoode, whose brothers are George Spottiswoode of Gladswood, County Berwick, Scotland, Lieutenant-Colonel in the Army; and Andrew Spottiswoode, of Broom Hall, Surrey, England. The representative of the family resides, during the greater portion of the year, at Spottiswoode, the hereditary estate, the modern mansion being one of the finest in southern Scotland. Thirty miles of underground drains have been made on the



General Elliott
SON OF CATHERINE (ELLIOTT) SPOTTISWOODE AND HALF-BROTHER OF GOVERNOR SPOTTISWOODE

estate, thus reclaiming hundreds of acres of land lying between the Blackadder and the Leader. The old mansion still remains.

12 iii Robert.

12 DOCTOR ROBERT[10] SPOTTISWOODE (Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) "being bred to physic," was appointed by King Charles II Physician to the Governor and Garrison of Tangiers. He went there with the Earl of Middleton, where he died in 1688, leaving issue by his wife, Catherine, widow Elliott, one son,

13 i Alexander, married Ann Butler Brayne.

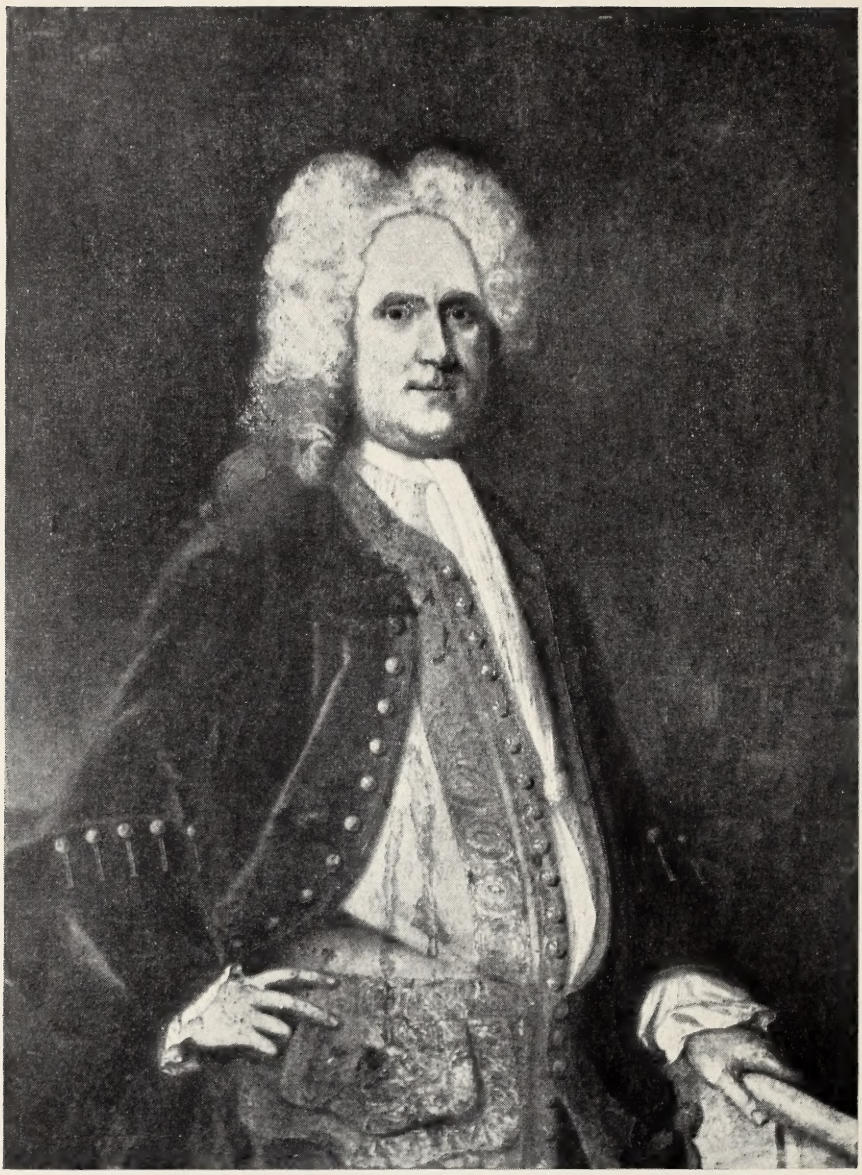
13 GOV. ALEXANDER[11] SPOTTISWOODE (Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born in Tangiers, in 1676. He was bred to the Army from his childhood. He served with distinction under the Duke of Marlboro, and was wounded in the breast at the Battle of Blenheim, August 13, 1704, and sometimes showed his guests a cannon ball, which, when spent, struck his coat in the battle. He was Governor of Virginia from 1710 to 1723. He brought over with him the right of habeas corpus, hitherto denied to Virginians, although guaranteed to English subjects by Magna Charta. At Chelsea, King William County, Virginia, is preserved (in 1868) a three-quarter length portrait of Governor Spottiswoode (Spotswood, as it was written by the family in early times in Virginia), in which Blenheim Castle is represented in the background. He was the author of an Act making tobacco notes the medium of ordinary circulation, and they were used as currency in the Colony for a long

period. Being a master of the military art, he kept the militia under excellent discipline. In 1716 Governor Spottiswoode made the first complete discovery of a passage over the Blue Ridge. The following account of the expedition over the mountains made by him is from the *William and Mary Quarterly:*

"THE ULTRA MONTANE EXPEDITION.

"On August 20, 1716, John Fontaine (son of Rev. James Fontaine, a French Huguenot of ancient family), who had served as ensign in the English army, waited upon Governor Spotswood in Williamsburg with the necessary horses and baggage, and together they started early in the morning for an expedition over the Appalachian Mountains. They breakfasted at the Ordinary, in New Kent, kept by Col. William Bassett, twenty-five miles distant, and opposite to West Point, after which they crossed the York River, and rode to the house of Augustine Moore, father of Bernard Moore, who married the Governor's daughter, Kate Spotswood. Here on the Mattaponi, about ten miles from West Point, they tarried the night. Passing over this stream the next morning at ten o'clock, they went on their way, and late in the night reached the house of Robert Beverley, the historian, at the head of the Mattaponi, in Essex county, about forty miles from the crossing-place and thirty miles above Mr. John Baylor's, 'one of the greatest dealers of tobacco in the country.'

"* * * they set out again on the 22d, and after a journey of thirty miles reached the home of Mr. William Woodford, father of General Woodford of the



Governor Alexander Spottiswoode

Revolution. This place, which was on the Rappahannock, stood on a high hill commanding a fine prospect, and was dignified with the name of 'Windsor.' It was ten miles below the falls of the river.

"Here they remained all next day and rested their horses. In the morning of the 24th at seven o'clock they mounted and arrived at Capt. Austin Smith's house about ten. Captain Smith was a son of Major Lawrence Smith, of Gloucester, who was a staunch supporter of Sir William Berkeley during Bacon's Rebellion. They dined there, and continuing their journey about one o'clock, they arrived about nine at Germanna, the place of rendezvous on the Rapidan River, about thirty miles above the falls of the Rappahannock.

"This place was paled in like a pentagon, and contained nine families of Germans, settled there by Spotswood. In the very centre was a blockhouse with five sides answering to the five sides of the great enclosure. There were loop-holes in it, from which one might see all the inside. This house was intended as a retreat for the people in case they were not able to defend the palisades if attacked by the Indians, and was also used for divine service.

"The Governor and his friend, Fontaine, tarried here four days and during the time arrived the gentlemen and rangers who were expected to meet him to asisst in the more serious business of effecting a passage through the wild forest now stretching before them.

"Among the gentlemen were John Fontaine, [Robert] Beverly, Austin Smith, Robert Brooke, a surveyor, grandfather of Robert Brooke, governor in 1798, and of Francis T. Brooke, Judge of the Supreme Court of Virginia, Col. George Mason, of Stafford, father of

George Mason, the author of the Virginia Bill of Rights and State Constitution, Col. [Christopher] Robinson, naval officer of Rappahannock River, Capt. Jeremiah Clonder, of Middlesex, [Thomas] Todd, of Essex, and Mr. Taylor, probably James Taylor, great-grandfather of President Zachary Taylor.

"The camping places in the woods were named in honor of the Governor and these companions.

"By the 29th they had proceeded so far as to drink the healths of King George I. and all the royal family on the very top of the Appalachian Mountains. On the way they saw buffaloes, rattlesnakes, vines, briars, beautiful valleys and prodigious precipices. The highest mountain they called Mt. George, in honor of the king, and the next highest, Mt. Alexander. They had several sorts of liquors with them and the king's health was cordially drunk, the echoes among the crags responding to repeated volleys from their guns.

"Then descending the mountains, they watered their horses in the crystal stream of the Shenandoah. It was not usual at this time to shoe horses in the country around Williamsburg, where the ground is soft and free from pebbles, but on account of the rough character of the travelling in the mountains they had been obliged while at Germanna to provide a great quantity of horse shoes. So on their return to Williamsburg, which was accomplished on September 17, the governor presented each of his companions with a tiny golden horseshoe, studded with valuable stones, with this inscription on one side: *"Sic juvat transcendere montes."* Rev. Hugh Jones, the Professor of Mathematics in the college, states that he saw several of these ornaments, and it is known that one of them descended in the family of

Major Robert Brooke, and was seen during the present generation. The miniature horseshoe that belonged to Spotswood, according to a descendant of his, the late Mrs. Susan Bott, of Petersburg, who had seen it, was small enough to be worn on a watch-chain. A novel called the *Knights of the Horseshoe,* by Dr. Wm. A. Caruthers, derives its name and subject from Spotswood's exploit.

"In the November succeeding Spotswood's return home, the authorities of the college waited upon Governor Spotswood with two copies of Latin verses, being their annual offering for the lands held by the college under the charter. The subject chosen by Mr. James Blair, the President, was, "The Suppression of the Late Rebellion," but Mr. Arthur Blackamore, the Professor of Humanity or Master of the Grammar school, made a decided hit by singing the praises of this *"Ultra Montane Expedition"* in classic lines. There is good reason to believe that the Latin verses of that day were better than the English translations, but if the modern critic does not like the work of the Rev. George Seagood, who turned Blackamore's verses into English, he must remember that he has against him 'the applause of several good judges.' "

Governor Spottiswoode urged upon the British Government the policy of establishing a chain of posts beyond the Alleghanies from the Lakes to the Mississippi, to restrain the encroachments of the French. He reduced to submission the Indian tribes, and, blending humanity with vigour, taught them that, while he would chastise their insolence, he commiserated their fate. He recommended the intermarriage of the whites with the Indians, and took measures to extend the advantages of a Christian

education to the Indian children. He was proficient in mathematics, and skilled in architecture. He built the octagon powder magazine at Williamsburg, afterward so famous in the time of Governor Dunmore, rebuilt the College of William and Mary, and made improvements in the Governor's house and gardens. He was styled the Tubal-Cain of Virginia, and was indeed the pioneer of iron manufacture in North America. Previous to the year 1724, he had founded, on a horse-shoe peninsula of four hundred acres on the Rapidan River, in the County of Spotsylvania, which was named after him, the little town of Germanna, so called from having been settled by Germans sent over by Queen Anne. When residing there, in the year 1724, Governor Spottiswoode married Ann Butler, daughter of Richard Brayne, Esquire, of Westminster. She derived her middle name from James Butler, Duke of Ormond, her Godfather. The following is an article showing the royal descent of Governor Spottiswoode through his great-grandmother, Rachel Lindsay:

"Descended from King Robert II of Scotland's daughter, Princess Catherine, and her husband, Sir David Lindsay, created Earl of Crawford, was Rt. Rev. David Lindsay, D. D., Bishop of Ross, whose daughter married Most Rev. John Spotswood, Archbishop of St. Andrew's. Archbishop Spotswood crowned Charles I of England at Holyrood and was buried in Westminster Abbey. From him was descended Maj.-Gen. Alexander Spotswood, commander-in-chief of the Virginia colony (1710-23). His wife, Anne Butler Brayne, was also a descendant of royalty. Thus their descendants have a double amount of the blood royal. Their descendants in Virginia are very numerous. Among them are the

Nelsons, of Clarke county, who are also descended from Gov. Thomas Nelson, of Yorktown; the Claibornes, of Liberty Hall; the Temples, of Fredericksburg; and Charles Campbell, the historian of Virginia; Mrs. John Maben, of Richmond; Mrs. J. Dorsey Cullen, of Richmond; Mrs. Frank Peyton Clark, of Baltimore, and Mrs. Leiper M. Robinson, of Chelsea, are all descended from the Stuart Kings of Scotland, being descendants of Gen. Alexander Spotswood, as is also the Keller family, of Tuscumbia, Ala., and Louisville, Ky."

Governor Spottiswoode had a country seat near Williamsburg, Virginia, called "Porto Bello," and also large tracts of land in Orange and Culpeper Counties. The descendants of the Governor in Virginia and other states are numerous, and his memory is held in great respect.

In "St. Mark's Parish" is to be found this interesting account of a visit to the home of Governor Spottiswoode and his wife, by Col. Byrd, of Westover.

"Here I arrived about three o'clock and found Mrs. Spotswood at home, who received her old acquaintance with many a gracious smile. I was carried into a room elegantly set off with pier glasses, the largest of which came soon after to an odd misfortune. Among other favorite animals which cheered this lady's solitude, a brace of tame deer ran familiarly about the house, and one of them came to stare at me as a stranger, but unluckily spying his own figure in the glass, he made a spring over the tea table that stood under it, and shattered the glass to pieces, and falling back upon the tea table made a terrible fracas among the china. This exploit was so sudden, and accompanied with such noise, that it surprised me and perfectly frightened Mrs. Spotswood. But it was worth all the damage to see the

moderation and good humor with which she bore the disaster. In the evening the noble Colonel came home from his mines, who saluted me very civilly; and Mrs. Spotswood's sister, Miss Thecky, who had been to meet him, *en cavalier,* was so kind too as to bid me welcome, We talked over a legend of old stories, supped about nine, and then prattled with the ladies till it was time for a traveller to retire. In the meantime I observed my old friend to be very uxorious and exceedingly fond of his children. This was so opposite to the maxims he used to preach before he was married, that I could not forbear rubbing up the memory of them. But he gave a very good natured turn to his change of sentiment, by alleging that whoever brings a poor gentlewoman into so solitary a place, from all her friends and acquaintances, would be ungrateful not to use her and all that belongs to her with all possible tenderness. We all kept snug in our several apartments till nine, except Miss Thecky, who was the housewife of the family. At that hour we met over a pot of coffee, which was not quite strong enough to give us the palsy. After breakfast the Colonel and I left the ladies to their domestic affairs, and took a turn in the garden, which had nothing beautiful in it but three terrace walks that fall in slopes, one below another. I let him understand that besides the pleasure of paying him a visit, I came to be instructed by so great a master in the mystery of making iron, whereon he had the way and was the Tubal Cain of Virginia. He corrected me a little there, saying that he was not only the first in his country, but the first in North America who had erected a regular furnace; that they ran altogether on bloomeries in New England and Pennsylvania till his example had made them at-

tempt greater works. He said that the four furnaces now at work in Virginia circulated a great sum of money for provisions, &c., in the adjacent Counties. He told me that he had iron in several parts of his tract of forty-five thousand acres of land, but that the mine he was at work upon was thirteen miles below Germanna. He raised the ore a mile from the furnace, and carted the iron, when made, fifteen miles to his plantation on Massaponax. He said that during his absence in England he had lost eighty slaves, his furnace was still the greater part of the time, and all his plantations ran to ruin. But he was rightly served for trusting his affairs to a mathematician (Mr. Graeme), whose thoughts were always among the stars. The afternoon was devoted to the ladies, who conducted me through a shady lane to the river, and, by the way, bade me drink some very fine water that issued from a marble fountain. Just behind it was a covered bench, where Miss Thecky often sat and bewailed her virginity. The river is about fifty yards wide and so rapid that the ferry boat is towed over by a chain, and therefore called the Rapidan."

The Miss Thecky, above mentioned, was evidently the sister of Mrs. Spotswood, who married Mr. Benger, a cousin of the Governor, and from whom some of the Minors and Frenches of Spotsylvania are descended.

Governor Spottiswoode left in manuscript an historical account of Virginia during his administration. Although a Whig in politics, he was a high-Churchman, and had ideas of governmental prerogative; but a long residence in Virginia, and the identity of his interests with those of the Virginians, appear to have greatly changed his views of governmental authority and popular rights. Besides his portrait at Chelsea, before referred to, there

is another, preserved formerly at Nottingham, the seat of General Alexander Spottiswoode, and since at Sedley Lodge, the seat of William Spottiswoode, Esquire, in Orange County, Virginia; also one of Lady Spottiswoode, and of General Elliott, half brother of the Governor, who commanded the cavalry under Marlborough, at the battle of Blenheim, and also served under Prince Eugene. General Elliott is represented in complete armour. The Sedley-Lodge portrait of the Governor has been daguerreotyped in miniature, and the daguerreotype was in the possession of the Reverend Philip Slaughter, some years ago. It represents him in full Court-dress, scarlet velvet, and cravat, which is brought down the breast, and then tied. He has a fine and noble face and figure.

Major-General Alexander Spottiswoode, when on the eve of embarking at the head of an exposition, destined for Carthagena in South America, died at Annapolis, Maryland, on the 7th day of June, 1740. He was probably buried there, but some suppose that he may have been interred at "Temple Farm," on York River. A mile or two below Yorktown, on the south bank of the majestic York, extending along a fine bluff a mile back from the river, is the old Temple Farm. An aged tombstone bears witness that it was one of the earliest settlements on the river. From the lofty and commanding bluff, the view is unbroken down the York river to its mouth, where it merges into the waters of the Chesapeake Bay. The mansion house built by Governor Spottiswoode still stands (1861), and excites the interest of passing travellers. During the war of the Revolution, it was known as the Moore House, a name which it still bears, and which was derived from a widow Moore who owned it.

It will be remembered that Bernard Moore, Sr., of Chelsea, married Governor Spottiswoode's eldest daughter. The articles of capitulation at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis were drawn up and subscribed in the Moore House. The estate of Temple Farm is supposed to have derived its name from a temple-like structure, which the Governor erected there as a family vault. Some vestiges of it remained until the year 1834, but have since entirely disappeared. Only one tombstone (besides the one already mentioned), remains in this place of burial, a large iron slab, which lies partly imbedded in the ground. On it there is represented a hunting scene with heraldic emblems. The inscription is:

"Major William Gooch of this Parish,
"Dyed October 29, 1655.
"Within this tomb there doth interred lie
"No shape—but substance, true nobility
"Itself; though young in years, just 29,
"Yet graced with virtues morall and divine;
"The Church from him did good participate;
"In counsell firm, fit to adorn a State."

The widow of Governor Spottiswoode married Rev. John Thompson, an Irishman. He was a minister of exemplary character and resided in Culpeper County, Virginia. They were married on November 9, 1742. Mrs. Spotswood's children and connections were opposed to the match. In St. Mark's Parish register, page 19, is a letter from the Rev. John Thompson which is quaint and full of interest, persuading her to keep her engagement with him. "A reconciliation was effected between Mr. Thompson and Mrs. Spotswood's family some years afterward by the Rev. R. Rose, who was one of Governor Spotswood's executors. Rev. John and Lady Spotswood

Thompson had two children: Anne, who in her fifteenth year married Francis Thornton, of Fall Hill, near Fredericksburg; and William, who married Sally Carter, of Cleve. Among their descendants were Commodore Thompson, of the United States Navy, and many of the Thompsons of Kentucky." (St Mark's Parish, page 39.)

The Governor left two cabinets of silver plate, weighing one thousand and eighty-nine ounces, to his wife, for her life, and, at her death, to his son, John, should he arrive at the age of twenty-one. If not, then to Robert, the said plate to descend as an heirloom in the family. It bore the Coat of Arms of the family.

The children of Alexander and Ann Butler (Brayne) Spottiswoode were,

14 i John, married Mary Dandridge.
ii Ann Catherine, married Bernard Moore (see Moore family, No. 5).
iii Dorothea, married Nathaniel West Dandridge (see Dandridge family, No. 6).
iv Robert, a subaltern officer under Washington in the French and Indian War; sent out with a scouting party from Fort Cumberland in 1756, he was supposed to have been scalped by the Indians; his remains were found near Fort Duquesne.

14 JOHN[12] SPOTTISWOODE (Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) married, in 1745, Mary, daughter of Commodore William Dandridge, of the British Navy, commander of the man-of-war, "Ludlow Castle." (See Dandridge Family.) He died May 6, 1756, leaving his widow and four children. He bequeathed to

each of his daughters one thousand pounds sterling and a slave; to Anna, a mulatto girl called Betty. To Mary, a negro slave called Phyllis, and the residue of his estate to his younger son, John.

The following is an interesting account of two of the sons of John Spottiswoode:

"Two Spotswood boys at Eton in 1760, By Andrew G. Grinnan, M. D.

"Gov. Spotswood of Virginia had four children; the oldest was John, who married in 1745, Mary, daughter of Wm. Dandridge of the British Navy (St. Mark's Parish), Dorothea Spotswood married Capt. Nat. West Dandridge, also of the Navy.

"Alexander and John Spotswood were children of John. Alexander in due course of time became a general in the Revolution, and had high reputation as an excellent officer; he lived on the banks of the Rappahannock, on an excellent estate a few miles below Fredericksburg, Va. (Hayden.) He married Elizabeth, daughter of Wm. Augustine Washington, brother of Gen. George. John, brother to Alexander, married Miss Rowzee, and did good service to the colonies in the Revolution as a captain.

"John Spotswood, son of the Governor, died, and his widow married Mr. Campbell and lived at Williamsburg, Va.; his mother, Mrs. Campbell, named Margaret, was a widow and lived at London. Col. Bernard Moore of Chelsea, Va., who married Kate Spotswood, became guardian of Alexander and John, grandsons of the Governor.

"Col. Moore sent his wards to school at Eton in England, and they boarded with Mrs. Mary Young. In her yard was a famous elm tree, whose ample shade

afforded shelter to many English youths who became celebrated in after life, among them Wellington, Bishop Young of Ferns, (Seat: Ferns Palace, Wexford, Ireland) was her son. She had a daughter Catherine, who married the Rev. Septimus Plumtree, and lived at Mansfield in the County of Nottingham. Mr. Plumtree died before 1788, and left her with a large family.

"The two Spotswood boys began boarding with Mrs. Young on the 8th of January, 1760, and it was agreed that they should pay each for board per year £25 sterling

for candles .....£ 1 sterling
for fire ..... £ 1-10 sterling
for mending linen ..... £ 1 sterling

and that Mrs. Young should charge in her bill for each one as entrance fee £6—6. Mrs. Young was paid her bills for 1760 and 1761, with commendable punctuality, but alas! for the boys, Col. Moore, their guardian, made no more remittances from Virginia. They were left penniless in a strange land. Neither their aunt Brayne, who lived in London, nor their uncle Dandridge, who resided at the back of Buckingham gate, London, would make any advances, or even permit them to enter their houses. (Authority: The Plumtree—Spotswood Manuscript.)

"The boys, however, were in charge of Mrs. Margaret Campbell, the mother of their step-father, who resided in London also, and had them frequently at her house, especially in vacations. She was very kind to them, though her means were too limited to enable her to render pecuniary aid. She persuaded Mrs. Young to retain the boys, and advance all the money for their current expenses assuring her that remittances would be made by Col. Moore. At the end of 1762, no funds being forthcoming,

Mrs. Young was extremely unwilling to keep the boys longer, or make further advances, and desired Mrs. Campbell to remove them, but the latter succeeded in persuading the good natured Mrs. Young to retain them.

"They remained until May, 1764. During a part of this time they were sick at Mrs. Campbell's; they were several times sick at Mrs. Young's, and were attended by Dr. Dampier, probably a son of the celebrated navigator, whose bills she paid.

"A letter of Mrs. Campbell, to Mrs. Young, written probably at the close of 1762, relates so quaintly the forlorn condition of the young Virginians, that we give it in full:

" 'Madam, I am much obliged to you for the regard which you have testified on this juncture to the Master Spotswoods in offering to take them back to Eton, at least until their guardian can give instructions to have their bills paid, and themselves under better directors, who will be more punctual in their payments to you. You have been much more their friend than any one of their own Relations, and I am well convinced by their conduct, that they must have encumbered you all the Holidays. If my friendship, from the connection I had with their mother, had not protected them in their distress, poor babes! Their aunt very early forbid them her house. If it could proceed from their inability of Fortune, and having no accommodations, I am sure that I might have justly made the same objection.

" 'I have children of my own, and have been obliged to rob myself of all company during their stay with me, because my first floor was dedicated to them, and I have ruined my furniture of it, in letting them lie in my dressing room, and live in the dining room. I have

been at the pains of writing many letters on their account, especially on the late accident to Mr. Knox, and I shall write to their mother the obligations they are under to you, and answer that she will use her utmost endeavors to get Col. Moore to send remittances to you, for they are wholly under his care. Mr. Knox [probably he was Mr. John Knox, of Windsor, Culpeper Co., Va., who went over in the Bogle ship and came back to Virginia in 1762. See Hayden's Va. Genealogies, page 699] wrote that if you were not kind enough to let them trespass on you any longer, I was to send them down to Bristol. When I was preparing to do this, I received your kind letter that you would take them again. I hope you will have no reason to repent it yourself, and I dare say their friends will be much better satisfied to have them continue under your care at Eton.

" 'I am very Sorry, Madam, to send them back with such bad coughs, though I have nursed Jack, who was so bad that we were obliged to Bleed him and physick him, that he is much better.

" 'I can't judge how they got them (the coughs). My son came home with one, and has never been out of the house but once since, and these children have always laid warm, and lived constantly in the house, except taking a walk in fine days, though not this fortnight past.

" 'Aleck is just attacked with one, and I fain would kept them home, till they were quite recovered, but that my son is in so poor a way, that I am advised to take him immediately out of Town, and to keep him under a course of asses milk, and my brother is to send his post chaise for me on Sunday or Monday.

"And, as Mr. Dandridge has a house no further than the back of Buckingham gate, and was in clear air, I

sent my servant with a letter to-day, to request that he should take the children, until the middle of next week, in hopes that by a change of air, their coughs would be greatly removed, but his answer is as rude to me as barbarous to the poor children; and he has denied them house room, but they may depend upon it that his unkindness shall be made known to their absent friends, as will your great goodness. I beg that they may be kept in a very warm room, and take the drops I send every night, and the pectoral drink several times a day, and that they eat no meat or drink anything but warm barley water and lemon juice, and if Aleck increases to get Blooded.

" 'I sent my servant in a Post chaise, to take care they don't catch cold. I am certain that with the country air, with your care and the helping of God, they will soon be well, and I beg you will soon send a letter to let me know how they do, as my brother sends to town often. I send all their clothes which came here, except eleven shirts, which shall be sent as soon as washed, and now I conclude myself, Madam, your most humble servant

" 'MARGARET CAMPBELL.'

"From this letter it appears that the forlorn condition of the boys did not repress their exuberant spirits—they returned home in 1764, and in a letter from President Nelson of Yorktown, Va., to his agent in London, desiring him to send his son, who afterwards became General Nelson, home, written in 1764, he cautions him not to send him on the same vessel with two wild Virginia youths who were about to return. (Meade's "Old Virginia Families.")

"Mrs. Young allowed the boys, for pocket money, about

three pounds per six months, in weekly installments, and paid the bills of tailors, shoemakers, cobblers, doctors, barbers, book-sellers, dancing masters, post chaise hires, fees to servants and to the bell man, sweeping out school room, chapel clerk, salt money, expense to the elections, cost of montem poles and the montem dinner, and all manner of expenses incident to their position.

"At the expiration of the boys' time in 1764, the entire amount due Mrs. Young was about two hundred and seventy pounds, and the writer has the itemized accounts, many items very curious indeed.

"We now give a copy of Alexander's letter to Mrs. Young, from London when he left Eton:

" 'London, May 23, 1764.

" 'Hon. Madam:

" 'I write by this opportunity, for to thank you for all the past favors to me and my brother. I hope it will be in my power, one day or another to make you amends for all you have done for us. Mr. Hunter (Wm. H.) is to pay our bills. We go to Virginia in June. I have seen my aunt Brayne, and they give their compliments to you; and I have been and seen Mrs. Campbell. I have wrote to my mother, and told her how kind you have been to me and my brother.

" 'I am your humble servant,

" 'ALEX SPOTTSWOOD.'

"Some time after reaching Virginia, Alexander deposited with Mr. James Hunter of Fredericksburg, Va., a reputable merchant, the amount due Mrs Young, to remit to his brother, Mr. Wm. Hunter of London, and it was remitted to him—but Mrs. Young failed to apply for the money for some time—and he became a bankrupt, and owing duties to the crown, he fled to Fredericksburg, Va.,

bringing his books with him. He afterwards died, still insolvent; and the examination of his books, by Mr. Henry Mitchell in 1788, disclosed the fact that on them Mrs. Young was credited with the amount sent by Alex. Spotswood, which had never been paid, and it seems that the generous old lady lost the entire debts; for Spotswood, when called upon in 1788 to pay the debt, contended that he had paid it, by remitting to Mr. Hunter as was agreed upon.

"Mrs. Young died, and her will written in 1773 was probated in the Prerogative Court of Frederick, Archbishop of Canterbury, on the 30th of August, 1775, and we have it in perfect preservation, written in quaint old style on a sheet of parchment about two feet square, with the large seal of the Archbishop's court attached, and certificate of probate, and a blue revenue stamp on it, somewhat similar to the famous stamp of 1765. Mrs. Plumtree was executrix and chief legatee. She sent in 1788 the will and accounts against the Spotswoods to Henry Mitchell, a merchant of Fredericksburg, Va., with an elaborate power of Attorney to collect, sworn to by Mr. Hardesty and attested by John Evans, notary public of London, with his seal; and the Right Hon. John Burnell, Lord Mayor of London, certifies that full faith is to be given to John Evans' notarial acts.

"As we have stated, Alex. Spotswood, then (in 1788) a general, refused to pay the debt over again—though Mrs. Plumtree wrote a very eloquent letter to him, which the writer has, pleading for payment. The accounts were drawn upon fine, long, narrow sheets of paper, tied together doubtless by Mrs. Plumtree's own hands with narrow silk ribbon, which, though over a hundred years old, is apparently as sound as ever.

"The seal of the Archbishop's Court is four inches by four and a half inches, and is attached by a broad band to the will. It represents the prelate on his Episcopal throne, with supporters on each side, and the coat-of-arms at the bottom.

"For the comfort of parents who have wild sons, we must say that our two wild boys made excellent citizens; very patriotic they were.

"A letter from Col. G. B. Wallace of Va., from camp in New Jersey, written about 1777, mentions Col. Alex. Spotswood as a most excellent officer. He lived for many years after the Revolution, and was a very prominent man in Fredericksburg and its vicinity.

"John Spotswood lived in the Wilderness a few miles from Germanna, and after the Revolution was known as "Col. Spotswood." He was noted for his hospitality, and his home was a favorite stopping place for Orange County gentlemen, going to Fredericksburg on business or for pleasure. He was once a candidate for the House of Delegates, but was defeated.

Authorities for this account are Hayden, The Plumtree-Spotswood papers were amongst the papers of Henry Mitchell, an old Merchant settled in Fredericksburg before the Revolution. Mr. Daniel Grinnan of that City was Mitchell's admin. d. b n., and in this way the papers came into my possession, as D. G. was my father, and Col. Frank Taylor's diaries from 1786 to 1799 inclusive; manuscript in my possession."

Children:

15 i Alexander, married Elizabeth Washington.
16 ii John, married Sarah Rowsie, of Essex.
iii Mary, m. Peter Randolph.
iv Ann, b. 1752, m. Lewis Burwell.

15 GEN. ALEXANDER[13] SPOTTISWOODE (John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) married Elizabeth, daughter of General William Augustine Washington (his name may have been Augustine), and niece and legatee of General George Washington (see Washington Family, Number 4). They were married February 15, 1769. He was born in 1746 and died in 1818. General Spottiswoode was an officer of the Revolution. The following record of their children has been taken from family papers.

Children:

i Alexander Elliott, born December 1, 1769.

16 ii John Augustine, married —— ———.

iii Robert, born June 15, 1772; died in infancy.

iv Ann, born June 15, 1773; died in infancy.

18 v Mary Randolph, married Judge Francis T. Brooke.

vi Elizabeth Jane, died in infancy.

vii Ann W. Boswell, born in 1779; married —— Taliaferro.

viii Elizabeth B., born in 1781; married —— Page; died in 1805.

ix George Washington, died in infancy.

x Henrietta B., married Bushrod Washington.

xi William Lafayette, born in 1786.

xii Martha Ann, born in 1790; married Burdette Ashton (another account states that Maria was the wife of Burdette Ashton).

xiii William L. McCarty, born in 1791.

16 CAPT. JOHN[13] SPOTTISWOODE (John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5],

Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born June 7, 1771. He was an officer in the Revolution. Wounded at Battle of Brandywine; owned estates, Sedley Lodge, and Nange Grove; married, Sept. 19, 1771, Sally, daughter of Col. John Rowzie of Farmer's Hall, Essex Co., Virginia.

Children:

i Mary, b. 1772; m. Nicholas Voss.
ii John, b. 1774; m. Mary Goode.
iii Susan, b. 1776; m. John Bott.
iv Robert, b. 1780; m. Louisa Bott.
v Dandridge.
vi Elliot, b. 1782; m. Sallie Littlepage.
vii Sally, b. 1785; m. 1st, R. Atkinson, 2nd, Geo. Whitlock.
22 viii Dandridge, b. ——; m. Catherine Brooke.
ix Norboene Berkeley, b. 1790; m. Sallie Markham.
x Lucy, b. 1791; m. Wm. George Augustine Washington.
xi Ann, b. 1793; m. Wm. Robertson, of Dublin, Ireland.

18 MARY RANDOLPH[14] SPOTTISWOODE (Alexander[13], John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born June 29, 1775. She married Judge Francis T. Brooke, in 1791. Her death occurred January 16, 1803.

Children:

i John Brooke.
ii Robert Brooke.
19 iii Mary Brooke, married Dr. Edmund Berkeley.

19 MARY[15] BROOKE (Mary Randolph[14] Spottis-

woode, Alexander[13], John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) married Doctor Edmund Berkeley of Edgewood. Their son was,

20 i Carter Berkeley.

20 DOCTOR CARTER[16] BERKELEY (Mary[15] Brooke, Mary Randolph[14] Spottiswoode, Alexander[13], John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) of Staunton, married Lovie Gilkeson. Their son was,

i Capt. Randolph C. Berkeley, of the United States Marine Corps; married Carrie Anna Phillips.

21 DOCTOR JAMES[8] SPOTTISWOODE (John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born in 1567. He was educated at the University of Glasgow, and was distinguished for his application to his studies. In the year 1589 he was appointed one of the Gentlemen Ushers, and attended the king, James I, on his voyage to Denmark, and became a great favorite at the Court. In 1603 he accompanied His Majesty into England, and there entered Holy Orders. In the same year he was made Rector of Welles, in Norfolk. In 1621 he was made Bishop of Clogher, in Ireland, where he continued until the troubles of King Charles I obliged him to return to London in 1642, where he died in 1644 and was interred in Westminster Abbey, near his brother, the Chancellor. His first wife was a relative of a family of Norfolk. By her he had two sons and one daughter.

i Sir Henry, knighted when a young man by King James VI; married Jean, daughter of Tristram Bulkley, Esquire, of Castle-Farm-Hill, in Anglesey, by

whom he had several sons, whose posterity still exists in Ireland, where they are possessed of large fortunes.

ii Richard, of Drumcote, whose daughter married Archibald, son of Sir James Erskine.

iii Jean, married, first, George Hay, Esquire, a younger son of John Hay, of Barra, clerk register, by whom she had issue, and, second, James Sinclair, of Roslin, by whom she also had issue.

22 DANDRIDGE[14] SPOTTISWOOD (John[13], John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) was born, 1789, married, October 29th, 1818, Catherine, born 1801, daughter of Peter Francisco, of Oakham, Buckingham County, Virginia, and his wife, Mary Catherine, daughter of Robert Brooke, of Brookshy Essey County, Virginia.

Children:

i Alexander, d. young.

ii Dandridge, d. young.

23 iii William Francisco.

iv Joseph Edwin, born July 1829, married Lucy Stark, daughter of Joseph Cooper.

v Catherine.

vi Benjamine.

vii Rosa Brooke, born January 17, 1836, died August, 1911, married November 13, 1860, Hon. Frederick Nash Strudwick, of Hislboro, North Carolina.

viii Alexander, died infant.

ix Elizabeth Robertson, born August 2nd, 1840.

23 WILLIAM FRANCESCO[15] SPOTTISWOOD (Dand-

ridge[14], John[13], John[12], Alexander[11], Robert[10], Robert[9], John[8], John[7], William[6], James[5], Henry[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1]) born 16th of February, 1824, married Isabelle Matoaca, daughter of James Dunlop, of Mountainview, Petersburg, Virginia.

Children:

i Dandridge, born May 17th, 1872; m. June 20, 1904, Katherine Francisca V. Wolff, only child of Laurence V. and Mary Olivia Cathcart Keys Wolff, issue: William Lawrence Dandridge, b. 19 May, 1905.

ii Alexander, born January 7th, 1875. Married, May 2nd, 1903, Edna Mabel Mallagh, of San Louis, Obispo, California.

iii James, died infant.

iv William, died infant.

v Catherine Francisco, born February 15th, 1887.

vi Colin McKenzie Dunlop, born April 24th, 1883.

vii Martha Bogle Dunlop, born November 1st, 1885.

HUNTER FAMILY

HUNTER

HUNTER FAMILY

(This genealogy has been taken from an article in the *Baltimore Sun,* by Mary E. Weeks).

Arms—Vert, three dogs of the chase courant, argent collared, or; on a chief of the second, three hunting horns, of the first stringed, gules.

Crest—A greyhound sejant, argent, collared, or.

Motto—*"Cursum perficio."*

Burke in his "Landed Gentry," tells us that "two ancient families of the name of Hunter existed in Scotland for many centuries." Which were the Hunters of Polmood in Tweeddale, now extinct; and Hunter of "Hunterston," of whom the Laird is the present chief of the Hunters.

Of the Hunterston line, Crauford states, they were owners of their land as far back as Alexander II, King of Scotland.

In 1375, William Hunter obtained a chart from King Robert II, for a part of the barony of Amele, from which they were subsequently distinguished as Amele Hunters. These lands are now known as Campbellton, and are still possessed by the Hunters of Hunterston.

The son, or grandson, of this William Hunter living in 1452, and his son Archibald Hunter of Hunterston, by his wife Jane Crauford, was father of the family of Hunters living at "Aoshy."

Robert H. Hunter of Hunterston was one of the band of Ayrshire gentlemen who subscribed in defense of the reformed religion, September 4, 1562. Robert Hunter

acquired the lands of South Kome, on the Isle of Bute, for which he had a charter from the Crown, dated November 29, 1578. Robert Hunter married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Crauford, of Auchinames, by Marion, daughter of Montgomery of "Hazlehead," and had two sons, Robert and Francis. The present Laird of Hunterston is of Robert—son of Robert.

Dr. John Hunter, discoverer of the circulation of the blood, was a member of the family of Hunter of Hunterston.

ANDREW[1] HUNTER, of Clogan, Londonderry County, Ireland, was born in 1640. It has always been a tradition in the family that he was born at his ancestral home, Hunterston. He died in 1734, aged ninety-four. He left a will bequeathing large estates.

Children:

1 i Hugh, married Isabella Semple.
ii William.
iii John.

1 HUGH[2] HUNTER (Andrew[1]) married Isabella Semple. He died in 1732, before his father, leaving a will in which he names his father as executor.

Children:

i A daughter, married —— Willock, and remained in Ireland.
ii Andrew, came to America.
2 iii David, married Martha McIlhenny.
iv Elizabeth, came to America; married —— Carr, and became the ancestress of the Carrs of the Valley of Virginia.

2 CAPT. DAVID[3] HUNTER (Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) mar-

ried, in 1745, Martha, daughter of Moses and Rebecca (Hooe) McIlhenny. He was captain of one of the two York County (Pennsylvania) companies of the French and Indian War, and marched, under General Forbes, against Fort Duquesne. In May, 1758, George Stephenson, writing to R. Peters, secretary of the province, states that he has appointed David Hunter and B. Smith, of Hunterstown, to meet Sir John St. Clair. The following is from another article appearing in the *Baltimore Sun.*

There is a very romantic and mysterious story told about Capt. David Hunter, which also has the merit of being authentic: Some time during the summer of 1776 Capt. David Hunter mysteriously and entirely disappeared, and his wife and children never saw nor heard of him again, although we may suppose every effort was made to trace him, but in the unsettled state of the country in those days the difficulties of a search of this kind were almost insurmountable. Capt. David Hunter is known to have been at his home in June of that year, as in an old journal of a Presbyterian minister he speaks of having ridden from Martinsburg to Winchester in the company of Capt. David Hunter and Captain Holmes, his son-in-law, on June 6th, 1776.

Strange to say, during our late Civil War an old house in the Valley of Virginia having been ransacked by the Union soldiers, a paper was handed to his great-grandson, Capt. David Hunter Strother, which proved to be a writ of habeas corpus directing the Sheriff of Berkeley county to bring the body of David Hunter to the Capitol in Williamsburg. This writ was issued in the name of George III Rex and by the authority of Lord Dunmore, then Governor of Virginia, the 14th day of May, in the fourteenth year of the reign of George III, King of England.

Thus, nearly a hundred years later the cause of the mysterious disappearance of Capt. David Hunter was explained to his descendant who bore the same name. For Capt. David Hunter was a patriot, and Lord Dunmore, the last of the English Governors in Virginia, was a man noted for his unjust cruelty, and has left behind him an infamous memory.

The wife and children of Capt. David Hunter continued to live on the fine estate which he left at the time of his disappearance. The children intermarried with the best families, and their descendants are still the leading people of the district.

Children:

3 i Andrew, married, first, —— Riddle, second, Mary Stockton.

4 ii Moses, married Mrs. Ann (Stephen) Dandridge.

iii Rebecca, "eldest daughter," married Capt. Joseph Holmes, of the Revolutionary Army, who accompanied Capt. David Hunter on his ride to Winchester, June 6, 1776, just before his disappearance, mentioned above; they resided at Winchester, and had children, from whom are descended the Holmes, McGuires, Conrads, Mosses, and Le Grands; one son, Lieut. Hunter Holmes, U. S. Army, was killed at the battle of Ft. Mackinaw, in the War of 1812.

6 iv Nancy, married John Kean.

v Martha, died unmarried.

8 vi David, married Elizabeth Pendleton.

3 REV. ANDREW[4] HUNTER (David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born in 1751. He was a Presbyterian minis-

ter and was at one time pastor of a church on Capitol Hill, Washington, and later in Princeton, New Jersey. He married, —— Riddle, and, second, Mary, sister of Richard Stockton, of Princeton, New Jersey, Signer of the Declaration of Independence. Reverend Andrew Hunter died in Princeton.

Children (by first wife):

i Andrew.

ii Ann, married —— Gordon, of New York.

(by second wife):

iii David, Major-Gen. in the U. S. Army.

iv Mary, married, first, —— Stockton, of Princeton, second, Rev. Mr. Hodge, of Princeton College.

v Lewis, a surgeon of Philadelphia.

vi Richard, of the U. S. Navy.

4 CAPT. MOSES[4] HUNTER (David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was an officer of the Colonial Militia. "Moses Hunter produced a commission under the hand and seal of the Rt. Hon. Earl of Dunsmore appointing him a captain in the militia of this county, who took the usual oaths to his Majesty's person and Government, repeated and subscribed the test and took the oath of a captain of militia." He was clerk of Berkeley County from 1785 to 1795. He was an officer of the Revolution and was commended by Washington at the battle of Monmouth. He married Ann, daughter of General Adam Stephen, and widow of Captain Alexander Spottswood Dandridge (see Stephen Family, Number 1, and Dandridge Family, Number 7). The following notice of their marriage appeared in the *Baltimore Journal* of May 1, 1787:

"On Thursday last, April 26, married in Berkeley County, Virginia, Col. Moses Hunter to Mrs. Dandridge,

daughter of Major General Stephen, a lady of Great Merit With a handsome fortune."

This notice of the death of Mrs. Ann (Stephen) Hunter is from the *National Intelligencer,* of September 29, 1834:

"Monday at Hazlefield, in Jefferson County, Virginia, on Thursday last in the 73rd year of her age, Mrs. Anne Hunter, consort of the late Moses Hunter and daughter of Gen. Adam Stephen, a distinguished officer in the Revolutionary War. Mrs. Hunter was with her father during that period in the War of Independence when the Americans occupied the vicinity of Philadelphia and could relate, with singular accuracy, many incidents of great interest connected with that memorable era in the history of these American States. From these early associations she imbibed an ardent love for her country and never failed, on all appropriate occasions, to furnish the most conclusive evidence of distinguished patriotism. In the last conflict between United States and Great Britain, she exhibited the liveliest interest, and cheerfully girded about her own sons the armor of War and sent them forth in the defense of Liberty and the rights of man. It is well known that one of those thus consecrated to the service of freedom (Lieut. David Hunter), fell whilst valiantly defending his insulted honor. The sword that glittered in his hand in that eventful moment is still preserved as a sad but sacred memorial of his courage and devotion. Mrs. Hunter died on the spot, where, with her first husband, Alexander Spotswood Dandridge, brother to the late wife of the celebrated Patrick Henry, she had fixed a local habitation fifty-four years ago."

Children:

i Ann Evelina, married Judge Henry St. George Tucker (see Tucker Family, No. 1).

5 ii Moses T., married Mary Snickers.
iii David, a volunteer soldier in the U. S. Army; killed at Chrystler's Field, Nov. 11, 1813, aged eighteen.
iv Joseph, Lieut. in the War of 1812.

5 MOSES T.[5] HUNTER (Moses[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was a lawyer of Martinsburg. He married Mary Snickers, who was a great-great-granddaughter of John Washington, brother of Augustine Washington (see Washington Family, Number 16).

Children:

i Moses, unmarried; a soldier in the British Army; disappeared in Calcutta.
ii Henry St. George, U. S. N.; unmarried; died of cholera in China.
iii Beverly Whiting, unmarried; killed in Cuba on the Lopez expedition.
iv John T. Brooke, unmarried; killed in a railroad accident.
v Fanny Washington, died unmarried.
vi Nannie S., married Alfred Conrad Weeks, a sugar-planter of Louisiana, great-grandson of Charles Mynn Thruston, and nephew of Charles M. Conrad of La.; children.

6 NANCY[4] HUNTER (David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married John Kean.

Children:

1 Joseph Kean, clerk of the Superior Court of Frederick Co.; Lieut. U. S. Army, War of 1812.
ii Betsy Kean, married M. White.
7 iii Sidney Thurston Kean, married Alfred Powell.

7 SIDNEY THURSTON[5] KEAN (Nancy[4] Hunter, David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Alfred Powell, of Winchester, a descendant of Captain William Powell, who came from England to Virginia in 1611, and was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1619.

Child:

i Levin Mim Powell, born at Winchester, April 21, 1803; appointed midshipman in U. S. Navy, in 1817; made commodore in 1862; rear-admiral, in 1869; died in Washington in 1885.

8 DAVID[4] HUNTER (David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born March 3, 1761. He married Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Philip and Agnes (Patterson) Pendleton (see Pendleton Family, Number 18), November 19, 1791, and died March 22, 1829.

Children:

	i	Emily, born in 1794; died in childhood.
9	ii	Elizabeth Pendleton, married John Strother.
12	iii	Ann Kean, married Rev. John Blair Hoge.
	iv	Philip Pendleton, married Evelina Smith; four daughters.
14	v	David, married, first, Mercy Harrison, second, Mrs. Rebecca (Lane) Houston.
20	vi	Andrew, married Elizabeth Ellen Stubblefield.
	vii	Mary Louisa, married Rev. John S. Brooke.
21	viii	Mary Susan, married Rev. William Matthews.
22	ix	Edmund Pendleton, married Martha Crawford Abell.
31	x	Moses Hoge, married, first, Kate Hammond, second, Nannie C. Hawkins.

9 ELIZABETH PENDLETON[5] HUNTER (David[4],

David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born in 1796. She married Colonel John Strother.

Children:

10 i David Hunter Strother, married, first, Ann Wolfe, second, Mary Elliott Hunter.

ii Emily Strother, married James Randolph.

10 GEN. DAVID HUNTER[6] STROTHER (Elizabeth Pendleton[5] Hunter, David[4] David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born September 26, 1816, at Martinsburg, West Virginia (then Virginia). The following sketch of his life is contributed by Mrs. Strother of Charlestown. He married, May 16, 1849, Ann Doyne Wolfe, and had by her one daughter, Emily, who married John Brisbane Walker, of Elizabeth, Pennsylvania. Ann Wolfe died in 1859, at Martinsburg. On May 6, 1861, General Strother married his cousin, Mary Elliott Hunter, of Charlestown, West Virginia (see Number 19), by whom he had two sons, David Hunter, who died in infancy, and John, who married Janie Ellison Porter, of Columbus, Georgia.

From infancy, General Strother's tastes were artistic, and, at the age of three, after witnessing the destruction of his father's house by fire, he drew a picture of the scene in which the portraits of those present at the event were easily recognized. At the age of twelve he commenced the study of art at Philadelphia, under Professor Samuel B. Morse, inventor of the electric telegraph, and later attended Washington College, at Canonsburg, Pennsylvania. In 1838 he travelled in Kentucky, Indiana, and Illinois, then the Far West, and in 1841 went to Europe to continue his art studies, arriving in Paris in time to witness the second funeral of Napoleon I. From France, he went to Italy, and lived for some years

in Florence, Rome, and Naples, returning to the United States, in 1844. After some local success as a portrait painter, he abandoned the brush for the pencil, and illustrated a number of books, among others, "Swallow Barn," written by his kinsman, John P. Kennedy.

Endeavoring to interest the editors of Harper's Magazine in his sketches of American subjects, he was requested to write articles to accompany them, and his initial series, published first in the magazine, and later in book form, under the title of "Virginia Illustrated," won for him an established reputation in the literary world. This series was followed by others, entitled, "North Carolina Illustrated," "A Winter in the South," "A Summer in New England," "The Mountains," "Personal Recollections of the War," and a number of shorter sketches, all of which appeared between 1857 and 1877, and rendered his *nom de plume* of "Porte Crayon," a household word among the readers of the time.

In 1861 he entered the Union Army and was assigned to the Topographical Corps with the rank of Captain, serving under Patterson in the Shenandoah Valley under McClellan, at Ball's Bluff, and again in the Valley, on the staff of General Banks. In 1862 he served on the staff of Pope in the Second Bull Run campaign, and on that of McClellan at South Mountain and Antietam. In this year he was commissioned Lieutenant Colonel, Third West Virginia Cavalry. In 1863 he was again on Bank's staff, during the Tesche campaign, and at Port Hudson. Returning north, he was assigned to duty as Inspector General of Cavalry, under General Kelly, with headquarters at Cumberland, Maryland. In 1864 he served in the Shenandoah Valley on Sigel's staff, and later on that of his kinsman and namesake, General David

Hunter, on the Lynchburg raid. His active services terminated when Hunter was relieved from command by Sheridan, and, in 1865, he was mustered out with the rank of Brevet Brigadier General of Volunteers. In 1866 he was Adjutant General of the State of Virginia but soon retired to private life, making his home at Berkeley Springs, West Virginia.

In 1897 he was appointed by President Hayes Consul-General at the City of Mexico, and was invited to report on the political, as well as on the commercial condition of the country. His reports were instrumental in inducing the United States authorities to fully recognize the Diaz government, then only recently established, and since proven to be the only stable government ever enjoyed by the Mexican Republic. He returned to the United States in 1885 and lived in Charlestown, West Virginia, until his death, March 8, 1888.

Children:

(by first wife):

i Emily, married John Brisband Walker, editor of the Cosmopolitan Magazine.

(by second wife):

11 ii John, married Jane Ellison Porter.

11 JOHN[7] STROTHER (David Hunter[6], Elizabeth Pendleton[5] Hunter, David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married, in June, 1900, Jane Ellison Porter, of Columbus, Georgia. His mother was Mary Elliott Hunter (see Number 19).

Children:

i David Hunter, born in April, 1901.

ii Louise Lane, born in February 5, 1903.

iii Emily Randolph, born in April, 1905.

iv Walton Porter, died in infancy.
v Charles Porter, born June 10, 1909.

12 ANN KEAN[5] HUNTER (David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Reverend John Blair Hoge.

Children:

13 i John Blair Hoge, married, first, Anna Creighton Wilson, second, Mrs. Maria Somerville Alston.

ii Elizabeth Pendleton Hoge, married Samuel Perkins, Bishop of New York; children.

13 JUDGE JOHN BLAIR[6] HOGE (Ann Kean[5] Hunter, David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born in 1825. At the outbreak of the Civil War he organized a company of cavalry and served until the close of the war. He was a prominent member of the Bar and a member of Congress. In 1883 President Cleveland appointed him United States District Attorney for the District of Columbia, which office he held until 1889. His first wife was Anna Creighton, daughter of John Knox Wilson. He married, second, Mrs. Maria Somerville Alston.

Children (by first wife):

i Nancy Hunter, married Arthur Percy Fairfax.
ii Wilson.

14 DR. DAVID[5] HUNTER (David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was twice married. His first wife was Mercy, daughter of John Stuart Harrison, of Martinsburg, Virginia. They were married March 6, 1828. He married, second, Mrs. Rebecca Houston, daughter of Willoughby Washington and Mary Ann (Riddle) Lane, and widow of John Houston. (See Lane Family, Westmoreland

ranch, No. 4.) Doctor Hunter died in 1834. His ridow, Rebecca (Lane) Hunter, died in Charlestown, Vest Virginia, April 2, 1895. The notice of her death s given below:

Death of a Venerable Lady. Mrs. Rebecca Hunter, ridow of late Dr. David Hunter, died suddenly last ight, about 12 o'clock, at her residence on Washington treet. The cause of her death was exhaustion from ld age. She was the oldest woman in Jefferson County. he was born September, 1801, in Strasburg, Pennsylania. She married first Mr. Houston of Mercersburg, ennsylvania, who died two years after the marriage. bout 1830 she married Dr. David Hunter and removed o Jefferson County, Virginia, where she has resided ver since. She was highly cultured and a leader in soiety. She was a woman of remarkable energy and hysical vigor, and enjoyed good health all her life. She wned fine property in this place and a large country state. Her family consisted of three daughters, Mrs. I. R. Riddle, child of first marriage, Mrs. Travers, wife f Hon. William H. Travers, a prominent lawyer of this lace, and Mrs. Mary E. Strother, widow of General David H. Strother, who was known in literature as Porte Crayon." Doctor David Hunter was brother of ne late Andrew Hunter, a distinguished lawyer.

The following was communicated by Miss Travers of Charlestown:

"Rebecca Lane, born September 25, 1801, married, in 819, John Houston, of Mercersburg, Pennsylvania. Two ears later he died, leaving one daughter, Sallie. In 1830 Rebecca Houston married David Hunter of Charles Town, Virginia, and was left again a widow in 1833. By his marriage there were two daughters, Elizabeth Pen-

dleton, and Mary Elliott. Rebecca Hunter died April 1, 1895. Sallie Houston married, in 1851, Horatio Ross Riddle. They had four daughters, Mary Elizabeth, who married Angus M'Donald in 1864, Rebecca, who died in 1854, Katharine Weed, and Anna Stuart. "Horatio Ross Riddle died October 22, 1904, aged ninety-three years, at his home in South Samuel Street, Charlestown, Jefferson County, West Virginia, of pneumonia. Mr. Riddle was born in Franklin County, Pennsylvania, on July 30, 1811, and was the son of the late Judge James Riddle. He was for many years a resident of Baltimore, but spent the last eighteen years of his life in Charlestown. He left a widow and three daughters."

Children:

(by first wife).

15 i John Harrison, married Sophia Summers.
ii Nannie.
iii Mercy.
iv Otho, married Mrs. Elizabeth Bruin.
v Summers, married —— Harrison.

(by second wife):

17 vi Elizabeth Pendleton, married William Hicks Travers.
19 vii Mary Elliott, married David Hunter Strother.

15 JOHN HARRISON[6] HUNTER (David[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Sophia Summers. Their daughter,

16 i Susan, married Andrew Saltonstall.

16 SUSAN[7] HUNTER (John Harrison[6], David[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Andrew Saltonstall.

Children:

i Sophie Saltonstall.

ii Muriel Saltonstall.

17 ELIZABETH PENDLETON[6] HUNTER (David[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married, in 1853, William Hicks Travers, a prominent lawyer of Baltimore, Maryland. He died March 28, 1899. The following notice of his death is from the *Baltimore Sun.*

William Hicks Travers was born in Dorchester county, Md., November 2, 1825, and died March 28, 1898, in his 74th year. He was educated at St. Mary's College, in Baltimore, and was graduated in 1848. He subsequently studied law, was admitted to the bar in Baltimore in 1851, and at once took rank as a lawyer. He was married in Charlestown in August, 1853, to Miss Elizabeth Pendleton Hunter, daughter of Dr. David Hunter, and they resided in Baltimore until 1861, when they removed to this place and he continued the practice of law as a member of the bar of Jefferson county. He soon became one of the leading lawyers of West Virginia and in 1879 he was appointed general counsel for the Shenandoah Valley Railroad, which position he held until that road was purchased by the Norfolk and Western, and this road subsequently made him its general counsel. Besides his railroad practice, he was engaged in many important cases in Jefferson county and throughout the State of West Virginia. On many occasions he was elected special judge to preside in cases where it was improper for the judge of the court to preside, and he conducted the court with dignity and ability. He was regarded as one of the leaders of the bar, and was always a hard student.

In his intercourse with brother lawyers he was uni-

formly courteous and fair, respecting their rights, but at the same time presenting his side of the case with force and ability. His success in winning cases was on the law and the force of his reasoning more than upon surprise or technicalities. He was the Chevalier Bayard of the Jefferson county bar. He possessed one of the finest law libraries in the State of West Virginia, consisting of over 2,000 volumes of reports and text books. He was held in the highest esteem by members of the bar, and was universally respected for his honesty and integrity.

In politics Mr. Travers was an unswerving democrat. He began his political career in the city of Baltimore, where he was elected to the Maryland Legislature in 1856 and was made Speaker of the House of Delegates, over which body he presided with fairness, ability and distinction. After coming to Virginia, in 1861, he identified himself with the democratic party, and when the State of West Virginia was formed, in 1863, he soon became one of her leading statesmen in shaping the policy of the new State. In 1872 he was a member of the first democratic constitutional convention held in the new State, which met in Charleston. As a member of this convention he was made chairman of the finance, education and corporation committees, and his services in that body were of inestimable value in forming the constitution which was to govern and control the rights of citizens. He was an elector at large for the State in the electoral college in 1876 and also in 1888, in the former of which he voted for Samuel J. Tilden and in the latter for Cleveland. He was a great admirer of Mr. Cleveland and regarded him as one of our ablest Presidents.

In 1887, during the fight in the Legislature against the

re-election of Senator Camden, Mr. Travers received several votes for that office, although he was not a candidate. While he was always willing and ready to serve his party, yet he was never an aggressive candidate for any political honor, his natural modesty precluding his pushing himself to the front where there was a heated contest. In social life Mr. Travers was modest and retiring treating every one with whom he came in contact with uniform courtesy. He was generous and charitable to a fault, and from his kindness in aiding struggling young men he was frequently the loser of considerable sums. He was public-spirited and always ready to lend a helping hand for the advancement of his town, county and State. He rendered valuable services in the promotion and organization of the Shenandoah Valley Railroad. He never amassed more than a comfortable maintenance, but this was owing to his unlimited generosity. He was for a long time a member of Malta Lodge of Freemasons of this place. A widow and two daughters, Mrs. W. W. Coe and Miss Bessie H. Travers, survive him. His body will be brought to this place tomorrow for interment.

Elizabeth Pendleton (Hunter) Travers died February 18, 1903.

Children:

18 i Sallie Riddle Travers, married William Watson Coe.

ii Elizabeth Hooper Travers.

18 SALLIE RIDDLE[7] TRAVERS (Elizabeth Pendleton[6] Hunter, David[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married, in January, 1880, William Watson Coe, of New York.

Children:

i William Travers Coe.

ii Sara Whitman.

19 MARY ELLIOTT[6] HUNTER (David[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married, in 1861, General David Hunter Strother. His first wife was Ann Wolfe (see Number 10). They had two sons,

i David Hunter Strother, died aged four.

ii John Strother, married Jane Ellison Porter (see Number 11).

20 ANDREW[5] HUNTER (David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born in Martinsburg, Berkeley County, March 22, 1804. He married Elizabeth Ellen, daughter of Colonel James Stubblefield, who was for many years superintendent of the United States Armory at Harper's Ferry. Of nine children, only one survives, Florence Hunter, and one grandson, Andrew Hunter Kent. General David Hunter, who burned his home during the Civil War, was his first cousin, son of Andrew Hunter.

Children (seven others):

i Florence.

ii Mary, married Thomas Kent.

21 MARY SUSAN[5] HUNTER (David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Reverend William Matthews, in 1831. She died in Louisville, Kentucky.

Children:

i A daughter, married —— Finley.

ii A daughter.

22 EDMUND PENDLETON[5] HUNTER (David[4], David[3],

Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born in Martinsburg, Virginia, March 25, 1809. He married, in Jefferson County, August 2, 1832, Martha Crawford Abell, who was born November 5, 1812, and died in Martinsburg, April 13, 1890. Edmund Pendleton Hunter died September 9, 1854.

Children:

23 i Sarah Forrest, married Peyton Harrison.

27 ii Robert W., married, first, Nannie Harrison, second, Margaret Stuart, third, Eliza Washington.

iii Elizabeth J.

29 iv John Abell, married Ida Webster.

30 v Martha, married Henry Alexander Riddle.

vi Mary Louisa, married John Harlan Doll, of Martinsburg, W. Va.

23 SARAH FORREST[6] HUNTER (Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Dabney Harrison, of Martinsburg.

Children:

24 i Jane Cary Harrison, married Rev. Edward Davis Washburn.

25 ii Edmund Pendleton Hunter Harrison, married —— Webster.

26 iii Peyton Randolph Harrison, married, first, —— ———, second, Lilly Boyd.

24 JANE CARY[7] HARRISON (Sarah Forrest[6] Hunter, Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Reverend Edward Davis Washburn, of the University of Virginia.

Children:

i Edward Davis Washburn.

ii Peyton Harrison Washburn.
iii Edmund Emory Washburn.

25 EDMUND PENDLETON HUNTER[7] HARRISON (Sarah Forrest[6] Hunter, Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]), of Bel-Air, Harford County, Maryland, married —— Webster.

Children:
i Sarah H.
ii Carolyn W.
iii Edmund P. H.

26 PEYTON RANDOLPH[7] HARRISON (Sarah Forrest[6] Hunter, Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married, first, —— ———, and, second, Lilly (Dandridge) Boyd. They lived in Martinsburg.

Children:
i Lilian G.
ii Holmes Boyd.

27 MAJ. ROBERT W.[6] HUNTER (Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was Secretary of the Virginia Military Records, State Library, Richmond. He married three times. His first wife was Nannie, daughter of Rev. Peyton Harrison. He married, second, Margaret Stuart, and, third, October 29, 1895, Eliza Selden, daughter of John Augustine and Eleanor (Selden) Washington, of Mount Vernon, who was born at Blakeley, Jefferson County, July 17, 1848, and died at Charlestown, August 28, 1909 (see Washington Family, Number 8).

"Richmond, Virginia, Sept. 21.—The will of Mrs. Eliza Selden Washington Hunter, wife of Major Robert

W. Hunter, and great-great-niece of George Washington, which has been admitted to probate in the Corporation Court of Winchester, besides disposing of an estate valued at $50,000, provides that valuable relics in her possession, which were the property of Washington, shall be disposed of only to the State of Virginia, to the Virginia Historical Society, to one of the Universities of the State, or to some society within the State of Virginia, organized for historic purposes. A priceless heirloom belonging to the estate is an engraving of Louis XVI of France, which was presented to Washington by the French monarch. The King is shown in his royal robes. The name of Washington is engraved in the picture."

Children by second wife:

i Julia Calvert, married Robert MacMillan Kennedy, Dec. 31, 1902.

28 ii Margaret Stuart, married John Pendleton Campbell.

iii Caroline Stuart.

iv Richard Stuart.

v Edmund Pendleton.

28 MARGARET STUART[7] HUNTER (Robert W.[6], Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married John Pendleton Campbell.

Children:

i Margaret Campbell.

ii Stuart Campbell.

29 JOHN ABELL[6] HUNTER (Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Ida Webster, of Bel-Air, Harford County, Maryland.

Children:

i Caroline Webster.
ii Edmund, of Wheeling, West Virginia.
iii Martha Abell.
iv John Abell.

30 MARTHA[6] HUNTER (Edmund Pendleton[5], David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) married Henry Alexander Riddle, of Chambersburg, Pennsylvania, the son of Reverend David Riddle.

Children:

i David Hunter Riddle.
ii Edmund Hunter Riddle, married Elizabeth Brown.
iii Henry Alexander Riddle.
iv Robert Forest Riddle.

31 REV. MOSES HOGE[5] HUNTER (David[4], David[3], Hugh[2], Andrew[1]) was born October 5, 1814. He married, first, Kate Hammond, of Cincinnati. They lived for some time in Detroit. After her death, he went to St. Mary's County, Maryland. His second wife was Nannie C. Hawkins, whom he married in 1880, in St. Mary's County. He was an Episcopal clergyman.

Children (by first wife).

i William Hammond, a lawyer, of Martinsburg.
ii Louisa.
iii Virginia.
iv Hammond.

Another branch of the Hunter family of Virginia is descended from James Hunter, who emigrated from Dunse, Scotland, and settled near Fredericksburg. The first of this line, of whom we have record, is

1 WILLIAM[1] HUNTER, who married Sarah Garnett. Their son,

2 JAMES[2] HUNTER (William[1]) married Maria Garnett, daughter of Muscoe and Grace (Mercer) Garnett. (See Mercer Family, Number 2.)

Children:

i Maria.
ii Muscoe.
iii Martha.
iv James.
v Jane.
vi William.
3 vii Robert Mercer Taliaferro, married Mary Evelina Dandridge.

3 HON. ROBERT MERCER TALIAFERRO[3] HUNTER (James[2], William[1]) was born at Hunter's Hill, Essex County, Virginia, April 21, 1809, at the home of his maternal grandparents, "Mount Pleasant." He married, October 4, 1836, Mary Evelina, daughter of Adam Stephen and Sarah (Pendleton) Dandridge, (see Dandridge Family, No. 8), of the "Bower," Jefferson County, now West Virginia. She was born in 1817, and died in May, 1893. Of her it has been fitly said that she made the world happier by passing through it and her gracious memory dwells in the hearts of all who knew her. Honorable Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter held a distinguished position in the history of his country as a pure and wise statesman. His life has been written by his daughter, Martha Hunter. He died July 18, 1887. His obituary is given below.

Hardly has the echo of Virginia's threnody over the

grave of ex-Governor William Smith died away when she is called upon to mourn another illustrious son. Another great man has fallen in the Commonwealth. Hon. Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter, patriot and statesman, than whom no other man of his day held the public gaze to greater degree, died at his home, in Essex county, Monday. Hon. R. M. T. Hunter's last look was upon the scenes that had been familiar to him from his earliest recollection. He was born in Essex county April 21, 1809. He graduated at the University of Virginia, studied law, and was admitted to the bar in 1830. He soon, however, became prominent in politics, and as early as 1834 was elected to the lower house of the Virginia Legislature. In 1837 he stood for and was returned to the United States House of Representatives, and from that time until the breaking out of the late civil war was what may be termed a national figure. In 1839 he was chosen Speaker of the House. He was defeated in 1843 by the Hon. Willoughby Newton, but in 1845 was again returned, and in 1846 was chosen senator in Congress from Virginia, taking his seat in December, 1847. He was immediately placed upon the Committee on Finance, became the chairman of the committee in 1850, and served in that position until he left the Senate at the commencement of hostilities between the States. He was three times honored by Virginia by election to the Senate, and all through his career in that body and in the lower house reflected honor upon her. To attempt a history of his career in the National Legislature would be to attempt a history in great part of the most important questions that came before the country during the period from 1837 to 1861. Mr. Hunter came to the front and began making an impres-

sion immediately upon entering Congress. He was a man of broad culture, of philosophic caste of mind, and of strong common sense. His name is associated with many of the most important debates that ever took place in either House. He was ever a sentinel at the doors of the ark of the Constitution. He spoke as one conscious of mastery of every subject he touched, and never failed to command respectful attention. He was conservative, but firm, and these traits told in many a season of hot discussion that preceded the crisis of 1861. In 1860 Mr. Hunter was a prominent candidate for the Democratic nomination to the presidency, and at the convention at Charleston received on several ballots the next highest vote to that for Mr. Douglass. His popularity and prominence were such that his friends claimed that had he received the nomination he could have united the Democracy and that the war would have at least been deferred. When Virginia seceded Mr. Hunter cast his lot with his native State, and served the Confederacy as faithfully and conscientiously as he had the United States. At one time his name was associated with the office of President of the Confederacy. He succeeded Toombs as Confederate Secretary of State, was in turn succeeded by Judah P. Benjamin, and was subsequently elected to the Confederate States Senate from Virginia. He was a member of the commission—his associates being Messrs. Stephens and Campbell—which met President Lincoln and Mr. Seward on a vessel in Hampton Roads in February, 1865, and upon his return from that futile conference presided at a meeting in this city, at which resolutions were passed declaring in effect that the Confederacy would never disarm until independence had been achieved. When the proposition was brought be-

fore the Confederate Congress to enlist negroes as soldiers, those thus enlisted to be given their freedom, Mr. Hunter at first voted against it. He subsequently, however, voted for it on the ground that the Virginia Legislature had instructed him so to do, but accompanied his affirmative vote with a vigorous protest against the measure. He said: "When we left the old Government we thought we had got rid forever of the slavery agitation. We insisted that Congress had no right to interfere with slavery. We contended that whenever the two races were thrown together one must be master and the other slave. We insisted that slavery was the best and the happiest condition of the negro. Now, if we offer slaves their freedom as a boon we confess that we were insincere and hypocritical. If the negroes are made soldiers they must be made freemen. If we can make them soldiers we can make them officers, perhaps to command white men. If we are right in this measure we were wrong in denying to the old Government the right to interfere with the institution of slavery and to emancipate slaves."

At the close of the war he was arrested by the United States authorities, but was shortly afterwards paroled. He accepted the situation by retiring to his farm in Essex county, where he remained cultivating the land with his own hands until called to take the treasurership of Virginia. He held no public position after leaving this latter office. In personal appearance Mr. Hunter was short and thick-set, and when his face was in repose his underjaw dropped in a manner that was not at all prepossessing and suggested indolence. But when aroused and interested he was the embodiment of sturdy resistance and intellectual force, and listening senators hung

upon his tongue. He carried Virginia in his heart's core—aye, in his heart of hearts. He was big-hearted, big-brained, brave, and true. He was a Virginian of Virginians, whose name will ever shine a pure and brilliant gem in his mother's coronet.

Children:

i Mary Evelina Hunter, died in infancy.

ii Robert Mercer Taliaferro Hunter, born April 1, 1839; died unmarried.

iii Martha Taliaferro Hunter, born April 1, 1841.

iv James Dandridge Hunter, born March 3, 1844; married —— ———.

v Sarah Stephena Hunter, born in 1846; died unmarried.

vi Stephen Philip Spotswood Hunter, born July 17, 1848.

vii Muscoe Garnett Hunter, died in childhood.

viii Ann Spottswood Hunter.

ix Mary Evelina Hunter, died unmarried.

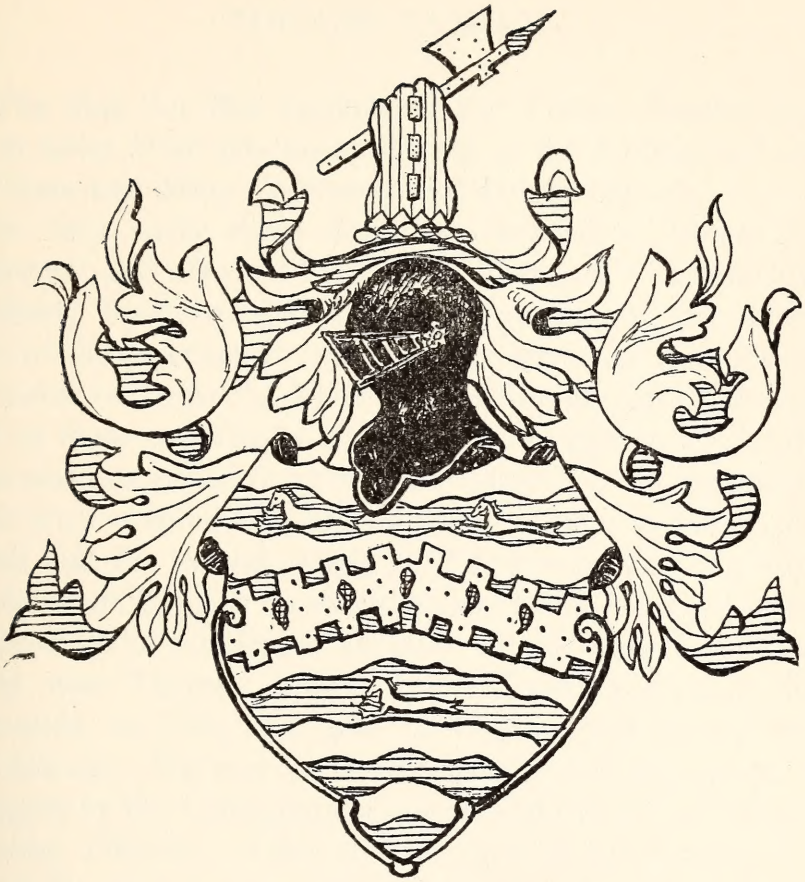
Records from an old family Bible in possession of Robert Saunders, President of William and Mary College, relate to another branch of the family. The record begins with the birth of John Hunter of Hampton:

"John Hunter was born April 28, 1733 (Old style), departed this life 18th of April, 1795, at 6 o'clock, was married May 11th, 1759 [to] Elizabeth Meredith, [who] was born February 6th, 1735.

"John Hunter, son of John and Elizabeth Hunter, was born January, 1766 (died 20th June, 1796, at the house of W. J. Hunter, in Norfolk).

"January 22, 1761, Elizabeth Hunter departed this life."

TUCKER FAMILY



Jucker

TUCKER FAMILY

The data for this account of the Tucker Family has been taken from articles appearing in the *Baltimore Sun,* William and Mary Quarterly and family records.

In very early times there is recorded a "Roger le Tukere," and also a "Percival le Toukare." These are probably forms of the name of Tucker. In the early part of the seventeenth century there were two families of the name of Tucker in Virginia. The first ancestor there of one of these was Daniel Tucker, of Devonshire, England, who was descended from the "Towgures," or "Tuggures," who were created baronets in 1558. There is reason to think that the second family of Tuckers in Virginia was of the same English ancestry as the family of this Daniel Tucker. The immigrant ancestor of this branch in Virginia was Thomas Tudor Tucker, who was born in Bermuda, in 1745, and came to Virginia just before the Revolution. He was an ardent patriot and was made a delegate to the Continental Congress which met at Philadelphia, 1787-88. After the Revolution he removed to South Carolina and was the representative of that State from 1789 to 1793. In the next year he was made Treasurer of the United States, holding that office until his death. His brother, George Tucker, was born in Bermuda in 1775, and became a member of the Virginia Legislature, and was in Congress from 1819 to 1845. He was one of the first professors of the University of Virginia, being appointed to the chair of moral philosophy and political economy by President Jefferson. He was

the author of "The Life of Jefferson," "The Political History of the United States," "The Valley of the Shenandoah," "A Voyage to the Moon," etc. He died in Washington, D. C., May 2, 1828. His brother,

ST. GEORGE[1] TUCKER, who was born in Bermuda in July 10, 1752. He was a member of the State Legislature, and, for a time was Professor of Law at the University of Virginia. From 1803 to 1811 he was Judge of the District Court of Appeals, and of the United States District Court in 1813. He was called "The American Blackstone." He married, September 23, 1778, Frances Bolling (Bland) Randolph, born September 24, 1752, died January 18, 1788. She was the widow of John[6] Randolph (William[5], of Virginia, 1669; Henry[4], of Virginia, 1643; ——[3], William[2], born in 1572; Robert[1], Gent., of Hams, Sussex, England, 1550). By him she had Richard, Theodorick Bland, John, and Jane. John Randolph died October 28, 1775. Her father was Theodorick Bland, of Prince George County. St. George Tucker was the author of many legal works. He died at Warminster, Virginia, Nov. 10, 1828.

Children:

1 i Henry St. George, married Ann Evelina Hunter.

ii Nathaniel Beverley, b. Sept. 6, 1784.

1 HENRY ST. GEORGE[2] TUCKER (St. George[1]) was born at Williamsburg, December 29, 1780. He was President of the Court of Appeals and Professor of Law at the University of Virginia. He was member of Congress from 1815 to 1819. Like his father, he was the author of many legal works. He married Ann Evelina, daughter of Moses Hunter (see Hunter Family,

Number 4). He died at Winchester, Virginia, Aug. 28, 1848.

The following is from the *William and Mary College Quarterly:*

"St. George Tucker, son of Henry St. George Tucker, president of the Virginia Court of Appeals, and Anne Evelina Hunter, daughter of Moses and Anne Stephens Hunter, was born January 5, 1828. He studied at the University of Virginia in 1843-'44-'45, but in 1847-'48 he took law under his uncle, Professor Nathaniel Beverley Tucker, at William and Mary College. Mr. Tucker inherited a taste for letters from his father, Henry St. George Tucker, and from his grandfather, St. George Tucker, which last wrote the well-known verses, "Days of My Youth." In 1851-'52 he was elected clerk of the Senate of Virginia, and in 1853 became clerk of the House of Delegates, which position he held till 1859. During this time numerous pieces of poetry were written by him. In 1857 he recited a poem before the literary societies of Washington College, and in 1859 a poem at William and Mary College on its one hundred and sixty-sixth anniversary. In the former year appeared his most considerable effort in prose romance, *Hansford: A Tale of Bacon's Rebellion.* This met with much success, and after the war it was reissued under a new title, *The Devoted Bride,* by a Philadelphia publishing house. After the election of Lincoln in 1860, Mr. Tucker took prompt ground for secession. His war song, 'The Southern Cross,' will take rank with the best metrical efforts of its kind. Mr. Tucker had resigned the clerkship of the House of Delegates in 1859, and opened at Ashland an academy for the instruction of youth; but when the tocsin of war was sounded, he raised a com-

pany, the "Ashland Grays," which he led to the field. His men were incorporated with the Fifteenth Virginia regiment of volunteers—Ben. August, colonel—and Capt. Tucker experienced much exposure, during the year 1861, on the Peninsula. He was seized with consumption, but in the battle of Malvern Hill he was, despite his disease, in the front of the fight. He was made lieutenant-colonel of his regiment; but, being enfeebled by sickness, he soon retired to Charlottesville, where he died January 24, 1863. He is credited with having been one of the wittiest and most gifted men in Virginia.

"The following is an instance of his happy wit. A short time before the war a bill was introduced into the House of Delegates to change the name of the seat of justice of Pittsylvania county—named in honor of the great Earl of Chatham—from "Competition" to "Chatham," which it now enjoys. While the bill was on its passage, Mr. Tucker wrote on a slip of paper, which was handed about:

"'Illustrious Pitt, how glorious is thy fame,
When Competition dies in Chatham's name!'

"He was a familiar friend of G. P. R. James, the English novelist, who was for some time British consul at Richmond. On one occasion Tucker surprised James eating some Limburger cheese. James said, 'You see, Tucker, I am, like Samson, slaying my thousands.' Tucker quickly asked, 'And with the same weapon?'

"In one of his letters to his wife, while campaigning in the country below Williamsburg, he wrote that 'till lately, my command has been camped on the banks of the James, when the weather was so hot that I could have slept with pleasure in the river *bed,* with nothing over me but a *sheet* of water; but at the present writing

my regiment has returned to the ridge of the Peninsula, where we sleep on ticks a plenty' [alluding to the insect that infests the woods of lower Virginia during the summer]." * * *

"High in the list of the illustrious names of Virginia stands that of the Tucker family. They came to this colony from the island of Bermuda about the middle of the eighteenth century, and have occupied positions of honor and trust ever since. In the social circles they have been no less conspicuous than in the service of their country.

"The Tuckers are a very old family of England. A branch of it settled in Bermuda in the person of a younger son soon after the discovery of that island. He was prosperous, and thus made the Tuckers a family of much influence in the history of this island. These were joined by their cousins from Kent about the time of Cromwell, when all Cavaliers were seeking refuge on foreign soil. The subject of our sketch was a member of this last named branch of the family. He was born at Port Royal in the island of Bermuda, July 10, 1752.

"St George Tucker was the son of Colonel Henry Tucker. His Youth was spent in Bermuda, where he became imbued with much of the American spirit, the love of liberty. His early education was obtained from the best sources that Bermuda could afford, very probably from private tutors. When he was nineteen years old he came to Virginia and entered the college of William and Mary. Here he was instructed in the profession of law by our renowned Wythe. And once more we see the noble character of this great man reflected in his illustrious pupil.

"Soon after his graduation Mr. Tucker returned to

Bermuda, but only for a short visit. As soon as the Declaration of Independence was signed he determined to return to Virginia and fight for the cause of freedom. He entered the militia and served as major. Throughout the whole war he fought with bravery and credit.

"In 1778 Major Tucker married Mrs. Frances Randolph, a daughter of Colonel Theodorick Bland, and mother of John Randolph of Roanoke. This union was a most happy one. In his home life we see reflected the true character of a man, and with St. George Tucker the reflection was bright and attractive.

"Mr. Tucker was one of the commissioners to the Annapolis Convention, which met in 1786 and recommended the calling of a convention to draw up a constitution for the thirteen colonies. The meeting of this convention at Annapolis is one of the most important events in American history. This was truly the critical period for the colonies, and we owe it to those commissioners of 1786 that the crisis was safely passed and our present government organized.

"The following year he was made a judge of the General Court. When he was thirty-five, Judge Tucker became a visitor of William and Mary College, which institution soon after conferred upon him the honorary degree of LL. D. Just about this time he suffered a great loss in the death of his beloved wife. She left five Tucker children, who are the ancestors of the different branches of the family now living in this State.

"At the beginning of the present century Judge Tucker was chosen to fill the chair of law at his *alma mater*. This seat of honor had just been made vacant by the death of George Wythe, his beloved instructor in the profession. Not many years later he succeeded Edmund

Pendleton as president of the Court of Appeals of Virginia. After six years of active service he resigned this latter position, but not before the important question of the separation of Church and State had been forever settled. When Judge Tucker resigned this place, he decided to withdraw into private life, and to enjoy the pleasures of his home, for he had married Mrs. Lelia Carter in 1791. But a worthy man is seldom allowed to live in retirement. President Madison offered him the commission of Judge of the District Court of Virginia. He accepted the position, and filled it admirably until his death.

"Judge St. George Tucker was not a man of national fame, but the fact that he was chosen to fill so many important positions in his state shows that he was a man of power and ability, one whom William and Mary is proud to own.

"It has been stated that Judge Tucker was very enthusiastic on the subject of liberty, and like other great minds of his day he was in favor of every human being enjoying its privileges. He wrote and published "A Dissertation on Slavery, with a Proposal for the Gradual Abolition of it in the State of Virginia." This is a strong paper, and shows that its author was more advanced than the average thinker of his day. Besides the above, Judge Tucker wrote several other pamphlets, and he also prepared an edition of Blackstone's Commentaries, which was published in 1803. It was generally used in its day, but now it has gradually given place to later editions.

"After a long and useful life, Judge St. George Tucker fell asleep at Warminster, Nelson County, Virginia, on November 10, 1828."

Children:

i Henry St. George, died at the age of eighteen.

ii Ann Evelina Hunter, married Dr. Alfred Thurston Magill, Professor of Medicine at the University of Virginia.

iii Moses, died young.

iv Fanny Bland, died aged fifteen.

v Mary, died aged fourteen.

vi David Hunter, Professor in the Virginia Medical College at Richmond; married Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. George M. Dallas, of Philadelphia, Vice President of the United States.

vii Virginia, married Henry Laurens Brooke, of the Bar of Richmond (see Brooke Family, No. 15).

2 viii Nathaniel Beverley, married Jane Ellis, of Richmond.

ix Stephen Dandridge, died aged eighteen.

6 x John Randolph, married Laura Powell.

xi Henry Tudor, died unmarried.

xii St. George, married Elizabeth, daughter of Gov. Gilmer, of Virginia (see Walker Family, No. 11).

xiii Alfred Bland, a physician; married Eliza Taylor, of Clarke County, Virginia.

2 NATHANIEL BEVERLEY[3] TUCKER (Henry St. George[2], St. George[1]) was born at Winchester, Virginia, June 8, 1820. He married Jane Ellis of Richmond, Virginia. He was editor of the *Sentinel,* in 1853; appointed printer to the United States Senate; appointed Consul to Liverpool in 1857; in 1861, at the outbreak of the war, returned to this country, and settled at Richmond; died in 1890.

3 ii Beverley Dandridge, married Anna Maria Washington.

3 RIGHT REV. BEVERLEY DANDRIDGE[4] TUCKER (Nathaniel Beverley[3], Henry St. George[2], St. George[1]) was born in Richmond, November 9, 1846. He was educated at Vevay, Switzerland. In 1873 he graduated from the Theological Seminary of Virginia, and was ordered Deacon in that year. He was ordained Priest in 1874, and became Rector of St. John's Parish, Warsaw, Virginia, where he remained from 1874 to 1883. In that year he became Rector of St. Paul's Parish, Norfolk, and was consecrated Bishop in 1907. (Hayden, page 634.) He married, July 22, 1873, Anna Maria, daughter of John Augustine Washington (see Washington Family, Number 8). She was born November 17, 1851. "He served in the Confederate army as a private in the Otey Battery of Richmond, and since the war has been chaplain of the Grand Camp of Confederate Veterans of Virginia, being * * * on the staff of Gen. Stith Bolling, and chaplain of Pickett-Buchanan Camp, Confederate Veterans of Norfolk."

Children:

i Rev. Henry St. George, born July 16, 1874. President of Horosaki College, Tokyo, Japan.
4 ii Eleanor Selden, married George Winthrop Lee.
5 iii Jane Ellis, married Luke Matthews White.
iv Lila Washington, born Sept. 1, 1878.
v Maria Washington, born Aug. 22, 1880.
vi Beverley Dandridge, born Feb. 4, 1882.
vii Augustine Washington, born June 19, 1883.
viii John Randolph, born Nov. 13, 1884.
ix Richard Blackburn, born June 3, 1886; mar-

ried, Oct. 12, 1909, Eleanor Hilliard, of Norfolk, Va.

x Herbert Nash, born Feb. 6, 1888.

xi Lawrence Fontaine, born Oct. 2, 1889.

xii Ellis Nimmes, born July 23, 1892.

xiii Francis Bland, born Jan. 6, 1895.

4 ELEANOR SELDEN[5] TUCKER (Beverley Dandridge[4], Nathaniel Beverley[3], Henry St. George[2], St. George[1]) was born November 1, 1875. She married George Winthrop Lee, of Boston, Massachusetts, September 24, 1907.

Child:

i St. George Tucker Lee, born March 5, 1909.

5 JANE ELLIS[5] TUCKER (Beverley Dandridge[4], Nathaniel Beverley[3], Henry St. George[2], St. George[1]) was born January 13, 1877, and married, June 27, 1905, Luke Matthews White, of Huntsville, Alabama.

Children:

i Beverley Tucker White, born April 10, 1906.

ii David Irvine White, born Oct. 25, 1907.

iii Luke Matthew White, born Sept. 2, 1909.

6 JOHN RANDOLPH[3] TUCKER (Henry St. George[2], St. George[1]) was born at Winchester, December 24, 1823. He studied law at the University of Virginia, graduating in 1844, and commenced to practise at Winchester in 1845. In 1859 and 1863 he was elected Attorney-General of Virginia. After the war he removed to Baltimore, and became general counsel for the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad. Later he was appointed by General R. E. Lee a member of the faculty of Washing-

ton and Lee University. He was made a member of Congress in 1874, and was re-elected for six consecutive terms. He then practised law at Washington, and, in 1887, again became a professor at Washington and Lee University, remaining until his death. He married Laura Powell.

Children:

i Nannie, married Dr. Wm. McGuire, of Winchester.

ii Virginia, married William Carmichael.

ii Evelina, married Wm. Shields Pendleton.

v Gertrude, married John Lee Logan, of Lexington, Va.

v St. George, born in 1853, at Winchester; an eminent lawyer of Staunton, Va.; Representative to 51st, 52nd, 53rd, and 54th Congresses; author of "Constitutional Amendments for Election of United States Senators by the People; succeeded his father in the chair of Law at Washington and Lee University.

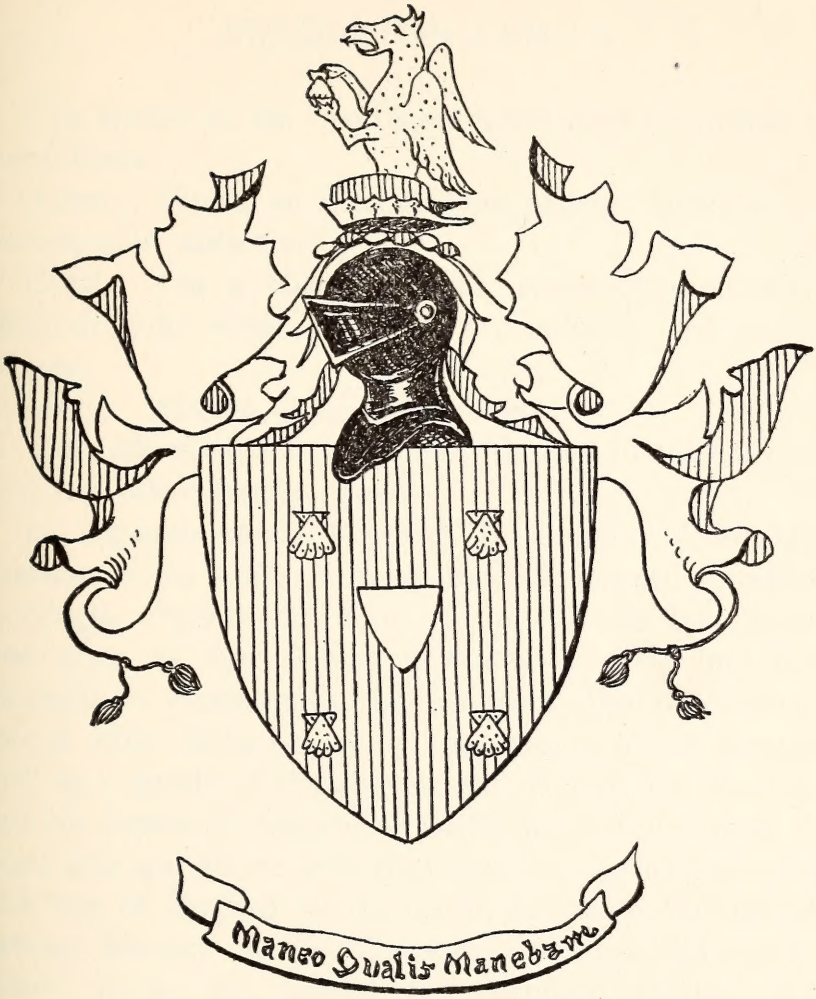
A branch of the Tucker family went from Virginia to North Carolina in early times. A member of this family was the Honorable Sterling Tucker, born in Halifax County, North Carolina. He represented the Laurens District in South Carolina from 1817 to 1831. He died in 1834. There was also a Tilghman M. Tucker, of North Carolina, was Governor of Mississippi, 1841 to 1843.

The Coat of Arms brought by Daniel Tucker to Virginia in 1616, and by Robert Tucker, who settled at Milton, Massachusetts, in 1662, is as follows:

Barry wavy of ten argent and azure, on a chevron embattled and counter-embattled or, between three sea horses naiant of the first, five gouttes de poix.

Crest: A lion's gamb erased gules, charged with three billets in pale, or, and holding a battle ax or, head azure.

PENDLETON FAMILY



Pendleton

PENDLETON FAMILY

The blazon of the Pendleton Arms here illustrated are as follows:

Arms: Gules, an inescutcheon argent, between four escallops in saltire or.

Crest: On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a demi-dragon, wings inverted, or, holding an escallop argent.

Motto. *Maneo Qualis Manebam.*

The following is from Judge Edmund Pendleton's record and other family papers.

In Lancastershire, England, three miles from Manchester, is the town of Pendleton. It is part of Salford borough. "Over the door of one of the inns swings the arms of the Pendleton family, exactly like those brought to America by the emigrant, Philip Pendleton. Some little distance off is the manor house occupied still by a family of Pendletons, and around the old church are the tombs of departed Pendletons. * * * Under that roof tree are the records that would carry us back along the line of English history until we found the ancestor whose bravery in the Crusades won him the right to place upon his shield the Scollop shells, which form a distinctive feature of the coat of arms. The family evidently belonged to the English gentry, a purer and prouder distinction oftentimes than many of the titles which have changed hands and family names many times as they come down the avenue of ages."

GEORGE[1] PENDLETON, Esq., resided in the town of

Pendleton, Lancastershire, England. He had a son.

1 i George, who married Elizabeth Pettingall.

1 GEORGE[2] PENDLETON (George[1]) married, some time in the fifteenth century, Elizabeth, daughter of John Pettingall, gentleman, of Norwich, Norfolk County. George Pendleton removed to that place, where he died and was buried at St. Stephen's Church, in 1603. His eldest son was

2 i Henry, who married Susan Carmyn.

2 HENRY[3] PENDLETON (George[2], George[1]) married in 1605 Susan Carmyn, at the church of St. Simon and St. Jude. He was buried July 15, 1635, at St. Stephen's, Norwich. His third son was

3 i Henry, who married Elizabeth ———.

3 HENRY[4] PENDLETON (Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Elizabeth ———. "In 1613 Sir John Pettus and his brother, Thomas Pettus, both made wills, remembering their cousins, Henry and Susan Pendleton, of Norwich, leaving them property in that city. These gentlemen lived at Caistree, St. Edmund's, near Norwich. Thomas Pettus, the son of one of these men, was one of the early councillors of the colony, and probably influenced his cousins to come to Virginia." These two sons of Henry and Elizabeth Pendleton were

4 i Philip, married Isabella Hart or Hurt.

ii Nathaniel, accompanied his brother to Virginia; he was a clergyman; died soon after emigrating, leaving no children.

4 PHILIP[5] PENDLETON (Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2],

George[1]) was born in 1650, and was twenty-four years of age when he emigrated to Virginia. In 1680 he returned to England, where it is said he married and his wife died. In 1682 he returned to Virginia, and married Isabella Hart, or Hurt. "He is said to have lived in New Kent County, but the parish records of that county, which are very early and very full, do not contain the names of any Pendletons. It is more probable that he lived in King and Queen County. He signed a deed in Essex County in 1677 and his son Henry signed one there in 1719 and is designated as being from King and Queen county." Philip Pendlton died in 1721, the same year as his son, Henry, died, and in that year his grandson, Edmund, was born.

Children:

5 i Henry, married Mary Taylor.
ii Elizabeth, married Samuel Clayton, of Caroline County (see Clayton Family).
iii Rachel, married John Vass.
iv Catherine, married John Taylor, brother of Mary Taylor (see Taylor Family).
v John, born in 1791; married —— Tinsley, of Madison County; died in 1775.
vi Isabella, married Richard Thomas.
vii Philip, married Elizabeth Pollard.

5 HENRY[6] PENDLETON (Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1683. He married, in 1701, Mary, daughter of James Taylor, of Carlisle, England, by his second wife, Mary Gregory (see Taylor Family). At the time of their marriage Henry Pendleton was eighteen years old and Mary Taylor thirteen. Henry Pendleton died in 1721, and his widow married, as

her second husband, Edward Watkins. She died in 1770.

Children:

6 i James, married Mrs. Mary Lyall.
10 ii Philip, married Martha ———.
12 iii Nathaniel, married Elizabeth Clayton.
26 iv John, married, first, —— James, second, Sarah Madison.
v Edmund, born in 1721; married, first, Elizabeth Roy, second, Sarah Pollard; died in 1803 without issue (see account of him given below taken from a newspaper article).
vi Ann, married James Taylor, son of George Taylor (see Taylor Family, No. 5).
vi Mary, married James Gaines.
vii Isabella, married William H. Gaines; was the grandmother of Gen. Edmund Pendleton Gaines.

"Judge Edmund Pendleton was born the year his father died, and four months after his death in 1721. His oldest brother, James[3], was 20 years old and his brother Philip[3], 18 years old. His mother was still a young woman and was married very soon to Edmund Watkins. We have no clue to the home life of this young boy, only he says in his biography that he had to support himself very young, and entered a lawyer's office in Caroline county. As that was the county seat of his mother's family, the Taylors, he may have been under their fostering care, and in that way been brought in contact with the influences that in middle life made him a leader among men. He was tall, with blue eyes, and manners of great sweetness. It was said of him that his face was of the first order of manly beauty; his voice clear

and silver-toned and under perfect control, and his manner so fascinating as to charm all who came in contact with him." He married quite young, Elizabeth Roy, who died in one year. He married, second, Sarah Pollard. He had no children, but as he adopted into his large heart his many nieces and nephews, he had more honor than if he had been given a family of his own. To this day he is spoken of with love and reverence by their descendants. He was licensed to practice law in 1744, became county justice in 1751 and the following year was elected to the House of Burgesses; in 1766 he took a strong position against the Stamp Act in the House; was elected to the first Continental Congress in 1774. He would have been one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence, but he was head of the government in Virginia at that time and could not leave; but in 1776 he was president of the convention and drew up a Declaration of Independence, the very words of which were put into the Declaration signed in Philadelphia. He was Speaker of the House and president of the Court of Chancery. In 1777 he was crippled for life by a fall from his horse. In 1779 he was made president of the Court of Appeals. He represented the cavalier element in Virginia and often clashed with Patrick Henry. A devoted and loving son of the Episcopal Church, he was at bitter odds with Thomas Jefferson. He and John Page were leaders of the party opposed to disestablishment. Both were devoted churchmen and represented the feelings and opinions of the great body of planters. The question of selling the glebe lands, closing the parsonages, losing donations already made, and even the right to keep the baptismal fonts and communion vessels, came before the Court of Appeals of which Judge Pendle-

ton was president. He was intensely opposed to the sale of church lands and considered it a great wrong. But while he was writing his opinion, which might perhaps have changed the whole history of the church in Virginia, he suddenly expired. This was in 1803. Among the many men of whom Virginia is so justly proud Judge Edmund Pendleton takes first rank."

6 JAMES[7] PENDLETON (Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1702. He lived in Culpeper County, and was a member of St. Mark's Parish, of which he was warden and also lay reader. He married Mrs. Mary Lyall, of Lancaster County, in 1727. He died in 1761.

Children:

7 i James, married Catherine Bowie.
8 ii Henry, married Ann Thomas.
iii Philip.
iv Annie, married James Taylor, son of George Taylor.

7 COL. JAMES[8] PENDLETON (James[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Catherine Bowie, of Maryland. He was an officer in the Revolutionary War, and represented Culpeper County in the House of Burgesses and in the State Legislature under the Commonwealth. He was Justice and High Sheriff of Culpeper County. His death occurred in 1798. He had nine children.

Children:

i John, married Elizabeth Taylor.
ii James Bowie.
iii Thomas, married Jane Farmer.

iv William, married Nancy Strother.
v Catlett.
vi Margaret, married, first, R. Slaughter, and, second, —— Morris.
vii Nancy, married, first, William Brown, and, second, Col. Valentine Johnson.
viii Catherine Bowie, married Archibald Tutt.
ix Elizabeth, married her cousin, Harry Pendleton, son of Henry Pendleton, of Culpeper (see No. 9).

8 HENRY[8] PENDLETON (James[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) lived in Culpeper County, Virginia. He married Ann Thomas. He was a member of the Committee of Safety of Culpeper and of the Patriot Convention in 1775-76. He died in 1798, leaving four sons and three daughters.

Children:

i Frances, married John Browning.
ii Joanna, married —— Smith.
iii Dan, married Armistead Green.
iv Edward, married Sally Strother.
9 v Harry, married Elizabeth Pendleton.
vi Francis, married Miss Ward.
vii Edmund, married Elizabeth Ward.

9 HARRY[9] PENDLETON (Henry[8], James[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married his cousin, Elizabeth Pendleton, daughter of Colonel James Pendleton, of Culpeper County (see Number 7).

Children:

i Kitty.
ii Marian.
iii Thomas Catlett.

10 PHILIP[7] PENDLETON (Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1704. He resided in Spottsylvania, and married, at an early age, Martha ———. He died in 1778. His eldest daughter was

11 i Mary, who married Col. Edmund Waller.

11 MARY[8] PENDLETON (Philip[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Colonel Edmund Waller in 1740.

Children:

i Rev. John Waller.
ii Leonard Waller.
iii William Edmund Waller.
iv Benjamin Waller.
v Ann Waller, married George Mason.

12 NATHANIEL[7] PENDLETON (Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1715. He married his first cousin, Elizabeth Clayton, the daughter of his aunt, Elizabeth (Pendleton) Clayton, who married Samuel Clayton, of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia (see Clayton family). Nathaniel Pendleton lived in Culpeper County, and was an active member of St. Mark's Parish. He died in 1794.

Children:

13 i Nathaniel, married Susan Bard.
18 ii Philip, married Agnes Patterson.
25 iii William, married Elizabeth Daniel.
iv Henry, born in 1750; said to have married Anne Knight; A Minute Man of the Revolution; after the war he removed to South Carolina, where he was an eminent judge, and had a county named for him.

v Mary, married John Williams.
vi Elizabeth, married Benjamin Tutt.
vii Susanna, married James Wilson.

13 MAJOR NATHANIEL[8] PENDLETON (Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1746. In 1775, at the age of nineteen, he became a member of the Minutemen of Culpeper County. He was made aide-de-camp to General Nathaniel Green, and rose to the rank of Major in the Continental Army. He received the thanks of Congress for his gallantry at Eutaw. He was the second of Alexander Hamilton in the famous duel with Aaron Burr. His wife was Susan Bard. Major Pendleton removed to Georgia, where he was Judge of the United States District Court at Savannah. He later removed to New York, where he was distinguished at the bar. He died Oct. 20, 1821.

Children:

14 i Nathaniel Green, married, first, Miss Hunt, second, Anna James.
ii John Bard.
iii James M., married Margaret Jones.
iv Anna F., married Archibald Rogers.

14 NATHANIEL GREEN[9] PENDLETON (Nathaniel[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in Savanah, Ga., 1793. He was aide-de-camp to General Gaines, in 1813-16. He was a member of the Ohio Senate and a member of Congress in 1840-42. He married, first, ——— Hunt, and, second, Anna James. His death occurred June 16, 1861.

Children (by first wife):

14-a i Hon. George Hunt, married Alice, daughter of Francis Scott Key.

15 ii Elliott, married Emma Gaylord.
iii Nathaniel, died unmarried.
iv Martha Eliza, married Alexander Spottiswood Dandridge (see Dandridge Family, No. 20).
16 v Susan, married Robert Bonner Bowler.
vi Anna, married Rev. Noah Schenck.

14-a HON. GEORGE HUNT[10] PENDLETON (Nathaniel Greene[9], Nathaniel[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was Senator from Ohio to the United States Senate, and a candidate for the Vice-Presidency on the ticket headed by General George B. McClellan in 1864. He married Alice, daughter of Francis Scott Key, the author of "The Star Spangled Banner." Their son,
14-b i Francis Key, married Elizabeth La Montagne.

14-b HON. FRANCIS KEY[11] PENDLETON (George Hunt[10], Nathaniel Greene[9], Nathaniel[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in Cincinnati, about 1852. He graduated from Harvard in 1870, and from the Harvard Law School five years later. He was admitted to the Ohio Bar, and later removed to New York City. He was appointed Corporation Counsel by Mayor McClellan, to succeed William B. Ellison, and has lately received the nomination by Governor Dic as a Justice of the Supreme Court. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Augustus La Montagne, and a sister of Mrs. Nicholas Murray Butler. He is a member of the Society of the Cincinnati.

Children (by second wife). Anna James.
vii Charlotte.
17 viii Edmund, married Cornelia Marcy.

15 ELLIOTT[10] PENDLETON (Nathaniel Greene[9], Nathaniel[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Emma Gaylord.

Children (he had other children besides those given below):

i Susan, married Nathan Powell.
ii Lucy, married Ambrose White.
iii Elliott, married Isabelle Eckstine.
iv Nathaniel, married Bessy Johnston.

16 SUSAN[10] PENDLETON (Nathaniel Greene[9], Nathaniel[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Robert Bonner Bowler.

Children:

i George Bowler, married May Williamson.
ii Robert Bowler, married Alice Williamson.
iii Louisa Bowler, married —— Livingston.

17 EDMUND[10] PENDLETON (Nathaniel Greene[9], Nathaniel[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Cornelia Marcy. They had a son,

i Marcy.

18 PHILIP[8] PENDLETON (Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Agnes Patterson, and removed to Martinsburg, West Virginia, daughter of Angus and Lidia (Chapline) Patterson (see Chapline Family, No. 6).

The following Revolutionary record, from the William and Mary Quarterly, for July, 1904, pages 29, 30, and 31, refers to him:

"Soldiers of Berkeley County, West Virginia.

"At a Court held for Berkeley County the 15th day of April, 1777. Present.

"Robert Carter Willis,
"Godwin Swift,
"James McAlister,
"Anthony Noble.
} Gentlemen Justices.

"On the petition of Samuel Washington, Gentleman, Setting forth his low estate of health which rendered him unfit for public business, and therefore prays that he may have leave to resign his commission as County Lieutenant, which is granted. Van Swearingen, Gentleman, is appointed County Lieutenant in the room of Samuel Washington, Esqr. who hath resigned.

"Philip Pendleton, Gentleman, is appointed Colonel of the Militia of this County in the room of Van Swearingen, Gentleman,

"Robert Carter Willis, Gentleman, is appointed Lieutenant Colonel of the Militia of this County in the room of Philip Pendleton Gentleman * * *

"The Minutes of these proceedings were signed by Wm. Patterson."

Philip Pendleton and Agnes Patterson, daughter of Angus and Lidia (Chapline) Patterson were married at Springfield, near Williamsport, Washington County, Maryland, in the house of Colonel Edward Green Williams, an only son of General Otho Holland Williams. Lidia Chapline's brother, Joseph Chapline, had married a Miss Williams of Prince George County, So this may have been a relative's house. It was a runaway Match; he, a young soldier, riding up to the school she was attending, dressed in a short dress and white pantalets to her shoetops. (My grand Mother who told me this, says she got on the horse behind him and they rode away.)

Mr. E. G. Williams was a near relative of Elie Williams who was great grand father of My cousin, Mrs. Sally Harrison. Miss Stull, the cousin of Mrs. Dr. John Harrison, was visiting at Springfield at the time and loaned the dress that Agnes Patterson wore at the wedding. She is described by Mrs. Harrison as having been very beautiful and very high tempered. They were married about 1775.

"There are two wills recorded in Berkeley County, one of them the will of Philip Pendleton, dated November 19, 1801, proved January 10, 1802. The other is that of William Patterson, dated March 23, 1782, proved April 17, 1782. This last will speaks of 'daughter, Ann Pendleton.' She was half-sister of William Patterson, Junior. The aunt of Agnes Patterson (Mrs. Pendleton), was Louvisa or Louisa Chapline, who married Joseph Moorehead. Her son, Moses Caton Moorehead, born September 28, 1777, died March 17, 1858, married in September, 1801, Ann Pendleton Patterson, born February 16, 1780, died January 27, 1843, daughter of William and Hannah Patterson. They had eight children. Of these only Mrs. Granger and Moses Caton Moorehead, Junior, left children, the latter only two, one of whom was named Edmund Pendleton Moorehead. Ann Pendleton Patterson was a cousin of her husband, Moses Caton Moorehead. He had come from Kentucky in 1801 to visit his aunt, Lidia Patterson, in Martinsburg, and it was in her house he met and loved Ann Pendleton Patterson. Agnes Pendleton was living in 1800. John P. Kennedy speaks of her and her sister, Mrs. Ferguson, as visiting his mother at this time." (Life of John P. Kennedy, by Tuckerman).

The Patterson data is from a Genealogy of Moses

Chapline and his wife, Janet, by Maria Leggett Dare.

Lidia Patterson died, probably, in Kentucky. She had a sister named Agnes (Nancy), who married Edward Mendenhall.

Berkeley County Wills, 3,417:

"I, Philip Pendleton * * * To beloved wife Agness use of house and lot where I now live in the town of Martinsburg * * *.

"[Children named]:

"Daughter Elizabeth Hunter.

"Daughter Nancy C. Kennedy.

"Son Philip Pendleton.

"Son James Pendleton.

"Daughter Sarah Pendleton.

"Daughter Mariah Pendleton.

"Son Edmund Pendleton.

"Son Henry Pendleton.

"Exrs: Wife, and son Philip and sons in law David Hunter and John Kennedy

"Nov. 19, 1801. Phil Pendleton.

"Witnesses.

"Nicholas Orrick.

"W. Pendleton.

"R. Pendle.

"Probated January 10, 1802."

"I, William Patterson of Berkeley County * * *

"Item My beloved wife Hannah Patterson & the Rev: Hugh Vance My Son William Patterson & John Devinport Exx & Exrs * * *

daughter Elizabeth Hannah, 5 pounds

"To daughter Sarah Hannah, 5 pounds

"daughter Ann Pendlton, 5 pounds.

"To Son William Patterson part of the lands I bought

of Leonard Rush & Samuel Strode & all the lands adjoining the old Quaker meeting house [land bounds given] on both sides The Tuscarora Creek * * * To my son David Patterson meadow land down Tuscarora from My son William Patterson's division as far as the new road that is now Cutting from My old mill to Martinsburg * * * & 20 pounds. The saw mill now erected, & the Mills I am now erecting * * * to be either sold or rented for the benefit of my daughters Mary Patterson, Hannah Patterson, Eleanor Patterson & Ann Patterson * * * The income to be equally divided among them. To my son Hugh Vance Patterson My old mill & the remainder of My land on Tuscarora [description given] * * * to my Wife Hannah Patterson, Negro girl Sarah, horse & Saddle, household furniture, Plantation utensils * * * & one negro Man named Pompy & Negro woman named Nan during her widowhood * * * March 23, 1782.

"William Patterson (Seal).

"Witnesses.

"Robert Vance.

"James Thompson.

"Alexander McCulloch.

"Thomas Kennedy.

"Proved Berkeley County.

"April 17, 1782.

"Appraisement of Mrs. Patterson's estate £670.5.6."

Children:

19 i Philip, married Sarah Boyd.

24 ii Edmund, married Serena Catherine Purnell.

iii Anne Clayton, married John Kennedy (see Kennedy Family, No. 12).

iv Sarah, married Stephen A. Dandridge (see Dandridge Family, No. 8).

v Maria, married John Rogers Cooke (see Cooke Family, No. 2).
vi Elizabeth, married David Hunter (see Hunter Family, No. 8).

19 PHILIP[9] PENDLETON (Philip[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was the third child, but eldest son of his parents. He married Sarah, daughter of Elisha Boyd of Martinsburg. He was appointed Judge of the Federal Court of his District by John Quincy Adams. He died during the war between the States, aged eighty-four years.

Children:

20 i Philip Clayton, married Virginia Tutt.
21 ii Edmund, married Charlotte Robinson.
22 iii Boyd, married Lucinda Tutt.

20 PHILIP CLAYTON[10] PENDLETON (Philip[9], Philip[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Virginia, daughter of Charles and Ann Mason (Chichester) Tutt.

Children:

i Philip Clayton, married Mary Ogden.
ii Edmund.
iii Gray, married —— Leming.
iv Mason.

21 EDMUND[10] PENDLETON (Philip[9], Philip[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Charlotte Robinson. They had a son,
i Axelander, m. Mrs. Lillie Boyd.

22 BOYD[10] PENDLETON (Philip[9], Philip[8], Nathaniel[7],

Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Lucinda Tutt, sister of Virginia Tutt, who was the wife of his brother, Philip.

Children:

i Charles Henry, married Matilda Backus, and had two children.

ii Nathaniel, married —— Taylor, daughter of Talbot Taylor, of Maryland.

23 iii Sally, married Eugene Van Rensselaer.

23 SALLY[11] PENDLETON (Boyd[10], Philip[9], Philip[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Eugene Van Rensselaer.

Children:

i Rev. Stephen Van Rensselaer, married Mary T. Carpenter.

ii Elizabeth Van Rensselaer, married James Carrol Frazer.

24 JUDGE EDMUND[9] PENDLETON (Philip[8], Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married, in 1811, Serena Catherine Purnell. Their daughter,

i Serena, married Adam Stephen Dandridge, of the Bower (see Dandridge Family, No. 13).

25 WILLIAM[8] PENDLETON (Nathaniel[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1748. He married Elizabeth Daniel and removed to Berkeley County. "He was a man of fine classical education and had a large estate."

Children:

i Mary, married Nicholas Orrick.

ii Elizabeth, married Mr. Ferguson.
iii Susan, married Mr. Wigginton.
iv Ellen, married, first, James Walker, second, Mr. Lindsay.
v Benjamin.
vi Frances, married James Campbell.
vii Nathaniel.
viii Emily, married Mr. Dyer.
ix William, married Susan Snodgrass.

26 JOHN[7] PENDLETON (Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1719; married, first, Miss James, and, second, Sarah Madison, cousin of President Madison. He was a member of the House of Burgesses from King and Queen County, and held various offices in the Colony and in the Commonwealth, and was appointed to sign fifty thousand Treasury notes of the denomination of one shilling. He was in his fifty-eighth year when the Revolution began. He died in 1799.

Children (by first wife):

27 i Edmund, married Mildred Pollard.
ii John.
iii Elizabeth.
iv Mary.

Children (by second wife).

v Henry, married, first, Alcey Ann Winston, second, Mrs. Mary Overton Burnley.
vi Sarah.
vii James.
viii Lucy.
ix Thomas.

27 EDMUND[8] PENDLETON (John[7], Henry[6], Philip[5],

Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) was born in 1744. He married, 1764, Mildred Pollard, the youngest sister of Judge Edmund Pendleton's wife, Sarah Pollard.

Children:

28 i Edmund, married, first, Jane Burwell, second, Lucy Nelson.

ii Mildred, married Thomas Page (see Page Family, No. 23).

29 iii John, b. 1765; married Annie, daughter of John Lewis.

28 EDMUND[9] PENDLETON (Edmund[8], John[7], Henry[6] Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) b. 1774; married, first, Jame Burwell Page, and second, Lucy, daughter of Colonel Hugh Nelson, of York County. He "was a favorite of his great-uncle, Judge Pendleton, being also a nephew of his wife, and to him he left his estate of Edmundbury. The house has been in some way destroyed and the family of this Edmund have moved from Caroline county."

Children (by first wife):

i Elizabeth Page, married John C. Sutton.

(by second wife):

ii Hugh Nelson, married, first, Lucy, daughter of Judge Robert Nelson, of Williamsburg, second, Elizabeth Diggs.

iii Mildred, married Edmund A. Pendleton, of Georgia.

iv Judith Page, married Robert H. Harrison.

v Francis Walker, married Sarah F. Turner.

vi Rev. William Nelson, afterward General, married Anzollette, daughter of Francis Page (see Page Family, No. 12).

vii Robert Carter.

viii James L., married Analethia Carter.
ix Guerdon H., married Jane Page.

29 JOHN[9] PENDLETON (Edmund[8], John[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) b. 1765; married Annie, daughter of John Lewis. His son
30 i John Lewis, married —— Bankhead.

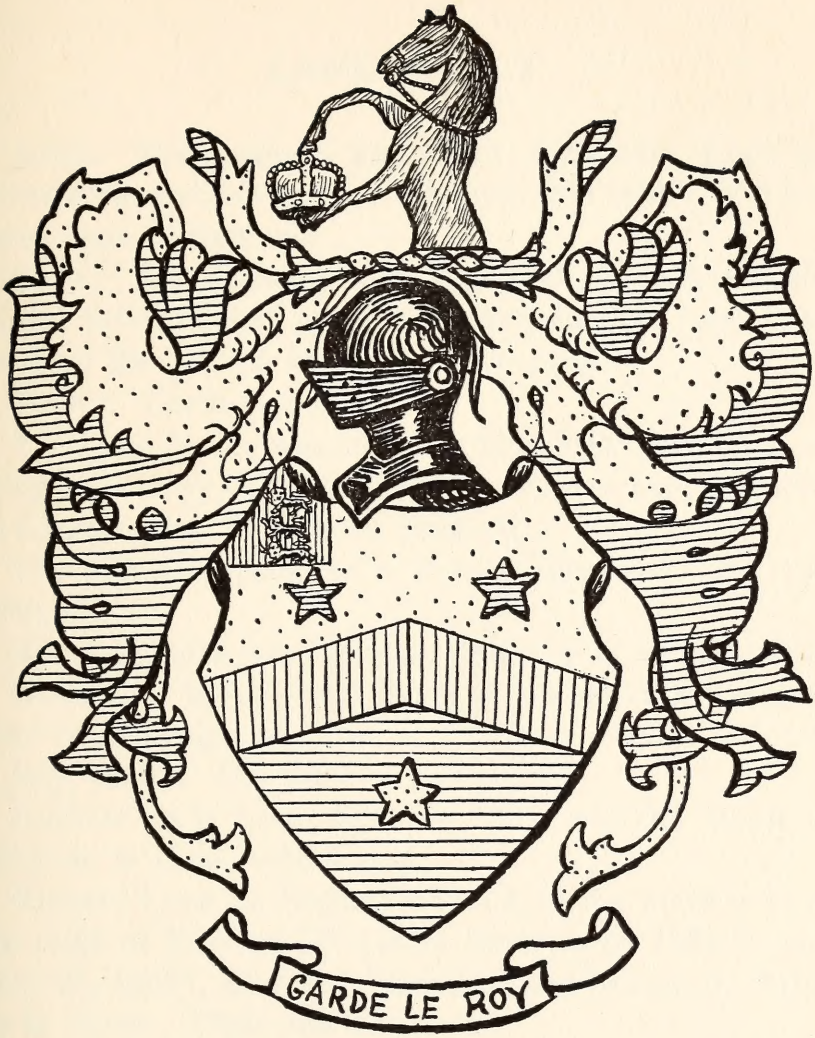
30 JOHN LEWIS[10] PENDLETON (John[9], Edmund[8], John[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) b. 1790; married —— Bankhead. Their son,
31 i John Lewis, married —— Magruder.

31 JOHN LEWIS[11] PENDLETON (John Lewis[10], John[9], Edmund[8], John[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married —— Magruder. Their son,
32 i William Armistead, married Mrs. Coxe, née Berry.

32 WILLIAM ARMISTEAD[12] PENDLETON (John Lewis[11], John Lewis[10], John[9], Edmund[8], John[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Mrs. Coxe, née Berry. Their son,
33 i William Armistead, married Mary Alexander Bruce.

33 WILLIAM ARMISTEAD[13] PENDLETON (William Armistead[12], John Lewis[11], John Lewis[10], John[9], Edmund[8], John[7], Henry[6], Philip[5], Henry[4], Henry[3], George[2], George[1]) married Mary Alexander Bruce.
Children:
i William, a West Point graduate, 1910.
ii Bruce Armistead, an engineer in Panama.

LANE FAMILY



Lane

LANE FAMILY

Arms: Per fesse, or and azure, a chevron, gules between three mullets counter-changed, on a canton of third, three lions of England.

Crest: A strawberry roan horse, salient couped at the flanks, bridled sable, bitted and garnished or, supporting between the feet an imperial crown proper.

Motto: Garde le roy.

The Lane family was seated at King's Bromley Hall, at King's Bromley, near Litchfield, and also had an estate at Chartyr Hay, in County Stafford.

The following pedigree is from "Commoners of Great Britain":

Adam de Lone was living at Hampton at an early date.

Richard de la Lone was living at Hampton in the ninth year of the reign of Edward II (from July 8, 1315, to 7 July, 1316). His son,

Andrew de la Lone, living in 1337, was the father of John de la Lone, whose son,

Richard Lone de Halton, married, in the ninth year of the reign of Edward III (from January 25, 1335 to January 24, 1336), Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Ralph de la Hyde. Their son was

John Lane of Bentley and Hide, who married in the eleventh year of the reign of Henry VI (from September 1, 1432 to August 31, 1433), Margery, daughter of Randle Egerton of Wrine Hill. He was succeeded by his son,

Richard Lane, whose son,

Ralph Lane, married Joyce, daughter of Ralph Cresset, and died in the seventeenth year of the reign of Edward IV (from March 4, 1477 to March 3, 1478), leaving a son and successor,

Richard Lane, who married in the fifteenth year of the reign of Henry VII (from August 22, 1499 to August 21, 1500) Anne, daughter of John Harcourt, of Raunton, and was succeeded by his son,

John Lane of Bentley, who married Catherine, daughter of Thomas Patrick of King's Bromley, and dying in the nineteenth year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth (from November 17, 1576 to November 16, 1577), was succeeded by his son,

Francis Lane, who married Catherine, daughter of Richard Grentham, Esquire. He died in the thirty-first year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth (from November 17, 1588 to November 16, 1589), leaving issue,

John, his successor; Thomas; and Richard, of Kiernes in Monmouthshire.

John Lane married Jane, daughter of Sir Edward Littleton, and had issue,

Thomas Lane, his successor, who died in the third year of the reign of James I (from March 24, 1605 to March 23, 1606), and was succeeded by his son,

Thomas Lane, who married Alice, eldest daughter of Walter Bagot, Esquire, of Blithfield, in the County of Stafford, and sister of Sir Harvey Bagot, Bart., who suffered severely for his attachment to the royal cause, by whom he had issue,

John, his successor; William, from whom the Irish branch of the family derives; Richard, a Groom of the Bed Chamber; Jane, who has become celebrated for her spirited conduct in saving the life of King Charles II

after the Battle of Worcester, by riding behind the Prince disguised, from Bentley, the ancient seat of the Lane family in Staffordshire, to the house of her cousin, Mrs. Norton, near Bristol; she subsequently married Sir Clement Fisher, of Packington, in Warwickshire; Urithy, who married —— Peters; Anne, who married Edward Birch of Leacroft; and Mary, who married Edward Nicholas, Cupbearer to King James I. Thomas Lane died in 1660, and was succeeded by his eldest son (mentioned above),

Colonel John Lane, who saved Charles after the Battle of Worcester, receiving him at his seat at Bentley, from which he was conveyed, in disguise, by Miss Lane, as stated above, to Mrs. Norton's, at Bristol. Jane Lane married, subsequently, Sir Clement Fisher, of Packington, in Warwickshire. For these signal services pensions were granted after the Restoration to Colonel Lane and his sister, which were continued, with arrears constantly owing, to the time of Queen Anne. The family was also dignified with an especial badge of honor, viz., the Arms of England on a canton, in augmentation of its paternal coat, and a crest, a strawberry horse, bearing between his fore-legs the royal crown. There is a tradition in the family that Colonel Lane was likewise offered a Peerage but declined it. He married Athalia Anson, and had, with other issue, Sir Thomas, his successor; Littice; Frances; and Mary.

The family was represented by John Newton Lane, esquire, of King's Bromley Hall, in County Stafford, who was born December 4, 1800, and who succeeded his father in 1824. The following extracts of wills recorded at Annapolis, Maryland, seem to be of value, because in them may be found a connecting link with the mother

country. In the above pedigree, taken from the Commoners of Great Britain, it will be seen that Thomas Lane, who died in 1660, married the eldest daughter of Walter Bagot, Esquire, and had, among other children, "William, from whom the Irish branch derives."

The will of Samuel Lane, dated January 18, 1681, and recorded at Annapolis, Anne Arundel County (Liber 2, page 185), names wife, Margaret Lane; daughter, Grace Burridge; daughter, Sarah Lane; sons, Samuel and Dutton, "as they shall severally attain the age of 18 years." The name of the plantation given to Samuel is "Bromley Hall" (the name of the family seat in England). "Item, If my three children Sarah, Samuel and Dutton die without issue the estate to go to my Nephew in Ireland, Thomas Lane." "Margaret Lane, my loving wife sole administratrix. My sons-in-law Nathaniel Smith and Francis Hutchins to be supervisors. Dated 18 day of January 1681.

(Seal) "The X of Samuel Lane
"Witnesses Arthur Browne
"John X Davis
"John Hall
"Thomas Meridal."

The will of another Samuel Lane, recorded at Annapolis, was probated August 19, 1715, the administratrix being his wife, Sarah Harrison. The will of William Lane, also recorded at Annapolis (Liber T. B., No. 11), was dated April 1, 1703, and probated April 27, 1703. "I William Lane * * * Anne Arundel County." speaks of son, James, and gives land and plantation called "Addition." It mentions daughters, Mary and Margaret, Christian, and four children. He leaves his children under the guardianship of their uncle and aunt, and speaks of his

brothers-in-law. George or John Brown (writing illegible), and Alexander Brown. It is signed "William Lane," and is witnessed by William Lane, John Hailes, and "Mary X Maugarr."

The will of George Lane, probated in Somerset County, was recorded at Annapolis, Maryland (Liber T. B., No. 11), in 1703. It names wife, Dennis Lane; daughters, Sarah Hill, Elizabeth Powell, Katherine, Dennis, Hannah, Naomy, and Mary; sons, George and Ephraim.

John Lane's will (Liber No. 5, W. B.), was probated December 4, 1712, in Somerset County, Maryland. It mentions wife and children in England (names not given); and makes his brother, Walter, executor. The will of another John Lane was probated December 17, 1715.

Walter Lane's will, Somerset County, Maryland, was probated March 21, 1716. In it he is described as a planter. He leaves his son, William Lane, a plantation, and mentions his wife; daughter Mary, wife of William Bevans; Joano, wife of John J. Williams, giving them one shilling each; other children (names not given). His son, William, is made executor. It is dated December 20, 1715, and is witnessed by John, James, and Sarah Townsend.

James Lane made a will in Loudoun County, Virginia, in 1790.

Among the early records of Virginia may be found the following:

Augustin Hulett married Hannah Lane, Jan. 10, 1685-6 (St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County).

John, son of John and Elizabeth Lane, born April 10, "bapt. ye * * * May, 1688" (Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County).

Capt. John Lane, J. P., 29 Sept., 1690, New Kent County (Va. Hist. Magazine, VI, 390).

Elizabeth, daughter of Christopher and Mary Lane, born August 2, 1735 (Bristol Parish Register).

John Lane, enlisted January 22, 1779, in Capt. Ambrose Madison's Co. (Va. Hist. Magazine, I, 459).

Benjamin Lane married Sylvia Perry. Their daughter, Anne Batte Lane (born June 21, 1790; died March 2, 1864), married, August 22, 1808, Luke Pryor, son of John Pryor. Luke Pryor was born February 3, 1770, in Hanover County, near Richmond.

Thomas Lane and Ann, his wife, are mentioned four times in Spotsylvania records, between 1761 and 1770.

Gilmore and Susannah Lane are recorded in Spotsylvania in 1785.

Daniel and Ann Lane are recorded in Spotsylvania in 1793, '95, '97, and '98. Mary, daughter of William Lane, married Alvin Mountjoy. Their daughter, Mary, married John Morton, whose will was proved in Richmond County, May 2, 1722. Their son, John Morton, was in Richmond County in 1728 (?), and was called "Junior." He was also called "Lieutenant," and "Captain," and "Merchant." He died intestate, in 1727 or '28. "Notes on Culpeper County," which contains a re-print of Doctor Slaughter's "St. Mark's Parish," gives information regarding the Virginia Lanes.

In 1700, and for many years prior to that date and also later, the London house of Perry, Lane, and Company traded more extensively with the Virginia Colony than any other English house. About that date the firm was composed of Micajah Perry, Thomas Lane, and Richard Perry. Peter Perry, the brother of Micajah, was, at one time, their agent in Virginia, and it is probable that

Micajah Lowe (who left a will), may also have held this position. This firm also represented in England the business interests of William and Mary College. Micajah Perry was Lord Mayor of London in 1729.

Sir Ralph Lane, Governor of Virginia, was born in Northamptonshire, England, in 1530, and died in Ireland in 1604. He was the second son of Sir Ralph of Orlinburg and Maud, first cousin of Katherine Parr, the Queen of Henry VIII. He entered the Queen's service in 1563, and was an equerry in her Court. He held a command in Ireland, in 1583-4, and in 1585, by invitation of Sir Walter Raleigh, took charge of the Colony that the latter was about to send to Virginia.

Sir Richard Grenville, who commanded the fleet that bore the colony to this country, left Lane with one hundred and seven men on Roanoke Island, and on the 25th of August returned to England. Lane at once built a fort and began to explore the coast and rivers of the country within a radius of about one hundred miles. He soon became convinced that a mistake had been made in settling on Roanoke Island, on account of the dangerous coast and bad harbor, and resolved to move the Colony to Chesapeake Bay as soon as supplies should arrive from England. Provisions soon ran short and there was trouble with the Indians, and Lane and his men finally abandoned the Colony on June 19, 1586, returning to England in the fleet of Sir Francis Drake. Lane served as a Colonel under Drake in the Portuguese expedition of 1589, and was muster-master General in Ireland in 1591, where he was dangerously wounded and was knighted by the Lord Deputy in 1593.

Several letters of Sir Ralph are preserved in Hakluyt's "Voyages," and in Francis L. Hawk's "History of North

Carolina," 1857, and have been edited by Edward E. Hale in "Archaeologia Americana," Volume IV, 1860. These letters show that enmity between Lane and Sir Richard Grenville, which began on the voyage to Virginia, probably had much to do with the former's abandonment of his enterprise.

The following is a History of the North Carolina Lanes, written by Mrs. L. K. Rogers.

"This old family [Lane] is one of the most distinguished and influential of the early settlers of Virginia and North Carolina. Captain Lane was a brave and daring young cavalier, the son of Sir Ralph Lane of Orlinburg, whose wife was first cousin of Katherine Parr, the favored Queen of Henry VIII. Lane was the first English Governor in America, and although the Colony was broken up by the Croatan Indians, it is generally believed that some of them drifted into North Carolina."

JOSEPH[1] LANE, supposed to be a descendant of Sir Ralph, came from England to Virginia. He had a son,

1 i Joseph, married Patrina Quinney (or McKinne).

1 JOSEPH[2] LANE (Joseph[1]) was born in 1700. He married Patience Quinney (or McKinne), in 1730. and removed to North Carolina. He died at Halifax, North Carolina, in 1774. "His sons were Col. Joel Lane, Joseph and Jesse. These three brothers are mentioned in published records by Governor David Swain of North Carolina, and General Joseph Lane of Oregon, but the 'Pioneer and Patriot,' by Marshall. De Lancey Haywood, mentions two others (who must have been his nephews) James and Barnabas." Barnabas had three children: Martin, who served in the Revolution and died in Giles County, Tennessee; Barnabas; and Jean.

Children:

2 i Joel, married, first, Martha Hinton, second, Mary Hinton.

ii Joseph, a member of the first Court, with his brother, Col. Joel Lane. The Court records of Wake County date this June 4, 1771. He married Phoebe Hunter, and had a son, Joseph Lane, and a grandson of the same name. They should not be confused with General Joseph Lane of Oregon, who was a grandson of Jesse Lane. In Historical Collections of Georgia, in the same list and rank with Joseph Habersham, is the name of Lieutenant-Colonel Joseph Lane, who received grants of land for services rendered his country. (Can anyone tell his history and that of his descendants?) Many of the Lanes removed to Kentucky and Indiana. Joseph Lane died in Wake County, North Carolina, in 1798.

6 iii Jesse, married Winifred Aweck.

2 COL. JOEL[3] LANE (Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) "was the founder of Raleigh, and deeded for the site of the city 1,000 acres of land, April 4, 1792. He was a member of the First Provincial Congress, and the General Assembly, amidst the darkest hours of the Revolution, met at his house, a large brick structure still standing in Raleigh. He married, first, Martha Hinton; second, Mary Hinton, daughters of the well-known Revolutionary soldier and statesman, Colonel John Hinton of Wake County and his wife, Grizelle Kimbrough. Colonel Joel Lane served his country through the entire conflict, being a member of the convention at Hillsboro in 1775. He also represented

his country as Senator for fourteen years, up to his death in 1795."

Children:

3 i Henry, married his cousin, Mary Hinton.

ii James, of Wake County, was born Oct. 7, 1766; married Lydia Speight; died in 1805.

iii William, born Oct. 15, 1768.

iv Nancy, born July 22, 1773.

v John, born March 6, 1775; married Mary Elizabeth Jones.

vi Martha born Feb. 19, 1778; married, first, Dugah McKethin, second, Jonathan Brickell; died in Raleigh, May 20, 1852.

vii Elizabeth, born Aug. 6, 1780; married Stephen Haywood; several children.

viii Mary, born Jan. 1, 1783.

ix Thomas, born Sept. 12, 1785; married Nancy, daughter of Martin Lane; removed to Giles Co., Tenn., where he died March 29, 1832, leaving issue.

x Dorothy, born Dec. 13, 1787; married Dr. Allen W. Gilcrist, May, 1806, and moved from North Carolina; she was his second wife, and left descendants.

xi Joel Hinton, born Oct. 11, 1790; married Mary Freeman; removed to Giles Co., Tenn.; served in War of 1812 with Volunteers from Wake Co., N. C.

xii Grizelle, born June 3, 1793; married George Lillington Bryan; died in Raleigh, in 1668, leaving no descendants.

3 HENRY[4] LANE (Joel[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born

March 6, 1764. He married his cousin, Mary Hinton, and died in 1797.

Children:

4 i Peggy, married Moses Mordecai.
5 ii Annie, married Moses Mordecai.
iii Harriet.
iv Temperance.

4 PEGGY[5] LANE (Henry[4], Joel[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Moses Mordecai.

Children:

i Henry Mordecai, left three daughters and a widow.
ii Ellen Mordecai, married Col. Samuel Mordecai, of Raleigh; his second wife was Mrs. Calhoun Morrell,
iii Jacob Mordecai.
of Savannah.

5 ANNIE[5] LANE (Henry[4], Joel[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Moses Mordecai after the death of her sister, his first wife.

Child:

5-a i Margaret Mordecai, married John Devereaux.

5-a MARGARET[6] MORDECAI (Annie[5] Lane, Henry[4], Joel[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married John Devereaux, grandson of Thomas Pollock, Governor of Alabama in 1712, who was the brother of Mrs. Leonidas Polk, a descendant of Jonathan Edwards.

Children:

i Anne Lane Devereaux.
ii Col. Thomas Pollock Devereaux, a prominent lawyer of Raleigh.
iii Ellen Devereaux, married J. W. Hinsdale, of Raleigh.

iv Catherine Devereaux, married J. J. Mackey, of Raleigh.

v Margaret Devereaux, married S. T. Ashe, of Wilmington.

vi Mary Devereaux, married Arthur Winslow, of St. Louis, Mo.

6 JESSE[3] LANE (Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born July 3, 1733, in Halifax County, North Carolina. He married Winifred Aweck, a Welsh name, pronounced Aycock. They were married in 1755. She was also of Halifax County. Her mother's name was Rebecca Pace. Winifred Aweck was born April 11, 1741, and died in 1794. Jesse Lane was a Revolutionary soldier, serving in the Third North Carolina Continentals (see Army Accounts, Volume 13, Sec. AA, page 50, 1782; and page 175, 11-6, 17-). With his son, John Lane, father of General Joseph Lane, he fought in the battle of King's Mountain. In 1784 he removed to Georgia, living first in Elberton, and Oglethorp County, then in Jackson, part of Clark County, near Athens. He visited his children in Kentucky and Illinois, and died there in 1806. John Lane and his son, Jonathan, and son-in-law, David Lowry, built one of the first Methodist churches in Georgia in 1787.

Children:

i Charles, born Oct. 2, 1756; married Elizabeth Mallory; served in the Revolution (see Joseph Habersham's Historical Collection, Volume II); descendants moved West or South.

7 ii Richard, married Mary Flint.

iii Henry, born March 28, 1760; died in infancy.

15 iv Caroline, married, first, David Lowry, second, George Swain.

v Rhoda, born May 21, 1763; married John Rakestraw; descendants in Georgia and Alabama.

vi Patience, born March 8, 1765; married John Hart, "son of Nancy Hart of Revolutionary fame"; removed to Kentucky; "Henry Clay married Ben Hart's niece."

21 vii Jonathan, married first, Patience Rogers, second Mary Colley.

22 viii John, married Elizabeth Street.

24 ix Simeon, married Judith Humphreys.

26 x Rebecca, married James Luckie.

27 xi Joseph, married Elizabeth Hill.

xii Mary, married Thomas Kirkpatrick.

xiii Sarah, born Jan. 18, 1777; twin sister of Mary; married John Kirkpatrick, brother of Thomas Kirkpatrick.

30 xiv Winifred, married James Peleg Rogers.

36 xv Jesse, married Rhoda Jolley.

xvi Elizabeth, born Sept. 6, 1786; married William Montgomery; removed to Miss.; one child.

7 RICHARD[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born February 9, 1759. He married Mary Flint. Their descendants are in Oxford, Georgia; Texas; California; and Florida.

Children: (order of birth unknown):

8 i Samuel, married Matilda Carter.

14 ii Henry, married —— ———.

8 REV. SAMUEL[5] LANE (Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Matilda Carter.

Children:

i Mary.

9 ii Sarah, married John Trigg Leftwich.
iii Winifred.
iv Matilda, married Rev. John D. Lewis; died in Paulding County, in 1888.
11 v Amanda, married Rev. John Wesley Yarbrough.

9 SARAH[6] LANE (Samuel[5], Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married John Trigg Leftwich, of Bedford, Virginia.

Child:

10 i America Walton Leftwich, married John Fletcher Yarbrough.

10 AMERICA WALTON[7] LEFTWICH (Sarah[6] Lane, Samuel[5], Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married John Fletcher Yarbrough. They had other children besides those given below.

Children:

i Annie Yarbrough, married —— Culbreath, of Palmetto.
ii Dr. John F. Yarbrough, of Columbia, Ala.
iii A daughter, married Julian C. Philips.
iv Ophelia.

11 AMANDA[6] LANE (Samuel[5], Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Reverend John Wesley Yarbrough, of the Georgia Conference.

Children:

12 i George W. Yarbrough, married Mary Boyce Morris.
ii Samuel Lane Yarbrough, married Ella Pace.
iii Walter Lane Yarbrough, married Laura Morton.

iv Wilbur Fiske Yarbrough, of the Confederate Army, 1864; killed at Fort Royal.
v Dabney Penn Yarbrough, died in the Confederate Army.
13 vi Mary Fletcher Yarbrough, married Bishop Artius G. Haygood.
vii Emma Harris Yarbrough, married Dr. Evans.
viii Claudia Graves Yarbrough, married Rev. Simpson Dimon.
ix Martha Yarbrough.

12 REV. GEORGE W.[7] YARBROUGH (Amanda[6] Lane, Samuel[5], Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Mary Boyce Morris.

Children:

i Pierce, deceased.
ii Wilbur; married —— Turnbull, of Florida; he is a physician; one child.
iii Wayland.
iv George.
v John Haygood.
vi Young.
vii Harris.
viii Annie, deceased.

13 MARY FLETCHER[7] YARBROUGH (Amanda[6] Lane, Samuel[5], Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Bishop Haygood, June 6, 1859.

Children (order of birth unknown):

i Paul Haygood, born in 1860; died in 1861.
ii Wilbur Haygood, born in 1864; married Mary Rogers in 1887.

iii Mary Haygood, married Col. J. H. Ardis, of Downey, Cal.
iv Artius Haygood, married Mattie Benjamin, of Montgomery, granddaughter of Col. David Clopton.
v Laura Haygood.
vi Pauline Haygood.
vii Lipscomb Haygood.
viii George Pierce Haygood, deceased.

14 HENRY[5] LANE (Richard[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) lived in Oxford, Georgia, afterward removing, with his family, to Texas. The name of his wife is unknown to the author. He was killed by a fall from a carriage, caused by an unmanageable horse, during the journey to Texas.

Children:

i Richard, married Margaret Pope, of Washington, Ga.
ii Iverson, married Martha Pope, of Washington, Ga.
iii A daughter, married —— Finley, of Covington, and removed to Texas.

15 CAROLINE[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born May 26, 1761. She married, first, David Lowry, and, second, George Swain, of Ashville, North Carolina, and removed from Elbert County, Georgia, back to North Carolina. Among her descendants are, Mrs. J. E. Tabor, of Elijah, Mo.(?); Mrs. Alfred Morga, of Murphy, N. C.; Mrs. K. Elias, of Franklin, N. C.; and Mrs. Robinson, wife of the Governor.

Children (by first husband):

16 i James Lowry, married Esther Siler.
ii Mary Lowry, married —— Hanson; no children.

iii Patience Lowry, married —— Erwin.

Children (by second husband):

iv George Swain; his daughter married Dr. Crawford Long, of Georgia, and his granddaughter is Mrs. A. O. Harper, of Elberton, Ga.; other descendants.

v Gov. David Swain, of North Carolina, afterward President of Chapel Hill University; grandfather of Mrs. Grant, of Ashville.

vi Cynthia Swain, married William Coleman; her son, David Coleman, was Colonel of 29th Regiment, N. C., C. S. A., and always wore the Confederate grey and asked to be buried in it.

vii Althea Swain, married William Siler.

viii Matilda Swain, married Jacob Siler.

ix Caroline Swain, married J. Hall.

16 COL. JAMES[5] LOWRY (Caroline[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Esther Siler.

Children:

i Caroline, married Rev. David B. Cumming; grandmother of Linton N. Robson, of Ginn Book Co.

ii Margaret, married C. B. Weaver; two children, one of them P. Roberts Weaver.

17 iii Elizabeth Siler, married Dr. S. B. Gudyer.

iv Matilda, married, first, James Robinson; their son was Lieut.-Gov.; she married, second, J. K. Gray.

18 v Harriet, married B. K. Dickey.

vi Louisa, married James Patton, of Lafayette, Ga.

vii Lorena Luckie, married Newman Henry, of Chandler, N. C.

20 viii James, married —— ———.

17 ELIZABETH SILER[6] LOWRY (James[5], Caroline[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Doctor S. B. Gudyer, and lives in Chandler, North Carolina. She is now over ninety-one years of age.

Children:

i Judge J. C. L. Gudyer, of the Treasury Department, Washington, D. C.

ii Dr. D. M. Gudyer, of Chandler, N. C.

iii Mrs. Mary E. Moore; mother of Col. Walter Moore, Speaker of the House, at Raleigh.

iv Mrs. E. G. Young,, of Chandler.

v Mrs. L. A. E. Stikeleather, a gifted poetess and writer of songs, of Iredell, Brunswick Co., N. C.

18 HARRIET[6] LOWRY (James[5], Caroline[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married B. K. Dickey, July 25, 1845. She is still living at an advanced age near Murphy, North Carolina.

Children:

19 i Caroline Matilda Dickey, married Daniel K. Moore.

ii Harriet Amelia Dickey, married J. Bruce Dickey.

iii Thomas Lowry Dickey, married Ann Funkhouser.

iv George Marion Dickey, died young.

v Myra Lorena Dickey, married C. W. Slugle.

vi James Burton Dickey, died in infancy.

vii Althea T. Dickey, married J. H. Hyatt.

viii Jesse Siler Dickey, married Beulah Rice.

19 CAROLINE MATILDA[7] DICKEY (Harriet[6] Lowry, James[5], Caroline[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Daniel K. Moore, of Brasstown, North Carolina, October 23, 1868.

Children:

i Frederick Moore, born Sept. 10, 1869; elected Superior Judge, at the age of twenty-nine; lives at Asheville.
ii Blanche Moore, married S. C. Allison.
iii Harriet Moore, married T. E. Wagg.
iv Margaret A. Moore, unmarried.
v Sallie Eugenie Moore, married T. B. Allison.

20 JAMES[6] LOWRY (James[5], Caroline[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married —— ———. He was Lieutenant-Colonel of the 39th North Carolina Regiment, C. S. A. He had five sons and two daughters. Three of the sons are given below.

Children:

i James, living in Prescott, Ariz.
ii Charles, living in Nevada.
iii John, living in Nevada.

21 JONATHAN[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born April 3, 1767. He married, first, Patience Rogers, sister of James Peleg Rogers, and, second, Mary Colley. He was the grandfather of Reverend Richard and Sterling Harwell (twins), and the great-grandfather of Mrs. Minnie Parker, and others. His son was

i Theophilus, who died in early manhood.

22 JOHN[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]), with his

father, took part in the battle of King's Mountain. He married Elizabeth Street. His son was

23 i Joseph, married —— ———.

23 GEN. JOSEPH[5] LANE (John[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was the first Governor of Oregon, and candidate for the Vice-Presidency of the United States with John Breckenridge. Several letters of General Lane, written to his aunt, Winifred Rogers, while he was a Senator at Washington, are now valued relics in the family. General Lane fought in the Mexican War, "side by side" with his cousin, General Alfred H. Colquitt, as he states in one of these letters. His first battle was Buena Vista. He fought under General Zachary Taylor in Mexico, and was transferred to Scott's line. After the war he was appointed Governor of Oregon, and Superintendent of Indian Affairs, making the trip across the country in mid-winter, a feat never before attempted, with an escort of twenty men under Lieutenant Hawkins. They left Fort Leavenworth, September 10, 1848, and arrived at Oregon City, March 2, 1849. He brought to justice the Indian chief, "Tilokitee," and was badly wounded, but established friendly relations with all the tribes. He was elected delegate to Congress four times, and was Oregon's first Senator, retiring when the war began, in 1861, from the United States Senate.

Children:

i Melissa, married —— Barlow; died at Jacksonville, Oregon.

ii Nathaniel, died at Portland, Oregon.

iii Joseph C., living at Rucklegs (?), Oregon.

iv Simon R., living at Roseburg, Oregon.

v Col. John, C. S. A., left West Point to join the Confederate Army; living at Louistown, Idaho.

vi Col. Lafayette F., represented Oregon in the Forty-Fourth Congress; died in 1896, at Roseburg, Oregon.
vii Mary V., married —— Shelby; living at San Jose, California.
viii Emily, married —— Floyd, of San Jose, California.
ix Simon, living at Roseburg, Oregon.
x Winifred, married —— Mosher, of Portland, Ore.

24 SIMEON[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born March 10, 1771. He married Judith Humphreys. Their son,
25 i William, married —— Bailey.

25 WILLIAM[5] LANE (Simeon[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married —— Bailey. Their daughter,
i Parmelia, married —— Campbell; and had a daughter who married Quincy Nolan, and became the mother of two gifted orators, Col. T. Nolan, and Col. Jack Nolan.

26 REBECCA[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born March 5, 1773. She married James Luckie.
Children:
i —— Luckie, married Gen. Williamson.
ii Col. Richard Luckie, married —— ———, and was the father of Mrs. Oliver Jones, of Atlanta, and Mrs. Lizzie Moss, of Athens.

27 JOSEPH[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born March 8, or 28, 1775, the year before the Declaration of Independence. He married Elizabeth Hill. His daughter,
28 i Ann, married Judge Walter T. Colquitt.

28 ANN[5] LANE (Joseph[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Judge Walter T. Colquitt, of Georgia.

Children:

29 i Alfred H. Colquitt, married —— ———.

ii Peyton Colquitt, Col., C. S. A.; met his death at the front of the battle of Chickamauga; no descendants.

iii Emily Colquitt, married —— Carter.

iv Elizabeth Colquitt, married —— Ficklin; removed to Illinois.

29 GEN. ALFRED H.[6] COLQUITT (Ann[5] Lane, Joseph[4], Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was Governor of Georgia and Senator at the time of his death. Avery, in his History of Georgia, says of General Colquitt: "Coming from a blood renowned in Georgia annals, the inheritor of eloquence and ability for the administration of public affairs, a gentleman of rare Christian character, with manners singularly simple and heartily reflecting a temper uniformly genial, General Colquitt had such a hold upon the respect and affection of the masses as few men have enjoyed."

Children:

i A daughter, married Capt. Newell, of Milledgeville.

ii Mrs. Marshall.

iii Mrs. Peyton Arkwright, of Atlanta.

iv Dorothy.

v Judge Walter T. Colquitt.

30 WINIFRED[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born October 11, 1780. She married James Peleg Rogers, and lived on the Oconee, at Athens, Georgia. When she was four years old, in 1784, her father, Jesse Lane,

removed from Georgia, and settled in Elbert County, North Carolina, which was then a part of Wilkes and Oglethorp. There she was a near neighbor of Nancy Hart, when her elder sister, Patience, married John Hart, son of the Revolutionary heroine. She often had to leave her home and go to the fort and block houses, to escape the Indians. She was a remarkably gifted woman and knew much of the early history of Georgia. After her husband's death she educated her eight children, giving them all the advantages of the University, then called Franklin College.

Children:

i Edwin G. Rogers, born at Athens, in 1800; married Nancy Tuggle; seven children; died in 1868, at Daingerfield, Texas.

ii Martha D. Rogers, born Aug. 15, 1802; married Elijah Eli, a member of Texas Conference; ten children; two sons also in Texas Conference; died in 1859.

31 iii Louisa Hanson Rogers, married, first, Col. James C. Steele, second, Dr. David Kendall.

iv Col. Thomas Jefferson Rogers, born near Athens, Sept. 18, 1805; married Caroline Ramey; seven children removed to Texas; all his sons were in the C. S. A.

32 v Charlotte Paulette Rogers, married J. W. Jones.

33 vi Eliza Rogers, married Judge George D. Rice.

34 vii Dr. Augustine Rogers, married Rebecca Lockett.

viii James Harry Rogers, born in 1813; Judge of the Superior Court of Texas; married, first, Barbara Hoge, second, King Ochiltree, daughter of Judge Ochiltree of Texas; sons fought in the C. S. A.

31 LOUISA HANSON[5] ROGERS (Winifred[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2] Joseph[1]) was born October 11, 1804. She was a pupil of Professor Thomas Stanley, Doctor Waddell, Miss Wood, and others who were early teachers of Athens. She married, first, Colonel James C. Steele, of Mississippi, and, second, Doctor David Kendall, of Bellwood, Upson County, Georgia.

Children (by first husband):

i Duncan Steele, served his country in the Mexican War; died at Arrow Rock, Mo.

ii Julianna Steele, died in infancy.

(by second husband):

iii Dr. David Lane Kendall, served in the Confederate Army as surgeon; died in 1865, in Upson County, Georgia.

iv Louisa Winifred Kendall, of Barnesville, Georgia, married Capt. J. H. Rogers, Fifth Georgia Regiment, Thomastown, Georgia, deceased.

v Julia Helen Kendall, of Barnesville, Georgia, married —— Lockett.

vi Dr. Thomas Rogers Kendall, formerly N. Ga. C., now Owensboro, Ky.; fought in the war (1861-1865), being the youngest Captain in the C. S. A. at that time.

32 CHARLOTTE PAULETTE[5] ROGERS (Winifred[4] Lane Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born August 18, 1807. She married Doctor J. W. Jones, Professor in the Medical College at Atlanta, Georgia, and a United States Congressman. Their sons were soldiers of the Confederate Army.

Children:

i Dr. J. W. Jones, of Birmingham.

ii Judge H. C. Jones, of Decatur.
iii Frank Jones.
iv Lafayette Jones.
v Leon Jones.
vi Crockett Jones.
vii Elizabeth Jones.
viii Tabitha Jones, married —— Tilden.
ix Winifred Jones, married —— Murphy, of Kentucky.
x Mrs. B. O. Miller, of Augusta.

33 ELIZA[5] ROGERS (Winifred[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born in 1809. She married Judge George B. Rice, of Marietta, Georgia.

Children:

i Mary Rice, married William Battle.
ii Louisa Charlotte Annie Rice, married Lieut. David Rice, C. S. A., who was killed at Sharpsburg.
iii George Duffield Rice, killed at Petersburg.

34 DR. AUGUSTINE[5] ROGERS (Winifred[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born in 1811. He married Rebecca Lockett, and died at Barnesville, Georgia, in 1900.

Children:

i Warren A., C. S. A.; living in Arkansas.
ii Lockett.
iii Thomas, of Alabama.
iv Harry.
35 v Winifred, married Marion Jordan.
vi Mrs. Eugene Speer, of Washington, D. C.
vii E. L., of Barnesville, Ga.

35 WINIFRED[6] ROGERS (Augustine[5], Winifred[4] Lane, Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) married Marion Jordan.

Children:

i Malone Jordan.

ii Mrs. W. E. H. Searcy, of Griffin, Georgia.

36 JESSE[4] LANE (Jesse[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) was born June 12, 1782. He married Rhoda Jolly, and by this marriage, he had sixteen children. The record of one of his daughters is as follows:

i Sophia, married Judge William Ezzard. She has descendants at present living in Atlanta, Georgia. Grandsons of Judge and Mrs. Ezzard were soldiers in the Confederate States Army during the Civil War. in C. S. A.

Mr. A. V. Lane, of Dallas, Texas, who has kindly given much assistance to the author in her study of the Lane ancestry, gives his line as follows:

WILLIAM[1] LANE, of Fairfax County, Virginia, was of English parentage. He was a Revolutionary soldier. There was a William Lane, soldier, of Fairfax County, Virginia, who was born August 30, 1740, and died March 16, 1808. The Adjutant-General's Office, at Washington, has the following records: "William Lane served as private in Capt. Moses Hawkins' Company, also designated Capt. John Overton's Company, 10th Virginia Regiment, commanded at different dates by Col. Lewis, Lieut.-Col. Abraham Buford, and Col. William Davies, Revolutionary War. He is reported as having enlisted January 7, 1777, for a period of three years, and his name last appears on the company payroll for November, 1779.' (Copy of record in Washington, signed by authority of Secretary of War, by F. C. Ainsworth,

Col. U. S. A., and sent to Gen. James H. Lane, of Auburn, Alabama.) The 1st and 10th Virginia Regiments were incorporated about May, 1779. (The author solicits further information regarding William Lane and his descendants.) In 1791 when his youngest son, John, was two years of age, William Lane moved to Elbert County, Georgia. He married Nancy ———, and had ten children, two of whom are here given.

Children:

1 i Thomas, married Nancy Healy.
3 ii John, married Sarah Vick.

1 THOMAS[2] LANE (William[1]) was born in Virginia, in 1776, and is stated to have died in 1828. Amanda Goodwin (née Dortch), says that the date of his birth was 1764, according to her mother's family Bible, and that he died November 2, 1829. He married Nancy Healy in 1800. This name is also given as "Haley," and "Haly," but the family Bible gives "Healy." She was born in Elbert County, Georgia, and was the daughter of William and Mary Healy. Amanda (Dortch) Goodwin states that Nancy Healy was born April 11, 1782 and died in Elbert County, May 19, 1811. Another date for her death is given by the mother of Mr. A. V. Lane, namely, 1812.

Child:

2 i John Allen, married Nancy Petway Mayfield.

2 JOHN ALLEN[3] LANE (Thomas[2], William[1]) was born September 13, 1806, near Elbert Court House, Elbert County, Georgia. January 4, 1831, John A. Lane gave a deed, as executor of his father, Thomas Lane, deceased, to James Davis, con-

veying a tract of land in Elbert County. There is another deed given by him to J. J. Burch for another tract in Elbert County, at which time he was a resident of Alabama. December 10, 1838, John A. Lane, with Nathaniel C. Dortch and Eliza Dortch, his wife (formerly Eliza Fortson), gave Power of Attorney to William H. Bowen and Eastern Fortson to collect their share of the estate of William Hailey, deceased. At the time this Power of Attorney was given John A. Lane was living in Mississippi. The wife of John A. Lane was Nancy Petway Mayfield, who was born in April, 1807, in Franklin County, Georgia, and died in Issaquena County, Mississippi, of bilious congestive fever September 19, 1843. John Allen Lane died of pneumonia, in Chicot County, Arkansas, August 15, 1883.

Children:

i Alberta, born at Athens, Limestone County, Alabama, August 14, 1831; died of scarlet fever in Vicksburg, Mississippi, in October, 1832.

ii John J., born in Vicksburg, March 2, 1833; died in Austin, Texas, July 17, 1899; father of Mr. A. V. Lane, who was born February 14, 1860.

iii Alexander Gallatin, born in Vicksburg, April 30, 1835.

iv Jane Anna, born in Vicksburg, October 29, 1839.

v Cornelia Victoria, born in Vicksburg, June 20, 1837; died in Vicksburg, August 19, 1844.

vi Emily Vick, born in Vicksburg, May 29, 1841; died of meningitis and pneumonia, in Claiborne County, Mississippi, Feb. 24, 1873.

vii George Washington, born Feb. 22, 1842, in Issaquena County, Mississippi, died the same day.

viii Octavius, born Oct. 17, 1843, in Issaquena County, Mississippi, died the same day.

3 REV. JOHN[2] LANE (William[1]) the youngest son of his parents, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia, April 8, 1789. He married Sarah Vick, of Vicksburg, Mississippi, and lived there. He died of yellow fever in 1855.

Children:

4 i Newitt Vick, married Kitty Hamilton.
5 ii Edward M., married Laura Lum.
iii Eugenia, married Dr. King, of Coahoma County, Mississippi; one son.
iv John Masselon, a physician; died at the age of twenty-four.

4 NEWITT VICK[3] LANE (John[2], William[1]), of Vicksburg, Mississippi, married Kitty Hamilton, of Louisiana.

Child:

i Kitty.

5 DR. EDWARD M.[3] LANE (John[2], William[1]) married Laura Lum.

Children:

i Sarah.
ii Laura.
iii A son.

EZEKIEL[1] LANE, of "Goshen," Mathews County, Virginia (originally part of Gloucester County), made a will which was probated in 1796. It names his sister, Anne Hughes; his son, William; a daughter, who married Charles Custis, and was deceased at the date of the will; grandchildren, Mary, Nancy, and Augustine Custis; and makes his son, William, executor. He frees all his slaves, and leaves his homestead, "Goshen," to

his son, William. This place was kept in the family for five generations. As two witnesses of the will were of the name of Winder, and Holden Hudgins was on William Lane's bond, and as Holden Hudgins married a Winder, the idea is suggested that the wife of Ezekiel Lane may have been a Winder. The records which might throw light on this have been burned.

Children:

1 i William, married, first, Maria Fulwell, second, the widow Keeble.

ii A daughter, married Charles Custis; children, Mary, Nancy, and Augustine Custis.

1 WILLIAM[2] LANE (Ezekiel[1]) was a soldier of the Revolution. He inherited "Goshen" from his father. He married, first, Maria Fulwell, and, second, the widow Keeble.

Children (by first wife):

i William.

(by second wife):

2 ii Margaret, married —— Hundley.

iii Levin Winder.

3 iv Walker Gardner, married Mary Barkwell.

8 v John, married Nancy Ransom.

13 vi Mary Louisa, married Dr. Garnett.

2 MARGARET[3] LANE (William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married —— Hundley.

Child:

i W. H. Hundley, of Maryland, married Susan, daughter of John and Mary ("Nancy") Lane. (See No. 3.)

3 WALKER GARDNER[3] LANE (William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married Mary Barkwell.

Children:

4 i James H., married Lottie Meade.
5 ii Walker Gardner, married ——Bilups.
6 iii Mary Louisa, married —— Hobson.
7 iv Thomas, married Ellen Tabb.

4 GEN. JAMES HENRY[4] LANE (Walker Gardner[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) of Auburn, married Lottie Meade, of Richmond, Virginia.

Children:

i Lida Hardaway.
ii Kate Meade.
iii Mary Barkwell.
iv Lottie Everard.

5 WALKER GARDNER[4] LANE (Walker Gardner[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married —— Bilups. They had five children, one of whom was

i Walker Gardner, married his cousin, Ruby Garnett (see No. 14).

6 MARY LOUISA[4] LANE (Walker Gardner[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married —— Hobson.

Children:

i George Hobson, married Kate, daughter of Judge Benjamin Baker, of Norfolk.
ii Mary Louisa Hobson, married —— Rodgers, of Norfolk.

7 DR. THOMAS[4] LANE (Walker Gardner[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]), of Mathews County, married Ellen, daughter of George and Mary Randolph Tabb.

Children:

i George.
ii Thomas, married Emily, daughter of Judge Baker.
iii Mary Randolph.
iv Henry Gardner, married E. Minister.

8 JOHN[3] LANE (William[2] Ezekiel[1]) married Nancy Ransom.

Children:

i Lucy Berry, died young.
9 ii Levin Winder, married Martha Spencer Lane.
iii Joseph.
iv Susan, married W. H. Hundley (see No. 2).

9 LEVIN WINDER[4] LANE (John[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married Martha Spencer Lane, of James City County.

Children:

10 i Levin Winder, married Lizzie Littleton Jordan.
ii Lucy, married —— Lamb; she contributed the data on this branch of the family, and states that her father, Levin Winder Lane; Gen. J. H. Lane, of Auburn, and Dr. Thomas Lane, of Mathews Co., Va., are the oldest living members of this branch (1905).
iii Caroline Dudley, married Henry Denison Cole, of Williamsburg, Va.
iv Cora Clyde, deceased.
12 v Mary Garnett, married Bathhurst Dangerfield Peachy.
vi Sarah, died young.
vii Spencer Walker Gardner, married Mattie Beverley, daughter of John and Kate (Whiting) Young, of Hampton, Va.; no children.

10 LEVIN WINDER[5] LANE (Levin Winder[4], John[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married Lizzie Littleton, daughter of Doctor George Jordan, of Smithfield.

Children:

11 i Martha Littleton, married Edward Jarvis Lamb.
ii Levin Winder.
iii George Jordan.
iv James Henry.
v Caroline Cole.
vi Mildred Cary.

11 MARTHA LITTLETON[6] LANE (Levin Winder[5], Levin Winder[4], John[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married Edward Jarvis Lamb.

Children:

i Lucy Winder, born in 1891.
ii Martha Lane Lamb, born in 1893.
iii Edward Jarvis, born in 1895.

12 MARY GARNETT[5] LANE (Levin Winder[4], John[3], William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married Bathhurst Dangerfield Peachy, of Williamsburg, Virginia.

Children:

i Virginia Bland Peachy.
ii Bathhurst Dangerfield Peachy.

13 MARY LOUISA[3] LANE (William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married Doctor Garnett, of Essex County, Virginia.

Child:

14 i James Garnett, married —— ———.

14 DR. JAMES[4] GARNETT (Mary Louisa[3] Lane, William[2], Ezekiel[1]) married —— ———.

Children:

i Eva, married Dr. Tyler, of Chicago.

ii Ruby, married Walker Gardner Lane, of Baltimore, son of Walker Gardner Lane, of Mathews Co. (see No. 5).

FONTAINE H.[1] LANE was born about 1790, in Spotsylvania County, Virginia, near Fredericksburg. He married Virginia Bridges, who was born in Culpeper County, and they removed to Stafford County, near Falmouth. After the war he removed, with his family, to New Haven, near Washington, Missouri. He had a brother, Daniel, who went to Kentucky.

Children:

i Richard.

ii Rebecca, married —— Herndon, of Fauquier Co.

iii William, went to California, remaining for some years.

iv Alexander, went to California, remaining for some years.

1 v Albert, married Drusilla Jane Clark.

vi Margaret, married —— Bridges; lived at Chamois, Osage Co., Mo.

vii Jesse.

viii Joseph.

1 DR. ALBERT[2] LANE (Fontaine H.[1]) married Drusilla Jane Clark and removed to Sullivan, Missouri.

Children:

i Meredith.

ii Jessie Agnes, married William Bradford Leonard, Jr., of New York.

The Westmoreland County branch of the Lane family begins its authentic history with William Lane and his brother, James de Moville Lane, who married two sisters, namely, Martha and Polly Carr. There are wills on record at Annapolis, Maryland, of Lanes living in Somerset County, Maryland, said county being just across the river from Westmoreland County. The similarity of names, and the name of one of the homes, "Bromley Hall," would make it seem reasonable that the connection with England may eventually be found through these wills. A synopsis of them is here given. Fuller extracts have already appeared.

Thomas Lane, of England (1660), married a daughter of Walter Bagot.

Samuel Lane's will (1681), names his place "Bromley Hall."

The will of William Lane, Somerset County (1703), Somerset County, Maryland, is just across the river from Westmoreland County, Virginia.

The will of John Lane, of Somerset County (1712), mentions wife and children in England. Names not given, Makes brother, Walter, executor.

Walter Lane, of Somerset County (1716), leaves son, William.

James Lane, of Cople Parish, gives deed in 1714.

The following is contributed by Mrs. Nellie McDonald Lyne, of Henderson, Kentucky: "I am sure my great-grandfather was William Lane, maybe a son of James de Moville Lane. I know that James de Moville Lane was one of my ancestors. You ask about William Lane, a Revolutionary soldier. I think he was my grandmother, Anne Linton Lane's father. I have just found in my mother's desk [her mother was Cornelia (Peake)

McDonald, See Number Descendants of James de Moville Lane] a lot of old papers of this. He was in the Georgia service during the war, so these papers say, and the papers were receipts for money paid by him for expenses for raising and recruiting troops. The papers are dated 1777 and 1776. I will copy one of them for you. " 'Loudoun Co. November 1776 Rec. of Capt. William Lane six hundred & fifty Continental Dollars for the use of the Second Georgia Battalion. William C. Smith.' 'Also 210 * * * for John Walker in exchange for £43 of James River Bank.' "

JAMES DE MOVILLE[1] LANE married Mary (Polly), daughter of William and Sarah Carr, and the sister of Martha Carr who married his brother, William Lane (see account of his descendants given later).

Children:

i Harrison.
1 ii Benedict, married —— Adams.
iii Sarah.
2 iv Anne Linton, married Dr. Humphrey Peake.
v Ralph.
vi Adelia.
vii Virginia.

1 BENEDICT[2] LANE (James de Moville[1]) married ——Adams.

Child.

i James de Moville.

2 ANNE LINTON[2] LANE (James de Moville[1]) married Doctor Humphrey Peake, of Alexandria, Virginia.

3 i William H. Peake, married —— ———.
4 ii Susan Peake, married Edward McDonald.
5 iii Elizabeth Peake, married Fayette Buck.

6 iv Julia Lane Peake, married George Tyler.
v John Peake.
7 vi Cornelia Peake, married Angus McDonald.
15 vii Ellen Peake, married James De Camp.

3 WILLIAM H.[3] PEAKE (Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married —— ———.

Children:

Elizabeth.
ii Anna.
iii Humphrey.

4 SUSAN[3] PEAKE (Ann Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Edward McDonald.

Children:

i Edward McDonald.
ii Thomas McDonald.
iii Millicent McDonald.
iv Angus McDonald.
v Ellen McDonald.

5 ELIZABETH[3] PEAKE (Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Fayette Buck.

Children:

i Henry Buck.
i Julia Buck.
iii Linton Buck.
iv Neville Buck.
v Esten Buck.
vi Elizabeth Buck.
vii Fayette Buck.
viii Carroll Buck.

6 JULIA LANE[3] PEAKE (Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married George Tyler.

Children:

i Charles Tyler.
ii Monroe Tyler.
iii Annette Tyler.
iv Hortensia Tyler.

7 CORNELIA[3] PEAKE (Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Colonel Angus McDonald. She was his second wife. By his first wife, Lucy Anne Naylor, he had a son, Angus McDonald, who married twice, his second wife being Mary Riddle, great-granddaughter of Willoughby Washington Lane (see Westmoreland Branch, Number 3).

Children:

8 i Henry Peake McDonald, married Alice Keats Speed.
9 ii Allen Lane McDonald, married Fanny Snead.
iii Humphrey Peake McDonald.
10 iv Kenneth McDonald, married America Moore.
11 v Ellen McDonald, married J. H. Lyne.
12 vi Roy McDonald, married Nelly Cain.
13 vii Donald McDonald, married Elizabeth Carr.
14 viii Hunter McDonald, married Elvira Gordon.
ix Elizabeth McDonald.

8 HENRY PEAKE[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Alice Keats Speed.

Children:

i Fanny Speed.
ii Cornelia.

9 ALLEN LANE[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Fanny Snead.

Children:

i Charles Snead.
ii Henry Peake.
iii Nellie.
iv Angus.
v Francis.

10 KENNETH[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2], Lane, James de Moville[1]) married America Moore.

Children:

i Kenneth.
ii Allen Lane.
iii Graham.

11 ELLEN[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married J. H. Lyne.

Children:

i Cornelia Lyne.
ii George H. Lyne.
iii Kenneth McDonald Lyne.
iv Henry Linton Lyne.
v Virginia Hunter Lyne.
vi Eleanor Lyne.

12 ROY[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Nellie Cain.

Children:

i Amanda.
ii Roy.

13 DONALD[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Elizabeth Carr.

Children:

i Letitia Sorrell.
ii Maria Carr.
iii Donald.
iv Cornelia.
v Angus.

14 HUNTER[4] MCDONALD (Cornelia[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Elvira Gordon.

Child:

i Hunter.

15 ELLEN[3] PEAKE (Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married James De Camp.

Children:

16 i Cornelia De Camp, married Courtland Williams.
17 ii Ellen De Camp, married Dr. John Hall.
iii Sallie De Camp.
iv John De Camp.

16 CORNELIA[4] DE CAMP (Ellen[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Courtland Williams.

Child:

i Cornelia De Camp Williams.

17 ELLEN[4] DE CAMP (Ellen[3] Peake, Anne Linton[2] Lane, James de Moville[1]) married Doctor John Hall.

Child:

John De Camp Hall.

WILLIAM[1] LANE of Westmoreland County, Virnia, married Martha, daughter of William Carr. The omestead of the Carr family was called "Carrsville." 'illiam Carr's will, dated January 13, 1702-3, shows that had a large family consisting of one son, Joseph Carr, d seven daughters, to wit: Sarah, named after his wife; lizabeth; Hannah; Martha; Anne; Mary; and Jane, l unmarried at the time of the making of the will. He akes Daniel McCarty and George Eskridge his exutors. By the will of Mrs. Sarah Carr, widow of 'illiam Carr, dated November 1, 1726 (recorded in eed Book 81, page 239), all her estate is left to two of r daughters, Elizabeth Bailey (probably the wife of 'illiam Bailey), and Anne Carr, spinster. There is othing in this will to show who were the parents of Mrs. arah Carr. William Carr is the first of the name in the 'estmoreland records. Martha (Carr) Lane, as a idow, deeded property willed her by her father, to her n, Joseph in 1763 (Deed Book 14, page 207). Nothing known of the parents of William Lane. A deed of 14 (Deed Book 5, page 32), from one James Lane Cople Parish and Anne, his wife, who was the daughr and sole heiress of Samuel Baker, to one James Erine, conveying one thousand acres of land, is the only ficial record in the County regarding the name, prior to e will of William Lane, a copy of which is given below. 'illiam Lane died in Westmoreland County in 1760.

In the name of God Amen the nineteenth day of Aust in the year of Our Lord God one thousand seven huned and fifty-eight. I William Lane of Cople Parish the County of Westmoreland being sick in Body, but

of good and sound Memory, thanks be to Almighty God and calling to remembrance the uncertain Estate of this Transitory Life and that all flesh must Yield to death, when it shall please God to call, do make, Constitute Ordain and declare this My last will and Testament in Manner and form following, revoking and annulling by these presents all and every Testament and Testaments Will and wills heretofore by me made and Declared either by word or writing and this is to be taken Only for My last will and testament and none other, and first being Penitent and Sorry from the bottom of my heart for my sins Past most humbly desire forgiveness for the Same. I give and committ my Soul Unto Almighty God, my Saviour and Redeemer, in whom and by the merits of Jesus Christ I trust and believe assuredly to be Saved and to have full remission of and forgiveness of all my sins and that my soul with my Body at a general day of the resurrection Shall rise again with Joy and through the Merit of Christs Death and Passion possess and inherit the Kingdom of Heaven prepared for his elect and chosen, and my Body to be Buried in such a place, where it shall please my Executors hereafter named to Appoint, now for the settling of my Temporal Estates, and for such worldly good it *has* pleased God to bestow upon me, I do order, I give and Dispose the same in manner and form following, that is to say, first I will that all those Debts and dues as I owe in right or conscience to any manner of Person or Persons what soever shall be well and truly contented and Paid—Ordained to be Paid within Convenient time after my Decease by my Exrs. hereafter named. Item I give and bequeath unto my son James Lane my land and Plantation whereon I now live to him and his heirs forever. Item

I give and bequeath unto my said son James Lane one half of the land that I bought of William Eskridge, lying and being in Fairfax County, to him and his Heirs forever, Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Wm. Carr Lane my tract or Parcell of land that I bought of Elizabeth Bailey and her son William Bailey, to him and his heirs forever, Item I give unto my son Joseph Lane my land and Plantation that I bought of William Walker and the other half of the land that has not been bequeathed already that I bought of William Eskridge, to him and his heirs forever Lawfully Begotten of his Body and in Default of such heirs to fall to my Son William Carr Lane and his heirs forever. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son James Lane one negro man named Scippio which he has now in his Possession and one negro boy named Sam to him and his heirs forever. Item . . . My Daughter Hannah Middleton one negro Girl named Magg, She and increase forever and the negro boy Sam which she has now in her Possession to her and her heirs forever and the Cattle that I have already given her, they and their increase to her and her heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son William Carr Lane one negro man named Toby and one negro girl named Hannah that he has now in his Possession. She and her increase to him and his heirs forever and one negro man named Dick to him and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my Son Joseph Lane the negroes as followeth, Rose and her Increase, to him and his heirs forever One negro Boy named Tom to him and his heirs forever, Judah She and her increase to him and his heirs forever, and One negro Girl named Prew She and her Increase to him and his heirs forever—unto my Said Son Joseph Lane, Item I

give and bequeath unto my Said Son William Carr Lane one negro woman named Kate, She and her increase to him and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Martha Lane during her life or widowhood all my whole Estate and after her Decease to receive their Lands and Legacies. Item I give and bequeath unto my Sons and Daughters my whole Estate that has not been bequeathed already to be equally divided *between* James Lane, Hannah Middleton, William Carr Lane and Joseph Lane to them my Children to them and their heirs forever after my Loving wife's Decease. Item I do Constitute and Appoint My Loving wife, Martha Lane, James Lane, William Carr Lane and Joseph Lane Exrs. of this my Last will and Testament. As witness I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seal.

his
William × Lane.
mark

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the presence of

her
Test. Letuice × Gill.
mark

her
Test. Elizabeth × Walker.
mark

Test. Daniel McKenney.

Probated in the County Court of Westmoreland County, Va., 26th day of August, 1760.

Order of Court showing Probate on the above date signed by John Lee, Jr.
Deputy Cl'k.

Recorded in Deed Book No. 13, Page 301.

Children:

a i James, [James Lane made a will in Loudoun County, Va., in 1790.]

1 ii William Carr, married Ann Wilson.

2 iii Joseph, married Mary Newton.

iv Hannah, married Benedict Middleton, whose will was either dated or probated in 1782; he names his brother-in-law, Col. Joseph Lane, executor.

a JAMES[2] LANE (William[1]) married Lydia Hardage about 1734. He made a will, in 1790, in Loudoun County.

Children: *See Appendix for corrections.*

i Aaron, married Eleanor Green, a descendant of Samuel Ball. Their son, William Armistead Lane, married and had a daughter, Elvira, whose daughter was Mrs. Margaret Loyal Smith.

b ii William, married Ann Belfield.

c iii John, married Katherine Jett, née Newton.

d iv James Hardage, married Mary Jane Smith.

v Jane, born Jan. 13, 1748 (Overwharton Parish Register); married Withers Smith, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Smith, born June 13, 1740, in Overwharton Parish; his twin brother was George Smith.

vi Lydia b. 1751, married Temple Smith, born April 6, 1745, brother of the above-mentioned Withers and George Smith.

vii Kerenhappuch, b. 1774, married George Smith, twin brother of Withers Smith.

b WILLIAM[3] LANE (James[2], William[1]) married Ann Belfield, who was born in 1750.* Her second husband was Enoch Smith, born June 21, 1750 (O. S.), in Montgomery County, Kentucky (Smith family Bible). "Married April 23, 1778 Nancy Belfield Lane widow of William Lane" (Ibid). William died August 10, 177-. On his death-bed he asked his wife to name an unborn child for him, and, as it was a girl, she named it "Willey."

Children:

i William.
ii John.
iii James.
iv Willey, married —— Bennett; their grandson was E. L. Bennett, Circuit Clerk of Loudoun County.

c JOHN[3] LANE (James[2], William[1]) married about 1762, Katherine, widow of William Jett, and daughter of Willoughby and Sarah Eskridge Newton. John Lane qualified as guardian of her children by her first husband Ann, and William Eskridge Jett, August 11, 1762. April 14, 1763, Catherine was allotted dower in the personal estate of William Jett, deceased.

"There is a deed of June 10, 1796, of John Lane and Catherine his wife to Wm. Carr Lane. It recites that it conveys part of a tract of land given by Capt. Willoughby Newton to William Jett and Catherine, his wife, since Jett's decease, having intermarried with John Lane * * *" On June 12, 1767, a deed of John Lane and Catherine, his wife, of Loudoun County, Virginia, to James Hardage Lane, of Fairfax County, gives land devised by Willoughby Newton to said Catherine. "Kath-

*Mr. Bourne, of Taylorsville, Ky., states: "My immigrant ancestor, Dr. Joseph Belfield, married, in 1707, for his second wife, Mrs. Mary Wilson, nee Lane, daughter of William Lane, of Richmond County, Virginia, He was her third husband."

erine Newton had one brother, namely John Newton, who married Elizabeth ———. He died between Jan. 1st and Feb. 24th, 1767, leaving a son named Willoughby and an unborn child." (Willoughby Newton married Sally Poythres of "Linden.") Katherine seems to have married a third time a Joseph Lane. He may be the Joseph F. Lane, spoken of in Fithian's "Journal," as visiting Joseph Lane and his wife, Mary Newton (see Number 2). A Court record gives an inventory of the estate of a Colonel Joseph Lane, who was a man of wealth, dated January 4, 1804. He is buried in Loudoun County, near Unison. His wife was named Katherine, and he had descendants named Mitchell, Jett, Craine, DeWitt Lane, etc.

Children:

i Letitia, married William Lane (see James Hardage Lane).

ii Epamonondas, died Jan 21, 1824.

d JAMES HARDAGE[3] LANE (James[2], William[1]), of Fairfax County, Virginia, was born November 7, 1735. He married Mary Jane Smith, January 12, 1758, sister of Enoch and Daniel Smith. Daniel Smith was one of the Virginia Commissioners who drew the boundary line (1779-1780), between Virginia and North Carolina. He was said to have been the best educated of the party. He was the ancestor of General Andrew Jackson Donaldson and David Smith Donaldson, and was the third United States Senator from Tennessee succeeding Andrew Jackson. James Hardage Lane was administrator of the estate of his brother, William Lane, deceased August 10, 177-.

Children:

i William, married Letitia Lane (see above).

ii Mary Smith.

1 WILLIAM CARR[2] LANE (William[1]) married Ann Wilson. He made a will in 1770, recorded in Loudoun County, in which he mentions his children, and names his brothers, James and Joseph, Executors. His widow married Samuel Eskridge (see Eskridge Family).

Children:

1-a i Presley Carr, married Sally Stephenson.

ii Carr Wilson.

iii Sally M. William Lane.

1-a PRESLEY CARR[3] LANE (William Carr[2], William[1]) was born in 1746. He married Sally, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Somers) Stephenson, of Berryville, Clark County, Virginia. Sally Stephenson was born September 26, 1766, and died in November, 1826. "Weem's 'Life of Washington,' speaks of his living with the Stephenson family during his study of engineering and of his wishing to marry Effie Stephenson, the sister of Sallie * * * who afterward married Gen. Winlock." (Letter of Mrs. Frances Adams Lane, who has kindly furnished data for this branch of the family.) Presley Carr Lane died at Shelbysville, Kentucky, in 1820.

Children:

i Richard.

ii William Carr, mayor of St. Louis, 1802-23, came to St. Louis as an Army Surgeon, stationed at Ft. Belfontaine; Gov. of New Mexico in 1852.

1-b iii George Washington, married Frances Tolson Adams.
iv Annie Maria, married George Francis Adams.
v Henry, married Julia Munn.
vi James, married Margaret, daughter of Gov. Ninian and Elvira (Lane) Edwards; their granddaughter, Julia Ulrici, married Ralph Lane, son of Francis Adams and Emma (——) Lane. (See No. 1-c, etc.)
vii Eliza, married William C. Winlock, of Shelbysville, Ky.
viii Presley Carr, died young.
ix John, married Jane Knight.
x Louisa, married Burr Green Powell.

1-b GEORGE WASHINGTON[4] LANE (Presley Carr[3], William Carr[2], William[1]) married Frances Tolson Adams in 1813. She was born in 1792 and died in 1844. They settled in Palmyra, Missouri.

Children:

1-c i Francis Adams, married Emma H. ———.
1-e ii Mary Isabella, married Prof. Joseph Winlock.

1-c FRANCIS ADAMS[5] LANE (George Washington[4], Presley Carr[3], William Carr[2], William[1]) married Emma H. ———.

Children:

1-d i Ralph, married Julia Ulrici.
ii Emma, married Prof. Robert De Courcy Ward, of Harvard University.

1-d RALPH[6] LANE (Francis Adams[5], George Washington[4], Presley Carr[3], William Carr[2], William[1])

married Julia Ulrici, granddaughter of James and Margaret (Edwards) Lane (see Number 1-a). Ralph Lane died in 1893. Three children are mentioned in a letter from his mother, one of whom,

i Ralph, who had been living for many years in Germany and Switzerland, with his mother and two brothers, came to this country to be educated, graduating from St. Paul's School, at Concord, N. H., and from Harvard in the class of 1910, on the twenty-fifth anniversary of his father's graduation in 1885.

1-e MARY ISABELLA[5] LANE (George Washington[4], Presley Carr[3], William Carr[2], William[1]) married, in 1856, Professor Joseph Winlock, of Harvard, who was born in 1825 and died in 1875. "Prof. Joseph Winlock was Director of Harvard College Observatory and one of the most celebrated astronomers of his day."

Children:

i George Lane Winlock, born in 1862; married, in 1891, Sara Carmalt Mulford, born in 1865.
ii William Crawford Winlock, died about 1895.
iii Mary Peyton Winlock.
iv A daughter (name not given).
v Anna Winlock, an astronomer of note; died in 1902.

2 COL. JOSEPH[2] LANE (William[1]) was Deputy Clerk of the County of Westmoreland in 1768. In 1767 he figures in a conveyance of land from William Booth. Joseph Lane married and lived in Westmoreland County. He is frequently mentioned in Fithian's Journal, published by the Historical Association of Princeton University. His name appears also among the patriotic signers of the Westmoreland protest against the

Stamp Act, as given in Bishop Meade's "Old Churches and Families," Volume II, page 435. Fithian was tutor at Nominy Hall, the home of Councillor Robert Carter. In his diary he mentions two Joseph Lanes. Under date of December, 1773, he speaks of going with Mr. Blair and Mr. Lee, who were going to Mr. Lane's to a Christening, and adds "which I understand is one of the chief times of diversion here." Here he was introduced by Joseph Lane to Mr. Middleton. He speaks of a ball which was attnded by Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Lane, and says Mrs. Lane stayed over night at Nominy Hall. He met Joseph Lane of Loudoun, and describes him thus, March, 1774:

"Joseph F. Lane came to see me and stayed all night. He was of the class of 1776, Princeton College, he lived in Loudoun Co. 20 miles from Dumfries & is to return to Princeton toward the close of this month. After breakfast Mr. Lane left us, he was dressed in superfine broad cloth Gold laced hat, lace ruffles, black silk stocking; and to his Broach on his bosom he wore a Major's Badge inscribed Virtute et Silentio—cut in a gold medal. Certainly he was fine." This Joseph Lane was much younger than the Joseph whose son was being Christened. Regarding this baby Miss Riddle relates the following: "We have the paste buckles he wore at Court while he was there [England, where he visited relatives] he having given them to my mother, Mrs. Horace Riddle, eldest granddaughter of Willoughby Washington Lane, when she was a little girl." This Joseph Lane never married.

Colonel Joseph Lane married, about 1770, Mary, daughter of Willoughby and Sarah (Eskridge) Newton, of Westmoreland County (see Newton Family, Num-

ber 15). Bishop Meade states that he was a vestryman in Shelburn Parish, in 1771 and 1785 (Volume II, page 435). In 1732 he was the owner of thirty-three negroes. In 1777 he was Captain of Militia, and is recorded as follows: "Captain Joseph Lane April 16th, 1777, £3. 14. 6 for a drum and fife furnished his company." (Westmoreland Militia, Virginia Historical Magazine.) He was one of the signers of the Resolution of the Patriots of the Northern Neck soon after the passage of the Stamp Act, Washington Parish, Westmoreland, 1765. It is said to have been the first public association in the land for the resistance of that Act. The full list of names can be seen in Bishop Meade's "Old Families and Churches," Volume II, page 435, quoted above.

Joseph Lane died in 1785-6. He left no will. His widow settled an account as administratrix in 1795, ten years after his death. No daughters are mentioned in this account, but sons, Joseph, Willoughby, Tommy, James, George, and Elliott are mentioned and charges made against the estate for the cost of their education. There are no deeds or records concerning Joseph Lane from 1700 to 1800. His widow married a Mr. Pickett of Kentucky. The younger sons of Joseph Lane left Westmoreland County and settled in Jefferson County, Virginia, and in Carlisle, Mercersburg, and Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

Katharine W. Riddle furnishes the following information regarding the family of Joseph Lane.

"When * * * Joseph Lane died he left a large family and the eldest son, William, inherited the property, so the younger sons all started out to provide for themselves, all coming up to this part of the country [West Virginia] and to Pennsylvania. They settled in Carlisle,

Mercersburg, and Lancaster, and were fairly successful merchants, all of them being at one time rich men, and all, I think, leaving a competency. The oldest son, William, went to Kentucky and married a Miss Taylor. I do not think any of his descendants are living. The daughters got the silver, and one of the Webbs gave Cousin Harriet (Lane Johnston) a spoon with the crest on it, which shows the branch of the family in England that our forefathers came from."

Andrew Selden, of Washington, has four of these spoons, with the Lane crest.

Children (data communicated by Mrs. David Strother, of Charlestown, Virginia, granddaughter of Willoughby Washington Lane):

- i William Carr, married —— Taylor; went to Kentucky.
- ii Joseph Eskridge, born in 1773; unmarried; died in April, 1852, at Charlestown, aged seventy-nine.
- 3 iii Willoughby Washington, married Rebecca Riddle.
- iv John Newton, married —— Bell.
- 6 v George Steptoe, married Elizabeth T. Stribling.
- vi James Stark, died unmarried.
- vii Thomas Chew, born in 1777; merchant of Carlisle, Pennsylvania; died Sept. 9, 1833.
- 7 viii Elliott Toly, married Jane Buchanan.
- 9 ix Sarah, married —— Carter.
- x Martha (Patty) or Margaret, married —— Webb.
- xi Mary, married —— Miller; died without issue.

3 WILLOUGHBY WASHINGTON[3] LANE (Joseph[2], William[1]) was born in Westmoreland County. An account of his baptism, written by his daughter, Mrs. Andrew Kennedy, in a Bible which she gave her son, Andrew Eskridge Kennedy, is here given: "Willoughby Washington Lane, born 1775, died 1847, was a Godson of General Washington. His middle name is for the General. The officiating clergyman received a hogshead of tobacco from the father, and another from the Godfather, a good old example and worthy of imitation in these latter days." He went to Pennsylvania when he was quite young, where he was a merchant. His wife was Rebecca, daughter of John and Rebecca (McKee) Riddle (see Riddle Family, Number 1), of Chambersburg, Pennsylvania. She died in 1803. Willoughby Washington Lane died August 25, 1847, and is buried in Mt. Zion Churchyard, Charlestown, Jefferson County, West Virginia.

Children:

i Mary Ann Riddle, married Andrew Kennedy (see Kennedy Family, No. 13).

4 ii Rebecca, married, first, Dr. Houston, second, Dr. David Hunter.

4 REBECCA[4] LANE (Willoughby Washington[3], Joseph[2], William[1]) was born September 25, 1801. She married, when very young, Doctor Houston, of Mercersburg, Pennsylvania, who lived only two years. About 1830, Mrs. Houston married Doctor David Hunter (see Hunter Family, Number 14), and removed to Charlestown, Jefferson County, now in West Virginia. Doctor Hunter died in 1834. Mrs. Hunter was highly cultured, a leader in society in Charlestown, and a woman of re-

markable energy and physical vigor up to the time of her death, which came suddenly. She was well at the hour of retiring and died at twelve o'clock the same night, April 1, 1895. She was ninety-four years old.

Children (by first husband):

5 i Sarah Houston, married her cousin, Horace Ross Riddle.

(by second husband, see Hunter Family, Nos. 17 and 19):

ii Elizabeth Hunter, married William Hicks Travers.

iii Mary Hunter, married David H. Strother.

5 SARAH[5] HOUSTON (Rebecca[4] Lane, Willoughby Washington[3], Joseph[2], Wililam[1]) b. Sept., 1821; d. Dec., 1905; married her cousin, Horace Ross Riddle.

Children:

i Mary Riddle, married Angus McDonald.

ii Katharine W. Riddle, who has furnished data regarding this family.

iii Anna Riddle.

6 GEORGE STEPTOE[3] LANE (Joseph[2], William[1]) married Elizabeth T. Stribling, of Winchester, Virginia, where they resided. He had no grandchildren.

Children:

i Mary, married —— Nicklin; no children.

ii Betty, married John Lewis; no children.

7 ELLIOTT TOLY[3] LANE (Joseph[2], William[1]) married, about 1830, Jane Buchanan, sister of President James Buchanan. She died in 1839. He died in 1841.

Children:

i Harriet, born in 1833; married, Jan. 11, 1866, Henry Elliott Johnston, of Baltimore; she was the much admired mistress of the White House in Buchanan's administration; two sons, died young; she died in 1903.

8 ii James B., married Pattie Jenkins.

iii Mary, married George W. Baker, of Lancaster, Pennsylvania; died without issue.

8 JAMES B.[4] LANE (Elliott Toly[3], Joseph[2], William[1]) married Pattie Jenkins.

Children:

i James Buchanan.

ii John.

iii Elliott Eskridge, born about 1855, in Lancaster, Pa.

iv Mary.

9 SARAH[3] LANE (Joseph[2], William[1]) married —— Carter.

Children:

10 i Newton Carter, married, first, —— Kearsley, second, —— Bell.

11 ii Thomas Carter, married Annie ———.

12 iii Kearsley Carter, married Sarah Douglas.

13 iv Anna Carter, married Edward Campbell.

v Mary Carter, married John Hoff; three children.

vi Ellen Carter, unmarried.

vii Sarah Carter, married W. Gallagher; two children.

10 NEWTON[4] CARTER (Sarah[3] Lane, Joseph[2], Wil-

liam[1]) married, first, —— Kearsley, second, —— Bell.

Children (by second wife):

i Newton Carter.
ii Bell Carter.

11 THOMAS[4] CARTER (Sarah[3] Lane, Joseph[2], William[1]) married Annie ———, sister of Mrs. Hamilton Smith.

Children:

i A daughter, married —— Beit, of England.
ii A son, in Johannesburg (1902).
iii A son, in Johannesburg (1902).

12 KEARSLEY[4] CARTER (Sarah[3] Lane, Joseph[2], William[1]) married Sarah Douglas.

Children:

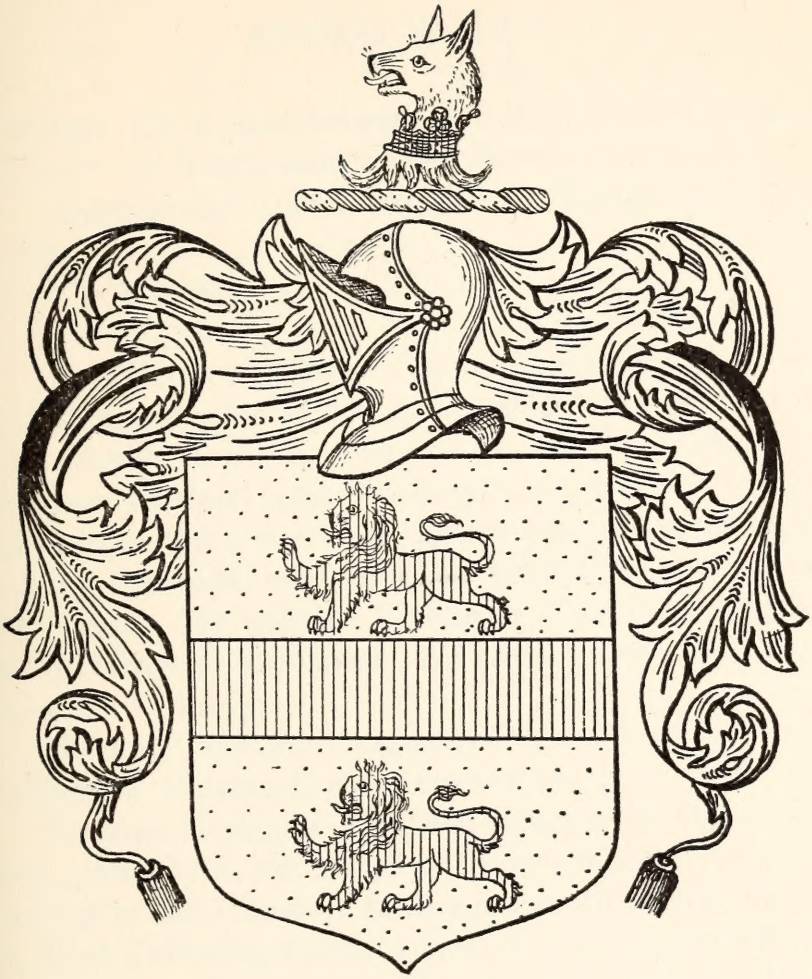
i William, married —— Wynne.
ii Latimer, married Ellen Rutherford Moore.
iii Douglas.
iv Drusilla, married —— Langdon.

13 ANNA[4] CARTER (Sarah[3] Lane, Joseph[2], William[1]) married Edward Campbell.

Children:

i Anna Campbell.
ii Fanny Campbell.

COOKE FAMILY



Cooke

COOKE FAMILY

Arms: Or, a fesse between two lions passant gules.

Crest: A wolf's head argent ducally gorged gules.

NATHANIEL[1] COOKE, of Boston, Massachusetts, had a son,

1 i Stephen.

1 DOCTOR STEPHEN[2] COOKE (Nathaniel[1]) was sent to England by his father to be educated at one of the Universities, and was there when the war commenced between England and America. He started for this country to fight, but was captured before landing and sent to Bermuda, where he was kept on parole for several years. He married Katharine Esten, the daughter of the English Governor. (Communicated by M. P. Cooke.) Kennedy.

American Medical Biography (Manuscript), Toner's Collection, Volume 8, gives the following:

"Stephen Cooke of Virginia, surgeon in the Revolution, probably in the Navy, as he was taken prisoner and carried to the Island of Bermuda, where he was married to Miss Catherine Esten, a lady of a distinguished English family. The eldest of his six sons and two daughters was the eminent teacher and practitioner of Lexington, Kentucky," Dr. John Esten Cooke, who was born in Boston, Massachusetts, March 2, 1783.

The following was communicated by Maria Pendleton Cooke, wife of Andrew Eskridge Kennedy.

Catherine Esten was the daughter of the President

of the Assembly or Council of Bermuda, who acted as governor in the absence of that official, so the tradition has always been that she was the "Governor's daughter." She, herself, told my mother so in 1837, the year Mama was married, when Mrs. Stephen Cooke was living at Glengary, near Winchester, Virginia, with her son, John Rogers Cooke, whose son, Philip Pendleton Cooke, my mother had married. My great-grandmother died in 1838, or early in 1839. I am not sure which date is correct. All of their children were born, I believe, in Bermuda, with the exception of John Esten Cooke, who was born while his mother was on a visit to his paternal grandfather, Nathaniel Cooke, in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1783.

Doctor Stephen Cooke continued to reside and practise his profession in Bermuda until 1791, when he removed to Alexandria, Virginia, and shortly afterward settled upon a plantation near Leesburg, Loudoun County, Virginia, where he died in 1816. (Biographical Encyclopedia of Kentucky, page 57.) Regarding his children, Maria Pendlton Kennedy writes: "If there was another daughter and two other sons, as the record in Dr. Toner's Collection states, I never heard of them."

Children:

i John Esten, born at the home of his paternal grandfather, Nathaniel Cooke, in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1783; married —— Beale; a distinguished physician in Virginia and Kentucky.

ii Edward Esten, married, first, —— ———, second, Margaret Harrison, who was the mother of his children; he was a lawyer near Charlestown, Virginia.

2 iii John Rogers, married Maria Pendleton.
iv Henry, married —— Beale.
v Catherine, died unmarried.
14 vi Philip St. George, married —— Hertzog.

2 JOHN ROGERS[3] COOKE (Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) was born in Bermuda in 1788. He practised law in Virginia with distinction for more than forty years. He held a commission in 1807 in the Frederick troop that marched to the seaboard when the "Chesapeake" was fired upon, and, in 1814, he was a member of the Legislature. In 1829 he was a member of the Convention that framed the Constitution of Virginia, and served, with Chief-Justice Marshall, ex-President Madison, and John Randolph, on the committee of seven that drafted that instrument. He possessed a vigorous and penetrating mind, and has been called "the model of lofty courtesy, chivalry, and generosity." He married, November 18, 1813, Maria, daughter of Philip and Agnes (Patterson) Pendleton (see Pendleton Family, Number 18). They had thirteen children, of whom the following married and had children.

Children:

3 i Philip Pendleton, married Willie Anna Corbin Tayloe Burwell.
8 ii Henry Pendleton, married Mary Elizabeth Kennedy.
9 iii Mary Pendleton, married John Overton Steger.
12 iv Sarah Dandridge, married Robert Randolph Duval.
13 v John Esten, married Mary Frances Page.

3 PHILIP PENDLETON[4] COOKE (John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married, May 1, 1838, at Saratoga, the home of her grandfather, Mr. Nathaniel Burwell, Willie Anna Corbin Tayloe Burwell. Edmund Pendleton wrote of him the following in a volume of Froissart's Ballads, which he presented to Mrs. Anthony Kennedy.

"I have just cast my eyes upon this book on my table and I send it to my cousin Margaret, that she may know something,—if only in the exhibition of his genius,—of one of the most gifted of our clan—noble, generous and proud, yet gentle withal—who is no longer among us, The playmate of my school-days, and an ornament, as I am sure she would have found him, to the family that is so happy to welcome her to its brotherhood.

"E. P.

"July 22nd, 1851."

Appleton's Cyclopedia, Volume I, page 720, gives the following:

Philip Pendleton Cooke, poet, and son of John Rogers Cooke, was born in Martinsburg, Virginia, 26 October, 1816; died 20 January, 1850, was graduated at Princeton in 1834, and studied law with his father. Before he was of age he had begun practice. He had little partiality for his profession, and devoted himself to literature and field sports. Before his death he was famous as the greatest hunter in the Shenandoah valley. He published several poems in the "Knickerbocker Magazine," at an early period, and became a contributor to the "Southern Literary Messenger," on its establishment. His only publication in book-form was "Froissart's Ballads, and other Poems" (Philadelphia, 1847). At the time of his death he was publishing serially a romance

entitled "Chevalier Merlin." His short lyrics, "Florence Vane," "To my Daughter Lily," and "Rosa Lee," were very popular. The first-named has been translated into many languages, and has been set to music by celebrated composers. Among his tales are "John Carpe," "The Crime of Andrew Blair," and "The Gregories of Hackwood."

Children:

i Elizabeth Burwell.
4 ii Maria Pendleton, married Andrew Eskridge Kennedy.
iii Nancy Burwell.
5 iv Nathaniel Burwell, married Jane Winston.
7 v Alethia Collins, married Philip C. Meade.

4 MARIA PENDLETON[5] COOKE (Philip Pendleton[4], John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married Andrew Eskridge Kennedy (see Kennedy Family, Number 18).

Children:

i Philip C. Kennedy.
ii Agnes Esten Kennedy.
iii Elizabeth Pendleton Kennedy.
iv Rebecca W. Kennedy.
v Andrew E. Kennedy.
vi Margaret Hughes Kennedy.

5 NATHANIEL BURWELL[5] COOKE (Philip Pendleton[4], John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married Jane Winston.

Children:

i Philip, died in 1905.
ii Jane Winston, married Hayward Hunter.
6 iii Ann Burwell, married Edward Quarles.

6 ANN BURWELL[6] COOKE (Nathaniel Burwell[5], Philip Pendleton[4], John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married Edward Quarles.

Child:

i Virginia Pendleton Quarles.

7 ALETHIA COLLINS[5] COOKE (Philip Pendleton[4], John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married Philip C. Meade.

Children:

i Ann Corbin Meade.
ii Mary Mann Meade.
iii Philip Pendleton Meade.
iv Lewis Burwell Meade.

8 DOCTOR HENRY PENDLETON[4] COOKE (John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) was educated in Virginia, and took the degree of M. D. in Richmond Medical College. He practised his profession in Charlestown, Virginia, with every promise of success during the few years of his short life. He was born March 20, 1829. He married, January 1, 1855, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew and Mary Ann Riddle (Lane) Kennedy (see Lane Family, Westmoreland branch, No. 3, and Kennedy Family, No. 23), of Charlestown, who was born January 3, 1830, in Charlestown, and died at her home, Norfolk, Virginia, March 10, 1902. She was a woman of strong, beautiful character, and died regretted by a large circle of sincere friends and admirers. Doctor Cooke died in Charlestown, February 7, 1860.

Children:

i Annie Selden.
ii Marian Willoughby, of Norfolk, Virginia, who has furnished notes on this family.

iii Dr. Henry Pendleton (name changed from John Rogers), professor and dean of Medical University of Texas; married Mrs. Caroline Louise Evans, daughter of Willard and Louisa (Murrill) Richardson of South Carolina; on her mother's side Mrs. Cooke was the great-great-granddaughter of General Sumpter of Revolutionary fame; her father, when very young, left his home in Massachusetts and went South to live, becoming the founder and owner of the *Galveston News,* the first Democratic newspaper of importance in the South; one son, Willard.

9 MARY PENDLETON[4] COOKE (John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married John Overton Steger, April 11, 1842, in Richmond, Virginia.

Children:

10 i Maria Pendleton Steger, married Charles Preston Moore.

11 ii Frank Dean Steger, married Ida Ellett.

iii Robert Hunter Steger.

iv William Overton Steger.

v Mary Evelyn Steger.

vi Arthur Morson Steger.

vii Flora Stewart Steger.

10 MARIA PENDLETON[5] STEGER (Mary Pendleton[4] Cooke, John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married Charles Preston Moore. She died in Washington, D. C., 1909.

Children:

i Mary Preston Moore, married, first, Galloupe More-

ton, of Boston, Massachusetts, second, in 1903, Count Metzacaro, of Italy.

ii Charles Moore, M. D.

11 FRANK DEAN[5] STEGER (Mary Pendleton[4] Cooke, John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married Ida Ellett.

Children:

i John Overton, Lieut., U. S. A.
ii Nannie Ellett.
iii Ida.
iv Mary Pendleton.
v Caroline.

12 SARAH DANDRIDGE[4] COOKE (John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) married, June 6, 1842, Robert Randolph Duval. Six of their children, given below, lived to grow up.

Children:

i Maria Pendleton Duval.
ii Florence Beverley Duval.
iii Henrietta Pendleton Duval, married Carter Harrison.
iv Sarah Esten Duval.
v St. John Duval.
vi Edmund Randolph Duval.

13 JOHN ESTEN[4] COOKE (John Rogers[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) was born in Winchester, Virginia, in November, 1830. He left school at sixteen, studied law with his father, and, after practising about four years, devoted himself to literature. He entered the Confederate Army at the beginning of the war between the states

and served first as a private in the artillery, and afterward in the cavalry, being engaged in nearly all the battles in Virginia, most of the time as a member of General J. E. B. Stuart's staff. At Lee's surrender he was Inspector-General of the Norse-artillery of the Army of Northern Virginia. He married, August 18, 1867, at Millwood, Clarke County, Virginia, Mary Frances, daughter of Doctor Robert Powell and Susan Grymes (Randolph) Page (see Page Family, Number 56).

The writings of John Esten Cooke relate almost entirely to Virginia, and described the life, manners, and history, records of personal observation and opinion. In a letter written a few months before his death, Mr. Cooke says: "I still write stories for such periodicals as are inclined to accept romance, but whether any more of my work in that field will appear in book-form is uncertain. Mr. Howells and the other realists have crowded me out of popular regard as a novelist, and have brought the kind of fiction I write into general disfavor. I do not complain of that, for they are right. They see, as I do, that fiction should faithfully reflect life, and they obey the law while I cannot. I was born too soon, and am now too old to learn my trade anew. But in literature, as in everything else, advance should be the law, and he who stands still has no right to complain if he is left behind. Besides, the fires of ambition are burned out of me, and I am serenely happy. My wheat-fields are green as I look out from the porch of the Briers, the corn rustles in the wind, and the great trees give me shade upon the lawn. My three children are growing up in such nurture and admonition as their race has always deemed fit, and I am not only content

but very happy, and much too lazy to entertain any other feeling toward my victors than one of warm friendship and sincere approval." His publications include "Leather Stocking and Silk," a story (New York, 1854); "The Virginia Comedians" (two volumes, 1854); "The Youth of Jefferson," based on the letters of that statesman (1854); "Ellie," a novel (Richmond, Virginia, 1855); "The Last of the Foresters" (New York, 1856); "Henry St. John, Gentleman; a Tale of 1774-5," sequel to the "Comedians" (1859); "Life of Stonewall Jackson" (Richmond, 1863; enlarged edition, New York, 1876); "Surrey of Eagle's Nest," a picture of military incidents in the Confederate cavalary, in auto-biographical form, purporting to be "from MS. of Col. Surrey" (New York, 1866); "Wearing of the Gray" (1867); "Mohun, or the Last Days of Lee and his Paladins," sequel to the foregoing (1868); "Fairfax" (1868); "Hilt to Hilt," a romantic story of 1864 (1869); "Out of the Foam" (1869); "Hammer and Rapier," war sketches (1870); "The Heir of Gaymount" (1870); "Life of Gen. R. E. Lee" (1871); "Dr. Van Dyke," a story of Virginia in the last century (1872); "Her Majesty, the Queen"; "Pretty Mrs. Gaston and Other Stories" (New York, 1874); "Justin Harley" Philadelphia, 1874); "Canolles," a story of Cornwallis' Virginia Campaign (Detroit, 1877); "Professor Pressensee," a story (New York, 1878); "Mr. Grantley's Idea," "Virginia Bohemians," and "Stories of the Old Dominion" (1879); "Virginia; a history of the People" (Boston, 1883); "My Lady Pokahontas" (1884); and "The Maurice Mystery" (New York, 1885). Besides these, Mr. Cooke wrote several novels not issued in permanent form, and a mass of stories, sketches, and verses for

periodicals. The last product of his pen was an article for "Appleton's Cyclopedia of American Biography." John Esten Cooke died near Boyce, Clarke County, Virginia, September 27, 1886.

Children:

i Susan Randolph, married Rev. Charles Lee; three children.

ii Edmund Pendleton, died young.

iii Robert Powell Page, surgeon, U. S. A.; Dr. Cooke was with Dr. Walter Reed in his successful experiment with mosquitoes in regard to yellow fever in Cuba, in 1901.

14 GEN. PHILIP ST. GEORGE[3] COOKE (Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]) was born in Virginia, June 13, 1809. After studying at the Academy of Martinsburg, Virginia, he entered the United States military academy, where he was graduated in 1827, and was assigned to the Sixth Infantry. He was stationed for many years on the frontier. He became First Lieutenant in March, 1833, and Captain in May, 1835; promoted to the rank of Major in February, 1847, and brevetted Lieutenant-Colonel in the same month. He was engaged in various Indian expeditions, and became Colonel in 1858. In June, 1861, Colonel Cooke published a letter in which he declared that he owed allegiance to the general government rather than to his native state of Virginia. He was promoted to the rank of Brigadier-General, in November, 1861. In October, 1873, he was placed on the retired list, having been in active service more than forty-five years. General Cooke has published "Scenes and Adventures in the Army" (Philadelphia, 1856), and "The Conquest of New Mexico and California; an Historical and Per-

sonal Narrative" (1878). (Appleton's Cyclopedia, Volume I, page 720.) General Cooke married Miss Hertzog.

Children:

15 i John Rogers, married Hallie Patton.
ii Julia, married —— Sharp.
iii Maria, married Dr. Charles Brewer.
iv Flora, married Gen. J. E. B. Stuart, the Confederate Cavalry leader.

15 GEN. JOHN R.[4] COOKE (Philip St. George[3], Stephen[2], Nathaniel[1]), of the Confederate Army, married Hallie Patton.

Children:

i John R.
ii Mercer, married Austen Brockenborough.
iii Fairlie.
iv P. St. George.
v Rachel.
vi Hallie Patton, married William Wallace.
vii Nannie.
viii Stewart.

PACA FAMILY

PACA FAMILY

A tradition of the Paca family is that the name was one of Italian origin, and that it was descended from the same ancestry as Pope Leo XIII.

Robert Paca, the first settler in the Colony of Maryland, came from England. In 1651 he received a grant of four hundred and ninety acres in Anne Arundel County, for transporting nine men into the province. He married Mary, daughter of William Parker. His wife was a daughter of one of the commissioners appointed by Oliver Cromwell to govern the Colony. In 1665 Robert Paca was a witness to the will of William Eldridge in Anne Arundel County. His will, dated 1681, is signed "Robert Peaker," but in other records the name is "Paca."

Child:

1 i Aquila, married Martha Philips.

1 AQUILA[2] PACA (Robert[1]) was High Sheriff of Baltimore County, 1762-3, and a member of the House of Burgesses. He was a Quaker and, in his will, directed that his children should be brought up as members of that sect, and that, if his wife should remarry and his wishes were not carried out, his friends, Josias Middlemore and John Crockett were to be their guardians to bring them up and educate them according to his will. He left thousands of acres of land to his wife and his three sons. His son,

2 i John, married Elizabeth Smith.

2 CAPT JOHN[3] PACA (Aquila[2], Robert[1]) b. 1712; d. 1785, was a vestryman of St. John's Parish, in Harford County, and was in command of a company of Militia in Baltimore County. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Martin) Smith. "Pretty Betty Martin" was the famous Colonial belle, to whom the following lines were penned by a despairing swain:

"Pretty Betty Martin,
"Tip-toe fine,
"Could not find a lover
"To please her mind!"

There is a tradition that William Smith was a stepson of the Duke of Marlborough. Richard Dallam was his rival for the hand of Elizabeth Martin, and they fought a duel for her hand. Dallam was wounded and won "Pretty Betty" for his wife. After his death, which occurred soon after, she became the wife of his rival, William Smith. Their daughter, Elizabeth Smith, and her husband, Captain John Paca, had a large family. Two of their children were

i Aquila, who held many offices in Harford County, where he lived after its separation from Baltimore County; one of the justices holding Court there March 23, 1779; capt. of Company of Militia in Harford County. The record of Harford troops contain the following: "Enrolled by Captain Paca. Reviewed and passed by Jos. Carvil Hall, July 24, 1776."

3 ii William, married Mary Chew.

3 Gov. WILLIAM[4] PACA (John[3], Aquila[2], Robert[1]) was a student at the College of Philadelphia, and later

read for the law in the Middle Temple, London. On his return he practised his profession at Annapolis. He was Governor of Maryland, 1782-85. He married Mary, daughter of Samuel and Henrietta Maria (Lloyd) Chew. Her mother, Henrietta Maria Lloyd, was the daughter of the name-sake and God-daughter of Queen Henrietta Maria. William Paca adopted the arms of his wife's family, the Chews, of Chewton, England, which were engraved on the Paca silver. Mary Chew's sister, Maria Neale Bennett Lloyd, married John Beale Bordley. Philemon Chew bequeathes Wye Island to the Pacas and Bordleys, half to each. The Pacas lived at Annapolis and the Bordleys at Joppa, but both families removed to Wye Island.

The following is from an article which appeared in the *Baltimore Sun:*

The original design of the Paca mansion was of palatial size and appointments, "with arcades and porticoes, niches and pedestals for statuary, battlements and pinnacles for roof and tower." It is said that much of the elaborate ornamentation was of lead, which was run into bullets by the British during the Revolutionary War. The town house of Governor Paca in Annapolis has become famous to the present generation through Winston Churchill's charming restrospective view of the life at Carvel Hall. This great old mansion on aristocratic Prince George's street was occupied by Governor Paca during the months when his legal practice and his active participation in the momentous affairs of the nation kept him away from the princely estate on Wye Island. At Wye Hall the gayest sort of social life was enjoyed in the season from early spring until late autumn, when merry house parties of belles and beaux from both the

Eastern and Western Shores made the thought of isolation quite impossible. It was during the summer-time that the barge propelled by "ten velvet-capped blacks" from Wye House to the Lloyd mansion on the mainland would with a merry company of pleasure seekers arrive to increase the gayety at Wye Hall. None can question the ideal existence led on the noble estates along the Wye river in those days when the great men of the times added their intellectual gifts to the company of charming and accomplished women of leisure who together formed a social coterie whose rural life was planned on that of the English aristocracy with the added luxury of innumerable slaves. Those were the days when no lady would perform the slightest service for herself—when every little lad even had his small valet to follow at his heels and to receive the orders and bask in the smiles or the tyranny of "Little Marse." The estate has never been alienated from the Paca family. The lovely terraces which add to the beauty of the grounds are magnificent in extent, and the tradition of their construction is no doubt true that the many slaves on the plantation trundled the earth in wheelbarrows to build them. Superb old Wye Hall, with its wealth of family portraits, imported mahogany furniture, antique silver and rare china, was burned to the ground in the year 1879 during the absence of the family in Baltimore. A few heirlooms, including an original portrait of Governor Paca, were fortunately saved by some workmen. The antique chairs which graced Governor Paca's home at Annapolis, and which were loaned for Congressional use when Washington resigned his commission, were destroyed when Wye Hall perished in flames. These chairs may easily be recognized in the painting in the old Senate Chamber at

Annapolis. William Paca was Governor of Maryland from 1782 to 1785 and was present at the interesting and historic scene of Washington resigning his commission. At the early age of 30 years the Honorable William Paca had made an impression for marked ability and patriotism and all during the time of unrest which preceded the great conflict, during the struggle and after it, his services were ranked at the top in the estimation of his contemporaries. There was no committee of importance on which he did not serve conspicuously—a member of the General Congress in 1774, of the Continental Congress and of the Constitutional Convention, he served his State and his country in all of their trying hours. He was one of the committee of three to invite Governor Eden to leave the Province, and, as we have noted, was one of the two Marylanders who both voted for and signed the Declaration of Independence. In recognition of his services the Society of the Cincinnati of Maryland on the day of its organization—November 21, 1783—resolved that as a testimony of the satisfaction we feel in the opportunity we enjoy of returning to our respective stations in the general class of community and of recommencing our civil occupations under a government which we have aided to establish and which we all approve and will endeavor to maintain; and in consideration of the abilities, merit, patriotism of his Excellency Governor Paca this society direct that the Secretary-General Williams wait on his Excellency and inform him that this society do themselves the honor to consider him as an honorary member." Governor Paca was the same day elected a delegate to the general society and a year later was elected vice-president of the Maryland society and delegate to the general society.

To write a complete account of the life of Governor Paca would mean a volume of no small proportions, but we can recall the fact that he was appointed to the three highest judicial offices in his State and as a Chief Justice in the Supreme Court of the District of Columbia for Maryland. He was twice Governor and United States Senator. Governor Paca was twice married, his second wife being a niece of Bishop White, of Philadelphia. By his first wife, Mary Chew, he had one son, John Philemon Paca, who married Juliana Tilghman, daughter of Richard Tilghman and Mary Tilghman. Among the descendants of Governor William Paca are John Philemon Paca, fourth, and John Philemon Paca, fifth; Miss Juliana Tilghman Paca, Miss Ada Kerr Paca, Miss Florence M. Paca, of Baltimore; Mr. William S. Paca and Mr. Francis Albert Paca, residing in Oil City; Mrs. Oliver O. Hoblitzell (Priscilla Keys Paca), of Colorado Springs; Miss Eliza Woodside Hoblitzell, Mr. Allan Smith Hoblitzell, Mrs. Joseph D. Daniels, widow of Commander Joseph D. Daniels, United States Navy; Mrs. Notley De Coursey, Mrs. Joseph Rasin, Mrs. William Little, of New York; Miss Ruth Paca, Miss Helen Paca, Miss Dorris Paca, Mr. Williams, Mrs. Luther Frierson, of Washington. Mrs. Dr. Charles Davidson, of Easton, is a great-grandchild of the signer. Marianna and Catherine Paca, of Carmichael.

Child (by first wife):

i John Philemon, b. Mar 17, 1771; d. June 8, 1840; married Juliana Tilghman (see Kennedy Family, No. 26).

TAYLOR FAMILY

Taylor

TAYLOR FAMILY

Arms: Ermine on a chief gules a fleur-de-lis between two boar's heads couped and erect or, a crescent for difference.

Crest: A naked arm couped at the shoulder embowed, holding an arrow proper.

Motto: Consequitur quodcumque petit.

The following are records of immigrants of the name of Taylor, who came to the Colonies in early times. They are, probably, near relatives, or ancestors, of the first of the name mentioned in the following genealogies:

Zachary Taylor, aged twenty-four, came to Virginia in the "Thomas and John," January 6, 1635.

Robert Taylor, aged eighteen, came in the "Paula," July 6, 1635.

John Taylor, aged eighteen, August 14, 1635.

Nicholas Taylor, aged seventeen, August, 1635.

William Taylor, aged thirty-six, and John Taylor, aged sixteen, came in the "Philip," June 20, 1655.

JAMES[1] TAYLOR, of Carlisle, England, was born in 1616, and died in 1698, upwards of eighty years of age. He had land on the Chesapeake Bay, between York and North Rivers. He married, first, Frances ———, who died September 22, 1680, and, second, August 10, 1682, Mary Gregory. He was the ancestor of the Taylors of Orange County, Virginia.

Children (by first wife):

i Jane, born Dec. 27, 1668.

1 ii James, married Martha Thompson.

iii Sarah, born June 30, 1776; married —— Powell.

(by second wife):

iv Ann, born in 1684.

v Elizabeth, born in 1684, twin sister of Ann.

vi Mary, died in infancy.

vii Mary, born in 1688; married, first, Henry Pendleton, in 1701, brother of Catherine Pendleton (see Pendleton Family, No. 5); died in 1770; aged eighty-two.

viii Edmund, born in 1690; went to North Carolina.

ix Powell, born in 1692.

x Elizabeth, born in 1694.

9 ix John, married Catherine Pendleton.

1 JAMES[2] TAYLOR (James[1]) was born March 14, 1674. He married, in 1699, Martha Thompson, who died in 1762. James Taylor was one of the first settlers and land owners in Orange County, Virginia. He was the ancestor of President Madison and President Zachary Taylor. He died in 1729.

Children:

2 i Zachary, married Elizabeth Lee.

5 ii George, married, first, Rachel Gibson, second, Sarah Taliaferro Conway.

6 iii Erasmus, married Jane Moore.

7 iv Frances, married Ambrose Madison.

v Martha, married Thomas Chew.

vi Tabitha, b. 1712; married —— Wild.

vii Hannah, born in 1718; married —— Battaile.

viii Mildred, b. 1724; married —— Thomas.

ix James, married, first, Alice Thornton, second, —— McGrath, third, —— Gregory.

2 ZACHARY[3] TAYLOR (James[2], James[1]) born 1707, married Elizabeth Lee. (See Willoughby Family, Number 7.) She was the daughter of Hancock and Elizabeth (Allerton) Lee. Elizabeth Allerton's mother was Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Willoughby. Zachary and Elizabeth (Lee) Taylor had a son,

3 i Richard, who married Sarah Strother.

3 COL. RICHARD[4] TAYLOR (Zachary[3], James[2], James[1]) was born March 22, 1744. He married Sarah Strother.

Son:

4 i Zachary.

4 ZACHARY[5] TAYLOR (Richard[4], Zachary[3], James[2], James[1]) the twelfth President of the United States, was born September 24, 1784. He married Margaret Smith. His death occurred July 9, 1850.

Children:

i Sarah Knox, married, in 1835, Jefferson Davis, President of the Confederate States; she died in 1835, without issue.

i Ann, married Robert C. Wood.

i Blandine, married first, Edward Boyce, second, Baron Grabot.

v Richard, born January 27, 1826; general in the United States Army and the Confederate army (see Appleton's Cyclopaedia American Biography).

v Mary Elizabeth, married, first Col. William Wallace Smith Bliss, U. S. A., second, Philip Pendleton Dandridge, of Winchester, Virginia, son of Adam Stephen and Sarah Pendleton Dandridge, of the "Bower," (see Dandridge Family, No. 8).

5 GEORGE[3] TAYLOR (James[2], James[1]) b. 1711; married, first, Rachel Gibson, second, Sarah Taliaferro Conway. Bishop Meade says (II, 98), that George Taylor had fourteen sons, of whom seven served in the Revolutionary War, and thirteen held office under the Government at the same time. The Historical Magazine of Virginia states that Colonel George Taylor was Burgess of Orange County in 1748-58, member of Orange County Committee, in 1774, and of the Virginia Convention in 1775. One of his sons was,

i James, born in 1738, married Ann, daughter of Henry and Mary (Taylor) Pendleton (see Pendleton Family No. 5).

6 ERASMUS[3] TAYLOR (James[2], James[1]) was born September 5, 1715. He married Jane Moore, b. Dec. 22, 1728. His death occurred July 19, 1794.

Son:

i Robert, born April 29, 1763, married, in 1784, Frances, daughter of Edmund and Milly (Pollard) Pendleton, of Caroline County, Virginia. Edmund Pendleton was nephew and adopted son of Judge Edmund Pendleton. Robert Taylor died July 3, 1845.

7 FRANCES[3] TAYLOR (James[2], James[1]) married, August 24, 1741, Ambrose Madison. Her son was,

8 i James Madison, married Nelly Conway.

8 JAMES[4] MADISON (Frances[3] Taylor, James[2], James[1]) married Nelly Conway, September 15, 1749. Their son was,

i James Madison, President of the United States. He married, in September, 1794, Molly Todd, daughter of

John and Mary (Coles) Payne. Mary Coles was the daughter of Isaac and Mary (Dabney) Winston, and the first cousin of Patrick Henry.

9 JOHN[2] TAYLOR (James[1]) was born in 1696. He was the son of James Taylor, the emigrant ancestor. He married Catharine, daughter of Philip and Isabella (Hart) Pendleton, of New Kent County, Virginia (see Pendleton Family, No. 4). Philip Pendleton was the son of Henry Pendleton, of Norwich, England (S. M. Par. 148). His son, Henry Pendleton, was the husband of Mary, the sister of John Taylor. John and Catharine (Pendleton) Taylor were the ancestors of Colonel John Taylor, of Caroline County, Virginia.

Children:

i Edmund, married Ann Lewis.
ii John, married —— Lyne.
iii James, married Ann Pollard.
iv Philip, married Mary Walker.
v William, b. Dec. 19, 1735; d. Nov. 5, 1803; married —— Anderson.
iv Mary, b. May 30, 1718; d. Sept. 13, 1751; married —— Penn.
vii Joseph, b. Feb. 19, 1742; married Frances Anderson.
10 viii Catharine, married Moses Penn.
11 ix Isabella, married —— Hopkins.
x Elizabeth, b. July 9, 1735; married, first —— Lewis, second, —— Bullock.

10 CATHARINE[3] TAYLOR (John[2], James[1]) b. Dec. 30, 1719; d. Nov. 4, 1744; married Moses Penn, and had a son, John Penn (see Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography).

11 ISABELLA[3] TAYLOR (John[2], James[1]) b. June 26, 1725; married —— Hopkins, and had a son, General Samuel Hopkins (see Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography).

Another Branch of the Taylor Family:

CAPTAIN JOHN[1] TAYLOR of Southhampton County, Virginia, is said to have been of Scotch origin and to have served in the Revolution. He married Hannah Tompkins, who died about 1775. Their only surviving son was,

1 i Bennett.

1 BENNETT[2] TAYLOR (John[1]) son of Captain John Taylor and his wife, Hannah Tompkins, was a student at William and Mary College, 1790-95, from Isle of Wight County. He married Susan Beverly, daughter of Honorable Edmund Randolph, the first Attorney-General of the United States. Bennett Taylor practised law in Richmond, and in Clark County, Virginia. He bought land near Berryville, Virginia, and later in Jefferson County. He died at his seat, "Avon Hall."

Children:

i Charlotte Randolph, married Momcure Robinson.

2 ii John Charles Randolph.

2 JOHN CHARLES RANDOLPH[3] TAYLOR (Bennet[2], John[1]) of Albemarle County, married, 1838, Martha Jefferson Randolph, born in 1817. He died January 6, 1875.

Children:

i Bennett, born at Kabletown, Jefferson County, Virginia, in 1836; student at the University of

Virginia; Captain Company F, Nineteenth Virginia Regiment; wounded at Williamsburg in 1862, and Gettysburg, in 1863; at Johnson's Island until 1865; made Lieutenant-Colonel, C. S. A., while in prison; married, in 1865, Lucy Colston.

ii Jane Randolph.

iii Susan Beverley.

iv Reverend Jefferson Randolph, C. S. A., Private, Southall Artillery, Ordinance Sergeant in Jackson's Corps.

v Margaret Randolph.

vi Charlotte.

vii Cornelia Jefferson.

viii Stephen Mason, C. S. A., born before 1846; private in Rockbridge Artillery, 1864-5.

3 ix Edmund Randolph, married Julia, daughter of Edmund Pendleton and Julia Chew (Paca) Kennedy.

x John Charles Randolph.

xi Sidney W.

xii Moncure Robinson.

3 EDMUND RANDOLPH[4] TAYLOR (John Charles Randolph[3], Bennet[2], John[1]) married Julia, daughter of Edmund Pendleton and Julia Chew (Paca) Kennedy, July 7, 1892 (See Kennedy Family, Number 27).

Children:

i Julia Paca, born January 31, 1894.

ii Elizabeth Gray, born June 10, 1895.

iii Edmund Randolph, born October 5, 1898.

iv Margaret Beverley, born in Jan., 1908.

ROSS FAMILY

ROSS FAMILY

JOHN[1] Ross came from Scotland and settled in Indiana County, Pennsylvania. His first wife was —— Dean. He married, second, Eleanor McKnight, who was born in Ireland. He had five sons and three daughters. All of the sons were physicians and two of the daughters married members of the medical profession.

Children, born in Chester Co., Pa. (by first wife):

i John Dean, practised medicine until ninety-five years of age.

(by second wife):

ii Alexander, a physician.

1 iii James, married Mary Ann Wilson.

iv Joseph, a physician.

v Samuel, a physician.

vi Jane, twin sister of Samuel.

vii Margaret.

viii Eleanor.

1 DR. JAMES[2] ROSS (John[1]), of Clarion, Pennsylvania, married Mary Ann Wilson, whose parents came from County Tyrone, Ireland, as shown by the following: "That Sam.[1] Willson together with his wife Jean Willson, alias Love, is of a reputable protestant dissenting family & hath always Behaved Becoming the Christian Charr., & is now Designed to visit Some of the United and Independent states of North America & that they are every way worthy to Be admitted to Church privileges in any Christian society where it shall please

God and His kind Providence to appoint their lot, is certifyd. at Ardstraw in the County Tyrone this 7th Day of May 1798 one."

Robt. Clark V: D: M:"

Six of the twelve children of Doctor James Ross, six of whom were boys and six girls, died in infancy. Those who lived to maturity are given below.

Children:

i J. Frank.
ii Elizabeth.
2 iii Albert.
iv William.
v John.
vi Charles.

2 ADMIRAL ALBERT[3] Ross (James[2], John[1]) of the United States Navy, the third child, married, 1870, Alice, daughter of General Nicholas Brewer, son of John and Barbara (Allen) Brewer, of "Belmont," Anne Arundel County, Maryland. (See Brewer Family, Number 37).

Children:

i Albert.
3 ii Arthur Merwin, married Margaret Hughes Kennedy.
iii Ethel M.
iv Alice B.

3 ARTHUR MERWIN[4] Ross (Albert[3], James[2], John[1]) married Margaret Hughes, daughter of Doctor Stephen Dandridge and Mary (Selden) Kennedy. (See Kennedy Family, No. 35.) They were married at "Cassillis,"

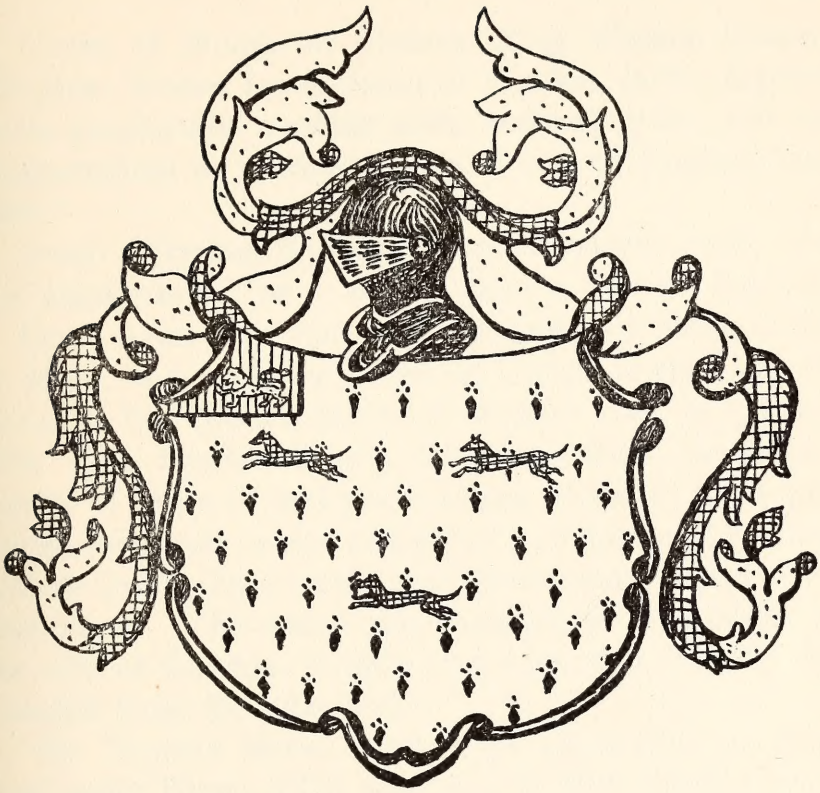
in Fauquier County, Virginia, June 19, 1900, by the Reverend Joseph P. McCormas.

Children:

i Arthur Merwin, born May 28, 1901; lived twenty-four hours.

ii Margaret Selden Kennedy, born at "Cassillis," Sept. 30, 1902.

MOORE FAMILY



Moore

MOORE FAMILY

"Arms of Moore, of Chelsea, King William County, Virginia; Moore, Lord Mayor of London, 1682—Ermine, three greyhounds courant sable, collared gules, and for augmentation on a canton gules, a lion of England passant."

Arms: Ermine, three greyhounds courant, sable, and for augmentation on a canton gules a lion of England.

These Arms were borne by the family of More, or De la More, and, with the Arms of Ulster, is the Coat-of-Arms of Sir Edward More, of Moore's Hall, in Lancashire. The Baronet lineally descended from the ancient family of More of said place, whose ancestors there continued for about twenty generations, as appears by divers ancient deeds, hatchments and inscriptions engraven on said houses. This coat is also borne by Sir John More, of the city of London, Knight and Alderman, lineally descended from the aforesaid."

"Sir Thomas More, Lord High Chancellor of England under Henry VIII, was born in Milk street, Cheapside, in 1480, the son of Sir John More, a judge of the King's Bench London. He was beheaded by order of Henry VIIII, in July, 1535, because he would not sign the bill claiming the legality of the divorce of King Henry and Katherine Parr."

Capt. John[1] Moore came to Virginia in 1620, in the ship "Bona Nova." He was thirty-six years of age at that date. He was in Elizabeth City County as early as 1638, when he patented two hundred and eighty-five acres

of land. His wife, Elizabeth, came in the ship "Abigail," in 1622. He was a Burgess in Isle of Wight County, 1652-54.

Child:

1 i Augustine, married, first, Anne ———, second, Elizabeth ———.

1 AUGUSTINE[2] MOORE (John[1]) married, first, Anne, who is named in a land grant dated 1652, and, second, Elizabeth, who is named in the Elizabeth County records. In 1676, Augustine Moore, of Elizabeth City County, patented land formerly belonging to his father, John Moore. He died prior to 1688.

Children:

i John.
ii Elizabeth, married Capt. John Goodwin.
2 iii Augustine, married, probably, Mary Woolley.

2 CAPT. AUGUSTINE[3] MOORE (Augustine[2], John[1]) probably married Mary Woolley, as his wife, Mary, in a deed, dated 1677, in Lancaster County, names George Wolley as her brother. Capt. Augustine Moore was a Justice of Elizabeth City County.

Children:

i John.
ii Edward.
iii Merritt.
3 iv Daniel, married, first, Elizabeth Sclater, second, Mary (Watts) Llewellyn, third, Mary (Kinly) Robinson.
v Martha, married —— Dixon.
vi Ann.
vii William.
viii Augustine.

3 DANIEL[4] MOORE (Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) of York County, married, first, Elizabeth, daughter of James Sclater. His second wife was Mary, daughter of Anthony Watts, and widow of John Llewellyn, and his third was Mary Kinly, widow of Anthony Robinson, Junior.

Children:

4 i Augustine, married Mary ———.
ii Mary.

4 AUGUSTINE[5] MOORE (Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) of King William County, where he had a large tract of land on the Mattapony. He built "Chelsea," named from the home of Sir Thomas More. As late as 1850 his gravestone and that of his wife were standing in the garden of Chelsea. A portrait of him and of one of his wives and of his daughter, Lucy, was also to be seen there in 1868. Augustine Moore died July 28, 1743, leaving a large estate. His will was probated in 1743.

Children:

i Augustine.
5 ii Bernard, married Ann Catherine Spottswood.
iii Thomas.
iv Elizabeth Macon, married George Seton.
v Lucy, married —— Robinson, Speaker of the House.

5 BERNARD[6] MOORE (Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1744. He married Ann Catherine, eldest daughter of Governor Alexander Spottswood (see Spottiswoode Family, Number 13), and his wife, Ann

Butler Brayne, who was the niece and ward of James Butler, Duke of Ormond. Bernard Moore was one of the "Knights of the Golden Horse Shoe," who accompanied Governor Spottswood on his expedition to find a pass over the Blue Ridge in 1716. "Robert Beverley, in the preface to the second edition of his 'History of Virginia,' published at London in 1722, says: 'I was with the present Governor (Spottswood) at the head spring of those rivers (the York and Rappahannock), and their foundations are in the highest ridge of the mountains.' Having crossed the York river at the Brick House, they lodged that night at the seat of Austin Moore, now Chelsea, on the Mattapony river, a few miles above its junction with the Pamunkey. On the following night they were hospitably entertained by Robert Beverley, the historian, at his residence." Ann Catherine Spottswood, the wife of Bernard Moore is described as "elegant in person and manners and of a very high spirit." She was strong adherent of the British government, while her husband and children sympathized with the patriot cause of the Revolution. She persisted in drinking her tea (black), though a contraband article, privately in her closet throughout the war. There is a tradition of her having had her negroes toss an overseer who had offended her in a blanket while she stood at a window to witness the scene. Once, when her husband was absent on a bat-shooting expedition at Hanover Court House, upon a sudden alarm of Indians, she ordered a boat provisioned and manned and made her way down the river to West Point. In her old age she became large and somewhat *embonpoint*. Her granddaughter remembers, when she was a little girl, of seeing her sitting up in bed at Chelsea, combing her white and silken hair, a

servant holding up a looking glass before her. She was the great-grandmother of General Robert Edward Lee, the Confederate general, and the great-great-grandmother of Fitzhugh Lee.

Children:

6 i Augustine Moore, m. Sarah Rind.
ii Thomas Moore, died unmarried.
9 iii Bernard Moore, married Lucy Anne Leiper.
10 iv Elizabeth Moore, married Col. John Walker, of Belvoir.
v Ann Butler Moore, married Charles Carter (see Carter Lineage).
vi John Spottswood Moore, m. Ann Dandridge.
12 vii Lucy, married Rev. William Henry Skyren.
13 viii Alexander Spottswood, married Elizabeth Aylett.

6 AUGUSTINE[7] MOORE (Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married Sarah Rind. Their daughter,

7 i Sarah, married Carter Braxton.

7 SARAH[8] MOORE (Augustine[7], Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married Carter Braxton, the son of Carter Braxton, a signer of the Declaration of Independence. Their children were,

i Carter Moore Braxton.
ii Thomas Corbin Braxton.
iii Augustine Braxton.
8 iv Judith Braxton, married Mr. Daingerfield.
v Robert Carter Braxton.
vi George Braxton.
vii Elizabeth Braxton, the first wife of Col. James

Hugh Henry, of Pleasant Hill, King and Queen County, the former residence of Speaker John Robinson; Col. Henry married, second, Ann Catherine Temple, of Chesterfield, a cousin of his first wife, both being descended from Governor Spotswood, through his daughter, Ann Catherine, who married Bernard Moore, of Chelsea.

8 JUDITH[9] BRAXTON (Sarah[8] Moore, Augustine[7], Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married Mr. Daingerfield. Their daughter,
i Lucy, married her cousin, J. B. Henry.

9 BERNARD[7] MOORE (Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married Lucy Anne Leiper (niece of Thomas Leiper of Philadelphia, manufacturer of snuff, Market Street, who married Miss Thomas, of Maryland). Their children were,
i Andrew Leiper Moore.
ii Thomas Moore.
iii Elizabeth Moore, married William P. Taylor of Hayfields, Caroline County, Virginia.
iv Lucy Moore.

10 ELIZABETH[7] MOORE (Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married Colonel John Walker of Belvoir, Albemarle County, Virginia (see Walker Family, Number 1). Their only child was,
11 i Mildred Walker.

11 MILDRED[8] WALKER (Elizabeth[7] Moore, Bernard[6] Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) mar-

ried Francis Kinloch, M. C., of Kensington, South Carolina. Their only child was,

i Eliza Kinloch, married Hon. Hugh Nelson of Belvoir.

12 LUCY[7] MOORE (Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married, in 1774, Reverend William Henry Skyren, rector of Hampton Church. He had resided in her father's family as a tutor for several years, and later became the noted minister of Acquinton church. His gravestone bears the following inscription:

"Sacred to the memory of Rev. Henry Skyren, Rector of Elizabeth City Parish.

"Born in White Haven, England, Anno Domini 1729; died in Hampton, Virginia, A. D. 1795. This Monument is erected by his surviving children:

Elizabeth Temple and John Spottiswood Skyren."

Their sons died without issue. They had three daughters,

i —— Skyren, married, first, —— Frazier, of Washington, and, second, —— Lewis, of King William County.

ii —— Skyren, married —— Tebbs, of Culpeper County.

iii Elizabeth Skyren, married Col. Robert Temple, of Ampthill, Chesterfield County, Virginia.

13 ALEXANDER SPOTTSWOOD[7] MOORE (Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) b. 1763; married July 19, 1787, Elizabeth Aylett. He died at the home of Mr. Ladd, in Charles City County, on his way from "Chelsea," his estate in King William County,

to Shirley, in which place his remains were interred. Their children were,

14 i Mildred Walker, m. John Campbell.
ii Alexander Spottswood.
iii W. Augustine.
iv Lavinia, married Rev. William McPheeters, D. D., of Raleigh, North Carolina.
v Eliza Aylett, married Col. James McDonald, of Alabama.
17 vi Mary Fairfax, married David Keller.
vii Anne Evelina, married Arthur Henley, of Tennessee.
viii William Augustus, married Ann J. Beek.

14 MILDRED WALKER[8] MOORE (Alexander Spottswood[7], Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married John W. Campbell, of Petersburg. They had

i Alexander Spottswood Campbell, married Mary Ann Tyler Horner.
15 ii Elizabeth Aylett Campbell (their only daughter), married John Maben.
iii Charles Campbell, the Virginia historian.

15 ELIZABETH AYLETT[9] CAMPBELL (Mildred Walker[8] Moore, Alexander Spottswood[7], Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married John Maben, of Richmond. Their children were,

i Campbell Maben, of New York.
ii Jane Maben, married Dr. J. S. D. Cullen, of Richmond
iii Mildred Moore Maben.

16 iv Mary Morrison Maben, married Captain Frank Peyton Clark.

16 MARY MORRISON[10] MABEN (Elizabeth Aylett[9] Campbell, Mildred Walker[8] Moore, Alexander Spottswood[7], Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married Captain Frank Peyton Clark, of Baltimore. Their children are,

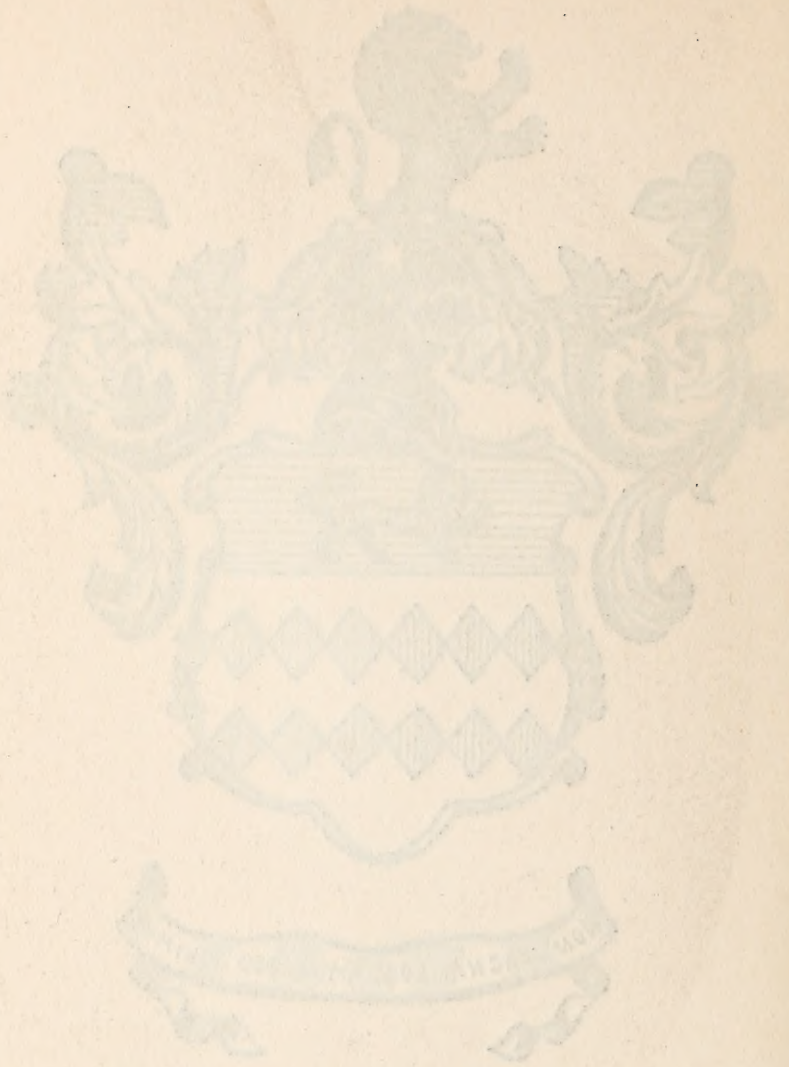
i Elizabeth Clark.
ii Lawrence Clark.

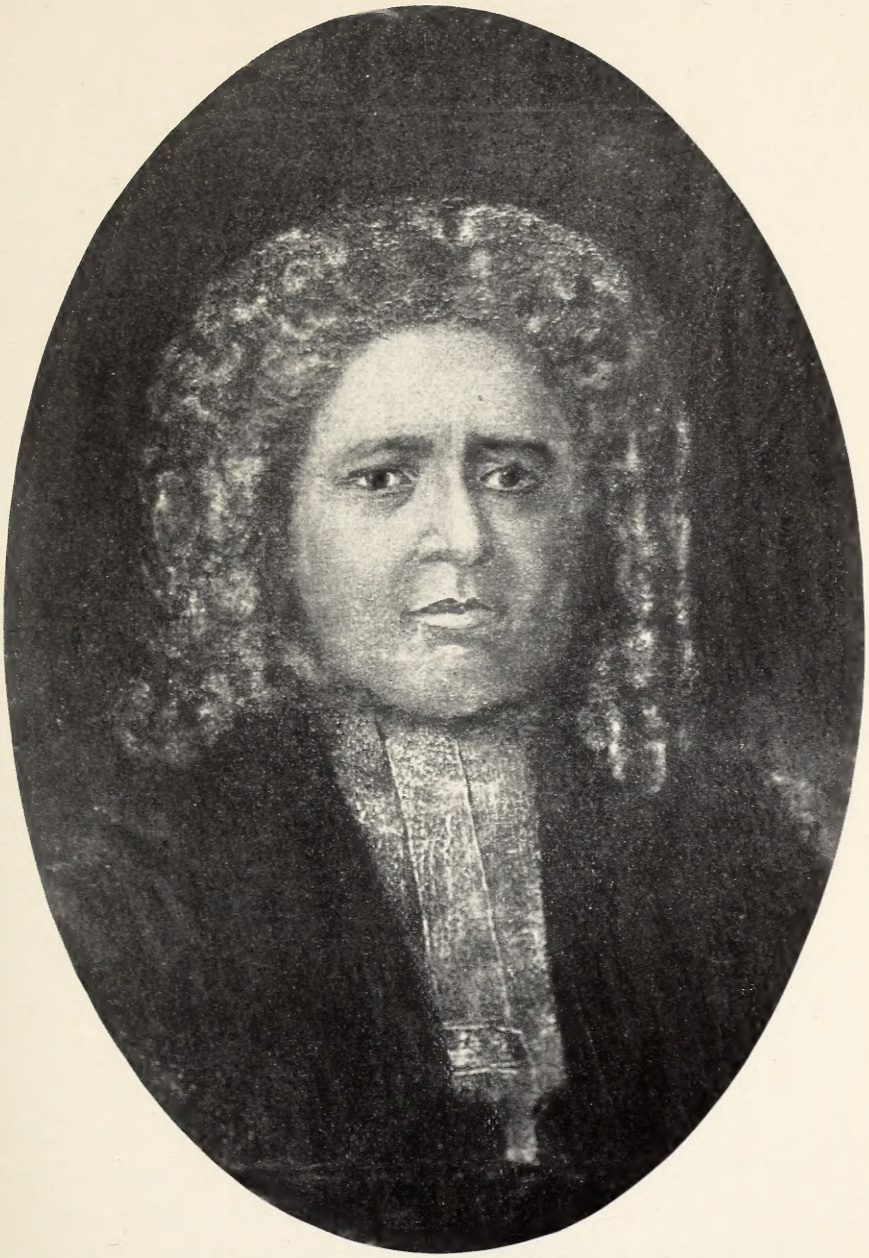
17 MARY FAIRFAX[8] MOORE (Alexander Spottswood[7], Bernard[6], Augustine[5], Daniel[4], Augustine[3], Augustine[2], John[1]) married David Keller. Their son,

i —— Keller, married —— ———, and their daughter was Helen Keller.

ESKRIDGE FAMILY

Eskridge





George Eskridge

ESKRIDGE FAMILY

The authorities for this account of the Eskridge Family are letters from Mrs. M. H. West and Colonel R. T. W. Duke, and articles which appeared in the Virginia Historical Magazine, the William and Mary Quarterly, and other publications.

Col. George[1] Eskridge of "Sandy Point," who came to America about 1670, was probably from Lancashire, England. He was a lawyer, and represented his county in the House of Burgesses in the years 1706, '14, '20, '22, '23, '26, '27, '28, '30, and '32. He married, first, Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Margaret (Philpot) Bonum. Samuel and Margaret (Philpot) Bonum had issue: Rebecca; Sarah, married William Rust; Elizabeth; and Samuel, who married Elizabeth Johnston, half-sister of Mary Ball. His second wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Vaulx.

George Eskridge was the guardian of Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Mrs. Johnston) Ball. (See Ball Family, No. 9.) "Joseph Ball (born about 1643), must have been sixty-four or sixty-five years of age when he married Mrs. Johnston. The five children of his first marriage were grown and settled in life when his daughter Mary (General Washington's mother), came to gladden his last days. (See Washington Family, No. 3.) When he died, in 1711, she was only about three and a half years old." (G. W. Beale.)

Mary Ball, who married Augustine Washington, March 6, 1730-1, passed the greater part of her young life in

the home of her guardian, George Eskridge. Her mother, Mary (Johnston) Ball, was born 1707-8, and died August 25, 1789, aged eighty-two. She married, a third time, Captain Richard Hewes of Northumberland County. Mary Ball had a half-brother, John Johnston, and a half-sister, Elizabeth Johnston, who married Samuel Bonum, the brother of Mrs. George Eskridge. Mrs. Hewes died in 1721. Her will is in the Virginia Historical Magazine, Volume VIII, page 284. In this will she speaks of her "daughter," Elizabeth Bonum. "Item all the rest of My wearing apparel I give and bequeath unto My Said daughter Mary Ball and I do hereby appoint her [to]be under the tutelage and government of Captain George Eskridge during her minority * * * and for default of such issue I give and devise my estate unto my daughter Elizabeth Bonum." Her son, John Johnston was appointed executor, also her "trusted and beloved friend George Eskridge." The will is signed with "The mark and Seal of Mary × Hewes."

The son, John Johnston, died about the same time, and his will is recorded upon the same day, namely, July 29, 1721.

George Eskridge's seat was called "Sandy Point," and was situated upon the shore of the Potomac, near the mouth of Teocomico. Two of his daughters married and settled near the Washington home. Mary Ball probably formed her acquaintance with Augustine Washington here and not in England. The daughter, Elizabeth Bonum, named in the above will, was the wife of Samuel Bonum, as has been stated, whose will, probated in Westmoreland County, February 22, 1726, contains an item bequeathing "to my sister-in-law, Mary Ball."

George Eskridge died in 1735.

Mrs. George Eskridge

Children (by first wife):

1 i William, married Abigail ———.

5 ii George, married Priscilla ———.

6 iii Samuel, married Jane Steptoe.

iv Robert, educated in England; married Jane ———; after his father's death, in 1735, he and his wife returned to England.

v Sarah, married Willoughby Newton (see Newton Family, No. 15).

7 vi Margaret, married Howson Kenner.

(by second wife):

8 vii Elizabeth, married, first, Capt. William Aylett, second, Col. James Shepard Steptoe.

1 WILLIAM[2] ESKRIDGE (George[1]) married Abigail ———. He died in 1743.

Children (order of birth not known):

i George, married Hannah Damonville.

ii Robert.

iii Samuel, probably married his cousin, Susannah Kenner.

iv Thomas, died in 1748.

2 v William, married Elizabeth Scott.

2 COL. WILLIAM[3] ESKRIDGE (William[2], George[1]) a Revolutionary officer, married Elizabeth, daughter of William Scott.

Children:

3 i William Scott, married Margaret Frances Brown.

ii James Wood, married Lucy Jane Jefferson, daughter of Craven Peyton; his grandson, Wil-

liam Peyton Eskridge, resides in Staunton, Va., and has two daughters.

iii George, married Margaret Chambers; his descendants live in Augusta County, Virginia.

iv Thomas, married —— Barnum.

v Cornelius, died unmarried.

vi Gerard, died unmarried.

vii Robert, died unmarried.

viii Alexander, married ——Taylor, of Montgomery County, Virginia.

ix Perry, married —— Williamson.

x Nellie, married —— Wall, of Winchester.

xi Mary, died unmarried.

xii Bessie, after the death of her sister, Nellie, married her brother-in-law, —— Wall; at that time such marriages were illegal in Virginia, and the pair eloped to North Carolina and were married there.

3 WILLIAM SCOTT[4] ESKRIDGE (William[3], William[2], George[1]) married Margaret Frances Brown.

Children:

i Frances Peyton, married Major Towles, of Louisiana; deceased.

4 ii Elizabeth Scott, married Col. Richard Thomas Walker Duke, of Charlottesville, Virginia, deceased.

iii Maria, married Gen. Lindsay Walker; deceased.

iv Virginia, died unmarried.

v Martha Baldwin, living with her nephew, Mr. R. T. W. Duke, Jr., of Charlottsville, Virginia, at the age of eighty-three. (Sept. 11, 1905.)

4 ELIZABETH SCOTT[5] ESKRIDGE (William Scott[4], William[3], William[2], George[1]) married Colonel Richard Thomas Walker Duke, of Charlottesville, Virginia (see Walker Family, Number 5.) She is now deceased. The authority on which the line of descent from Colonel William Eskridge, who married Elizabeth Scott, is based, is a letter from her son,

i Richard Thomas Walker Duke, Jr., of Charlottsville, Virginia.

5 GEORGE[2] ESKRIDGE (George[1]) married Priscilla ———, of Dorchester, Maryland. He died in 1731.

Children:

i George, married Priscilla Coulbourne.
ii William, married, about 1750, Betty Rust.
iii Thomas.
iv Samuel, married, about 1747, Mary (Foushee) Lewis.

6 SAMUEL[2] ESKRIDGE (George[1]) married Jane Steptoe.

Children:

i Rebecca, married Peter Rust.
ii Charles, married, first, —— Guley, second, Ann Willson, widow of William Carr Lane (see Lane Family).
iii Richard.
iv Burdette.
v John, born in 1743; married, first, May 23, 1767, Rachel Davies, second, Dec. 9, 1789, Elizabeth Moxby.

7 MARGARET[2] ESKRIDGE (George[1]) married, before 1735, Howson Kenner.

Children:

i Francis Kenner, married Elizabeth Howard.
ii Betty Kenner, married —— Seaton.
iii Rebecca Kenner, married —— Clifton.
iv Mary Kenner, married —— Seaton.
v George Turberville Kenner.
vi Peggy Kenner, married Stephen Pritchard.
vii Rodham Kenner, married Judith Beverley.
viii Kate Kenner, married Capt. Markham.
ix Susannah Kenner, married —— Eskridge.

8 ELIZABETH[2] ESKRIDGE (George[1]) married, first, Captain William Aylett, as his second wife. By him she had two daughters. Mrs. Elizabeth Aylett married, second, Colonel James Shepard Steptoe, about 1744. She was his second wife.

Children (by first husband):

i Ann Aylett, married, Dec. 3, 1757, Richard Henry Lee (see Lee Family).
ii Mary Aylett, married Thomas Ludwell Lee, brother of her sister's husband (see Lee Family).

(by second husband):

iii George Steptoe, of "Windsor," married Elizabeth Eustace.
iv James Steptoe, married Frances Calloway.
v Thomas Steptoe.
vi William Steptoe, married Elizabeth Robinson, of Herrick, on the Rappahannock.

THOMSON FAMILY

THOMSON FAMILY

The following has been obtained from "The Life of George Mason," by Miss Kate Roland, Volume 1, pages 46 and 47.

HENRY[1] THOMSON, the first of the family of whom anything is known, was of Yorkshire, England. He purchased the estate of "Hollins Hall," near Ripon, in 1658, from the Markinfields, and this place was sold by the Thomsons to the Woods, in 1718-19, who have owned it ever since. The eldest son of Henry Thomson,

1 i William, married Mary Stephens.

1 SIR WILLIAM[2] THOMSON (Henry[1]) was born about 1644. He was admitted to the Inner Temple, November 24, 1664, and was then recorded as "son and heir of Henry Thomson of Hollinghose in the parish of Ripon, County York, Gentleman." He took the degree of A. B. at Cambridge, probably in 1670, and of A. M. in 1674. He was made a Sergeant-at-law June 18, 1688, and was knighted at Whitehall October 31, 1689.

"The order of Sergeant-at-law, or Order of the Coif, as it is called, was an old and honorable one in England. It was confined to a small number, seldom exceeding forty or forty-five members, and for a long time the King's Council embraced only the Sergeants-at-law and the Attorney and Solicitor-General. Sir William Thomson appears to have filled his office with dignity and prudence, attaining to eminence in its ranks. In the biographical sketch of him compiled by Woolzych, some

of the more noted cases in which he was concerned are briefly cited * * *."

Sir William Thomson was Alderman of London in 1661, Member of Parliament in 1671, and Commissioner for H. M. Customs in 1673. In Foster's "London Marriage Licenses," is the following notice of his marriage:

"William Thomson, of the Middle Temple, gent, bachelor about 24, and Mary Stephens, of St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, Surry, Spinster about 23 and at [her] own dispose, at St. Mary, Islington, or St. Martin-in-the-fields, Co. Middlesex 5 May, 1668 * * *"

The will of Dame Mary Thomson, dated 1706, has been preserved by some of her descendants in Virginia. In it she requests to be buried "in the Temple Church" by the side of her late husband.

The son of Sir William Thomson and his wife, Mary Stephens,

2 i Stephens, married Dorothea ———.

2 STEPHENS[3] THOMSON (Sir William[2], Henry[1]) was probably born in 1670. He was a student at Cambridge in 1688, and was in that year admitted, with his brother, William, to the Society of the Middle Temple, where the entry appears as follows:

"June 12, 1688. Stephens Thomson, son and heir of William Thomson, one of the Masters of the Outer Bar."

After fifteen years' practise of his profession, he had attained such distinction as to be named for the important office of Attorney-General of Virginia. He held this office from 1704, to 1714, in the reign of Queen Anne.

"On the 6th of August, 1703, Stephen Thomson wrote his acknowledgments to the Lords of Trade for their favorable recommendation. He says that nothing shall

be wanting on his part to make good the character they have given him."

From a letter of his daughter, Mrs. Mason, we learn that Steven Thomson (as the name is now spelled in the family), brought with him to Virginia his wife, Dorothea, and five children, Mary, Elizabeth, William, Ann, and Stevens. He had a son born later in Virginia, named Taunton. Elizabeth, William, Stephens and Taunton all died young. Mary married twice but left no children, so that Ann became her father's sole heir. The records of the public life of Steven Thomson were burned at Richmond, April 3, 1865. He died in February, 1713-14. His brother, Sir William Thomson, died, childless, at Bath, in 1739. [For fuller account of family see Life of George Mason, Vol. 1, quoted above, pages 46, 47.]

Children:

i Mary, born in England; married twice; no children.
ii Elizabeth, born in England; died young.
iii William, born in England; died young.
iv Ann, born in England; married George Mason (see Mason Family, No. 2).
v Steven, born in England; died young.
vi Taunton, born in Virginia; died young.

BEVERLEY FAMILY

Beverley

BEVERLEY FAMILY

The ancestors of William Beverley, in England, are traced through the town records of Beverley, in Yorkshire, to the time of King John. In 1413 John Beverley, a priest, and a learned and eloquent preacher, was burned at the stake as a Zollard. In the reign of Henry VIII one of the Beverleys served as a commissioner to inquier into the condition of the Northern Monasteries. They secured some grants of Church property and soon after divided into two branches, one at Selby and the other at Beverley.

John Beverley, of Beverley, in the reign of Charles I, adhered steadily to the King and was one of the distinguished Knights of the Royal Oak. Robert Beverley, the third representative of the family, sold the estate to the Perryman family and migrated to Virginia about the year 1660, and settled in Middlesex County, calling his seat "Brandon." He became possessed of large landed estates of thousands of acres, located in several Counties, and was a lawyer of learning and ability, a vestryman of Christ Church parish, Clerk of the House of Burgesses, in 1670-82, and again in 1685, Major of the Virginia forces, and was the most efficient officer of Governor, Sir William Berkeley, in quelling the popular uprising known as "Bacon's Rebellion." He was placed in command of the Royal forces and received from the Governor high commendation for his zealous and effective service. In 1682, for his patriotic opposition to the illegal acts of Berkeley, he was deposed from his clerkship and ar-

rested on a charge of sedition, but was pardoned. He died in 1687. He was twice married. Of the issue of the first marriage was Robert Beverley, a historian of Virginia, who married Ursula, a daughter of William Byrd, the first of the name in the Colony, and of their issue was William Beverley, of Blandfield, Clerk of Essex County, 1720-40. He acted with William Fairfax and Robert ("King") Carter, in 1733, as Commissioner in behalf of Lord Thomas Fairfax, to decide upon the boundaries of his grants of the Northern Neck, with a like number of Commissioners of the Crown. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, County Lieutenant of Essex, and for years a member of the Council. He was a practising lawyer, and possessed a valuable library, many volumes of which, with his bookplate and autograph, are now extant. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Bland, of "Jordan's Point," James River, and is believed to have died about the year 1760. [Dinwiddie Papers, Volume II, page 351.]

The following account has been obtained from an article appearing in the Virginia Historical Magazine, Vol. 2, page 405.

The family of Beverley was an old and respectable one in the County of York, England. At the time of the Reformation a member was one of the commissioners for suppressing the northern monasteries and received some grants of Church lands. The family became divided into two branches, resident at Beverley (town), and at Selby and Great Smeaton.

ROBERT[1] BEVERLEY, the immigrant to Virginia, according to the account which has been handed down by the Virginia family, and also that given in Burke's Landed Gentry, was from the town of Beverley. Burke

also states that his Yorkshire estate was sold to the Pennyman family (whose seat, Beverley Park, was near Beverley). It is probable that Major Robert Beverley of Virginia was a near relative of Major John Beverley of Yorkshire, who was a Royalist and was one of the intended Knights of the Royal Oak (Burke's Commoners). Robert Beverley, himself, says, that his heart has been filled from his youth up with loyalty to his King (Hening, III, 258). He came to Virginia about 1663 (Ibid, 259), and settled in Middlesex County, of which he was a Justice in 1670. He soon obtained great influence in the County, and became one of the leading men in the Colony, standing as high in the good opinion of the Governor as of the House. From the outbreak of Bacon's Rebellion, he was a hearty supporter of Berkeley, and one of Bacon's early proclamations included Beverley among the "wicked and pernitious Councellors, aides and Assistors [of Berkeley] against the Commonalty in these our cruell Commotions." He went with the Governor to the Eastern Shore, but was sent back across the bay with a force of twenty or thirty men to do what he could toward suppressing the insurgents. In this he was very active and successful, and even his bitterest enemies seem to have acknowledged that, as his son says, "one Major Robert Beverley was the most active and successful commander on Berkeley's side." (Beverley's History of Virginia.) On November 3, 1676, Berkeley gave him a commission (addressed to officers of all ships in Virginia), "as a faithful and prinicipall soldier," and, on November 13, gave him another, appointing him commander of all his (Berkeley's) forces. It begins, "Whereas many frequent and successful services to his Sacred Majesty, this Countrey, and me, his Majesties Governor

of it, Major Beverley has proved himself to be most loyall, Circumspect, and courageous in his Majesties Service for the good of his country, and the suppressing this late horrid Rebellion, began by Bacon, and continued since his death by Ingram, Lawrence, Hansford and others, the last of which he the said Robert Beverley, with courage and admirable conduct, never to be forgotten, this day brought to me * * *" (Hening, III, 567).

Major Beverley seems to have believed in the principle of making war support war, and there loud complaints of plundering done by his force * * * [Here follows quite a long account of his official and political life.]

Beverley had incurred the displeasure of the Governor and Council by refusing to deliver up to them copies of the Legislative journals, without permission of the House. Beverley had rendered important services in suppressing Bacon's Rebellion, and had won the special favor of Sir William Berkeley, but, as circumstances change, men change with them, and now, by a steady adherence to his duty to the Assembly, he drew down upon his head unrelenting persecution. In the month of May, 1682, he was committed a close prisoner on board the ship Duke of York, lying in the Rappahannock. Ralph Wormley, Matthew Kemp and Christopher Wormley were directed to seize the records in Beverley's possession, and to break open doors if necessary. He complained in a note addressed to the Captain, and claimed the right of a free born Englishman. He was transferred from the Duke of York to Captain Jeffries, Commander of the Concord, and a guard set over him. He was next sent on board of Colonel Custis's Sloop, to be taken to Northampton. Escaping from the custody of the Sheriff of York, the prisoner was retaken at his

own house in Middlesex and sent to Northampton on Eastern Shore. Some months after he applied for a writ of habeas corpus, which was refused and in a short time, being again found at large, he was remanded to Northampton. In January, 1683, new charges were brought against him. First, that he had broken open letters addressed to the Secretary's office; secondly that he had made up the Journal, and inserted his Majesty's letters therein, notwithstanding it had first been presented at the time of the prorogation; thirdly, that in 1682 he had refused copies of the Journal to the Governor and Council, saying he might not do it without leave of his masters. [Campbell's History of Virginia, pages 345, 346.]

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Volume II, page 405, et seq., and Volume I, page 109, has the following shorter account.

Within about a month afterward Beverly's varied and eventful life ended, he dying March 16, 1687. Thus closes the record of a man loyal to the king, yet an ardent supporter of the liberties of the Colony of Virginia, and of the House of Burgesses, of which he was long a faithful and useful officer, a courageous and active soldier, a true and staunch friend, and the possessor of a very general popularity and influence among the people.

Major Robert Beverley lived in Middlesex County, but not, as has been stated, at "Brandon," for this was the residence of Major-General Robert Smith, whose granddaughter and eventual heiress, Elizabeth Smith, married Harry Beverley, son of Major Robert Beverley, and owned large landed estates in various Counties. The land books show that he was granted over fifty thousand acres of land.

He married twice, his first wife being named Mary. Her surname is not positively known, but it seems probable that she was the widow of "Mr. George Keeble," who was a justice in Lancaster (then including Middlesex), in 1659 and 1660, vestryman of Pianketank parish, or precinct, 1657, and died in July, 1665 or 1666. William Whitby, of Middlesex, by will dated July 11, 1676, gave £100 to Major Robert Beverley and £100 and half his land on Potomac Creek to "Miss Mary Keeble." She was probably daughter of George Keeble. There is recorded in Lancaster, September 22, 1666, a receipt from Robert Beverley for certain hogs, the property of his "daughter-in-law" (step-daughter), Mary Keeble, and this Mary Keeble, who afterwards married, mentions in her will her "father-in-law," Robert Beverley. George Keeble, by his nuncupative will, gave his whole estate to his wife, Mary. Charles Campbell, in his introduction to his edition of Beverley's History, states that the first wife of Robert Beverley was the daughter of a merchant of Hull, England.

When the floor of the lower church of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex, was removed a few years ago, the tomb of the first wife of Major Robert Beverley was discovered. It bore the following inscription:

Here lyeth interred the Bodi of
Mrs. Mary Beverley, Wife of
Major Robert Beverley
Mother of nine sons and three daughters
Who departed this life the last day of
June 1678 aged fortie one years and three
Months, having been married to him 12 years & 2
months—and was
A Careful Mother teaching Virtuous Life

Happy and making happy when a wife
Religious to Example, May all strive
To imitate her Virtues whilst alive.

His second wife was Catherine, daughter of Major Theophilus Hone, of James City County. They were married in Gloucester, March 28, 1679. She married, secondly, Christopher Robinson, of "Hewich," Middlesex (a nephew of John Robinson, Bishop of London), who was appointed member of the Council, 1691, Secretary of State, 1692, and died February 13, 1692-3 (Painsbury Abstracts). There is recorded in Middlesex an account, dated July 7, 1690, by Christopher Robinson, and Catherine, his wife, executrix of Major Robert Beverley, "as well of and for soe much of ye goods and chattels of ye s'd descendants as came to their hands, as well as for ye payments and disbursements out of same (vizt) the accomptants charge themselves with all and singular the goods and chattels of ye Deceased specified in an inventory there of made and exhibited in the Registrey of ye s'd County Court, amounting, as by ye said Inventory appeareth, to ye summe of £1383-5.3½, * * *" Among the Credits to the executrix were payments: to Dr. Walter Whitaker for "Acc't of Physick £25.3.6"; charges in entertaining the appraisers, £5; to Dr. Alexander, Henry Winchester, "Schooling and boarding" William Beverley, 1,440 pounds of tobacco; Mrs. Perrott, for nursing Christopher Beverley, 1,650 pounds of tobacco. There is also on record in Middlesex a petition dated September 3, 1694, from Captain Peter Beverley and Mr. Robert Beverley, administrators *de bonis non* of Major Robert Beverley, in which they state that Major Beverley died about March 16, 1686-7; that his personal estate was valued at £1,591-4-10, and

the debts due him amounted to 331,469 pounds of tobacco, and, in addition, £801.11.6. in money, according to his inventory. Under an order of Middlesex Court, September 3, 1694, the executors of Christopher Robinson, administrators *de bonis non* of Major Robert Beverley, reported £251.2. in money, and 60,598 pounds of tobacco as due from Robinson's estate to Beverley's and claimed (among others), as a credit to Robinson, "an article £40. paid Mr. Micajar Perry and Thomas Lane (Merchants in London), for entertaining and accommodating Major Robert Beverley's sons, Harry, John, and Robert Beverley."

"Major Robert Beverley and Madam Katherine Hone were married in Gloster, March 28th, 1679. Major Robert Beverley [Native] of Yorkshire died March 15th and was buried March 19th 1686." "Madam" was not commonly applied to unmarried women, and it is possible that Katherine Hone was the widow and not the daughter of Major Theophilus Hone, and that she was the sister of Colonel John Armistead, of Gloucester County.

In Volume III, of the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, the will of Robert Beverley is given. This will was made in 1686. The original is on file at Middlesex Court House. He names his sons as follows:

"My eldest Sonne Peter Beverley * * *

"My Second Sonne Robert Beverley * * *

"My Third Sonne Harry Beverley * * *

"My Sonne John Beverley * * *

"My Sonne William Beverley * * *

"My Sonne Thomas Beverley as soon as he shall attain the age of 21 years."

"I give to my dear and loving Wife Catherine * * * I

give unto the child that my Wife goeth with, be it male or female * * *

"I give to my daughter Mary Beverley * * * I give to my daughter Catherine Beverley * * *"

In the will there is mentioned a plantation known as North River Quarter, that he held in partnership with Colonel John Armistead.

The will is witnessed by Ralph Wormley, Robert Smith, William Kitto, Walter Keohle, and Thomas Ballard. It was proved at a Court held in the County of Middlesex, "ye 4th of April, 1687."

The original will bears a well-preserved impression in red wax of an armorial seal: Quarterly, in the first quarter a rose. William Beverley, of "Blandfield," grandson of Major Robert Beverley, writing in 1739 to his London merchant, says that he sends him a seal of considerable value which he wishes to re-cut, if the cost is not too great. It was made in 1723 but had the wrong arms engraved on it.

"Ye arms My father [Robert Beverley, Junior] used are a red rose seeded and barbed in a field ermine W'th an unicorns head for ye crest, and not the three bulls heads." (William and Mary Quarterly, III, 234.)

At York Court House there is a package of Clerk's bonds, which, doubtless, came originally from the Nelson house, and one of these, the bond of William Beverley, as Clerk of Essex about 1736, bears a red wax seal with a perfectly preserved impression of the seal here spoken of, bearing arms: Argent, a chevron sable on a chief of the second three bull's heads cabossed of the first. It is probable that the proper arms were never cut, as Burke, in the "Landed Gentry," says that the descendants of William Beverley, who removed from "Blandfield"

to England not long before the Revolution, bore the arms last described. A recent work on book plates states that there are in existence heraldic book plates of William, Robert, and Harry Beverley.

Children (by first wife):

1 i Peter, married Elizabeth Peyton.

2 ii Robert, married Ursula Byrd.

4 iii Harry, married Elizabeth Smith.

iv Mary, married, before June, 1694, William Jones of King and Queen County.

Children (by second wife):

v William, baptized Jan. 4, 1680 (Parish Register); married Judith, daughter of Christopher Wormeley and widow of Corbin Griffin; died some time between June 3, and August 3, 1702 (Middlesex records); whether or not he left issue is unknown; his widow, Judith Beverley married, Oct. 12, 1703, Christopher Robinson (Parish Register).

vi John, in 1687 was under guardianship of his brother, Peter Beverley (Middlesex record); in England prior to Oct., 1694, as stated by the executors of Christopher Robinson's will at that date; died without issue.

vii Thomas, a minor at the date of his father's will, in 1686; died without issue, Sept. 20, 1686, and was buried in the Lower Chapel (Parish Register).

viii Christopher, baptized Feb. 19, 1686; ward of his brother Harry Beverley, who, April 4, 1704, gave bond as his guardian in the sum of £3,000 sterling; sheriff of King and Queen

County in 1729 (Council Journal); died without issue (Hening, VIII, 227).

ix Catherine.

1 PETER[2] BEVERLEY (Robert[1]) married Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Peyton, of Isleham (see further Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Volume 3, 107).

Children:

i Susan.

ii Elizabeth, born Jan. 1, 1691; married June 22, 1709, Col. William Randolph, of Turkey Island, Henrico County, son of Col. William Randolph, also of Turkey Island (born in 1651, and came to Virginia about 1669; clerk of Henrico for many years; married Mary, daughter of Henry Isham; died April 11, 1711. See Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 3, pages 262-3); died Dec. 26, 1723.

2 ROBERT[2] BEVERLEY (Robert[1]) was of "Beverley Park," King and Queen County, a large estate which had formerly belonged to his father. In an act passed in November, 1766, it is stated: "Whereas Robert Beverley, the elder, of the County of Middlesex, gentleman, deceased, was in his life time seized of valuable estate and lands, commonly called and known by the name of Beverley Park, situate in the parish of Drysdale in the Counties of King and Queen and Caroline, containing seven thousand six hundred acres, and that 6,000 acres which was inherited by Christopher Beverley, had an adjoining tract called The Plain, containing 1,200 acres which was inherited by Christopher Beverley, and come in default of any issue of these persons, to Wil-

liam Beverley, Esquire, eldest son and heir to Robert Beverley, son of the first named Robert Beverley, and that the said William Beverley died seized thereof leaving issue Robert Beverley Esquire, who was now possessed of same."

Robert Beverley was clerk of King and Queen County, in 1699-1702; member of the House of Burgesses for Jamestown, 1699, 1700, 1702, 1706 (Hening, and list in Virginia Historical Magazine). He was left out of the Commission of the Peace of King and Queen County, in 1705, because he was not then a resident of the County (Council Journal). In 1718 he was appointed presiding Justice of King and Queen. He was clerk of the Council in 1697, and later, and, as he states in his history, he accompanied Governor Spottiswood to the mountains, and was, therefore, one of the Knights of the Golden Horseshoe. During a visit to London, in 1703, the writing of a history of Virginia was suggested to him, and the first edition of the "History of the Present State of Virginia" was published in London in 1705, and the second in 1722. The Diary of John Fontaine preserved in the "Memoirs of a Huguenot Family," gives an account of a visit to his house at "Beverley Park," in 1715. Fontaine writes:

"June 11th 1715— We continued on to the other side of the river [the Mattapony] which is in King and Queen County.

"12th—Arrived at Mr. Robert Beverley's house, which they recon from Mr. Baylor's thirty miles. The road very good. Here we were well received.

"13th It being blowy and showery we remained here. After breakfast we went to see Mr. Beverley's vineyard. This Beverley is the same that made the History of

Virginia. When we were in the vineyard we saw several sorts of vines which are natural, and grew here in the woods. This vineyard is situated upon the side of a hill and consists of about three acres of land; he assures us that he made this year about four hundred gallons of wine. He hath also canes and a wine press; but according to the method they use in Spain, he hath not the right method for it, nor his vineyard is not rightly managed. He hath several plants of French vines among them.

"14th the Weather was very bad and rained hard. We were very kindly received. We diverted ourselves within doors, and drank very heartily of the wine of his own making which was good; but I find by the taste of the wine that he did not understand how to make it. This man lives well; but though rich, he has nothing in or about his house but what is necessary. He hath good beds in his house but no curtains; and instead of Cane chairs, he hath stools made of wood. [This was a very exceptional case, for the inventories of the time show in most houses a great number of good chairs.] He lives upon the product of his land.

15th Blowing weather. Mr. Beverley would not suffer us to go. He told me the reason he had for making so large a vineyard was, that about four years ago he made a wager with the gentlemen of the country, who thought it impossible to bring a vineyard to any perfection. The following was the agreement. If he would give them one Guinea then, in hand, they would give him ten, if in seven years time, he could cultivate a vineyard that would yield at one vintage seven hundred gallons of wine. Mr. Beverley gave a hundred guineas upon the above-mentioned terms and I do not in the

least doubt but next year he will make the seven hundred gallons. [Beverley in his History, edition of 1722, states there was a vineyard in Virginia, evidently meaning his own, which had made seven hundred and fifty gallons at one vintage.] We were very merry with the wine of his own making and drank prosperity to the vineyard.

"16th—Mr. Beverley detained us and we went out a hunting. We saw several deer but could kill none. We shot some squirrels and partridges and went round a great tract of land that belongs to him and returned home. We passed the time very agreeably and so to bed.

"17th Sunday—About ten of the clock we mounted our horses, Mr. Beverley with us, and we went about seven miles to his parish church, where we had a good sermon from a Frenchman named Mr. De Latainé, who is minister of the Parish. After Service we returned to Mr. Beverley's house and finished the day there.

"18th Mr. Beverley's son hindered us from proceeding on our journey this day, by promising to set out with us the next morning; so we took our guns and went a hunting * * * and so returned to our friends house and passed away the evening merrily.

"19th—In the morning, about nine of the clock, We mounted our horses, and took leave of Mr. Beverley. His son came with us."

The party which was led by Governor Spottiswood to explore the Mountains also halted at "Beverley Park," and was joined by their host. Their first camp was called "Camp Beverley," in his honor. If he made a will it was destroyed with the records of King and Queen County.

Robert Beverley married Ursula, daughter of Colonel William Byrd, of "Westover." (See Byrd Family.)

Her tomb was formerly in the Churchyard at Jamestown, but has now entirely disappeared. The following copy of the epitaph is from an old newspaper. The inscription is surmounted by Arms.

"Here lyeth the body of
"Ursula Beverley, late wife of Robert Beverley,
"Daughter of ye Hon'ble Col. William Byrd,
"Who departed this life the last day of October 1698,
"Being much lamented of all that knew her,
"Aged 16 years 11 months and 2 daies"

She left a son, and it has been stated, on what authority the author does not know, that this Robert Beverley also had a daughter, Ursula, who married John Dudley of Hanover County.

Child:

3 i William, married Elizabeth Bland.

3 COL. WILLIAM[3] BEVERLEY (Robert[2], Robert[1]) was born about 1698. He lived at "Blandfield," Essex County, which he built, and which still remains. He was Clerk of Essex, 1716-45; member of the House of Burgesses from Orange in 1736 (Virginia Historical Register), and from Essex in 1744-45, '48, '51, and, doubtless, in other years (Journals of Burgesses, and Burke's Virginia, III). In 1741 he was appointed County Lieutenant of Orange and Augusta Counties (Waddell's Augusta County), and in 1751 was appointed to the Council. Colonel William Beverley married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Bland, of Jordon's Point, Prince George County. She was born May 29, 1706. Besides various patents of several thousand acres each, he, with Sir John Randolph, Richard Randolph, and John Robinson, obtained on September 6, 1736, a grant

of 118,490 acres, called the "Manor of Beverley," in Orange County. The city of Staunton is situated within the bounds of this great tract. It was situated in the present Augusta County, and appears, from the deeds on record in Augusta, to have belonged chiefly to William Beverley. Beverley Manor is still the name of a district in Augusta County.

William Beverley was actively engaged in the settlement of the Shenandoah Valley. A letter written by him, August 8, 1737, to Captain James Patton, at Kirculbright, Scotland, shows that they were then endeavoring to induce immigrants from the north of Ireland, and, if necessary, from Pennsylvania, to settle in these valley lands. In this they were highly successful. The first organized efforts to colonize the Valley of Virginia were largely by men of English descent, whose homes were on Tide Water Virginia, near Chesapeake Bay. Of these, Colonel Carter lived in Lancaster; Mann Page in Gloucester; William Beverley in Essex; John Robinson in Essex; and Joseph Smith in King and Queen. This list could be extended and made to include nearly every man bearing an English name who was granted lands in the Valley of Virginia during the period covered by the Council Orders. It is true that the actual settlement of the country was made by men who belonged either to the German or to the Scotch-Irish race, and they were the people who laid the foundations of organized society there and suffered the privations and perils of frontier life, and to them must be accorded the credit of a great accomplishment. In so doing, however, it should not be forgotten that the leaders in the movement were Tide Water Virginians whose keen foresight led

them across the still vacant lands of Piedmont Virginia to the richer country beyond the Blue Ridge.

Letters written by Colonel William Beverley have been printed in the Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Volume I, and in the William and Mary Quarterly for July, 1895 His will is not on record in Essex or Orange Counties. If he made one, it was probably recorded in the General Court and has been destroyed. He died in or before 1776.

Children:

3-a i Robert, married Maria Carter.
ii Ursula.
iii Elizabeth, married James Mills.
iv Anne.

3-a ROBERT[4] BEVERLEY (William[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) married Maria, daughter of Colonel Landon Carter, of Sabin Hall. Their son,

3-b i Robert, married Jane Tayloe.

3-b ROBERT[5] BEVERLEY (Robert[4], William[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) married Jane Tayloe, of Mount Airy (see Addison Family, Number 5). Their son,

3-c i John Bradshaw, married Jane Peter.

3-c JOHN BRADSHAW[6] BEVERLEY (Robert[5], Robert[4], William[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) married Jane Peter. Their son,

3-d i Robert, married Jane Carter.

3-d ROBERT[7] BEVERLEY (John Bradshaw[6], Robert[5], Robert[4], William[3], Robert[2], Robert[1]) married Jane Carter. Their daughter,

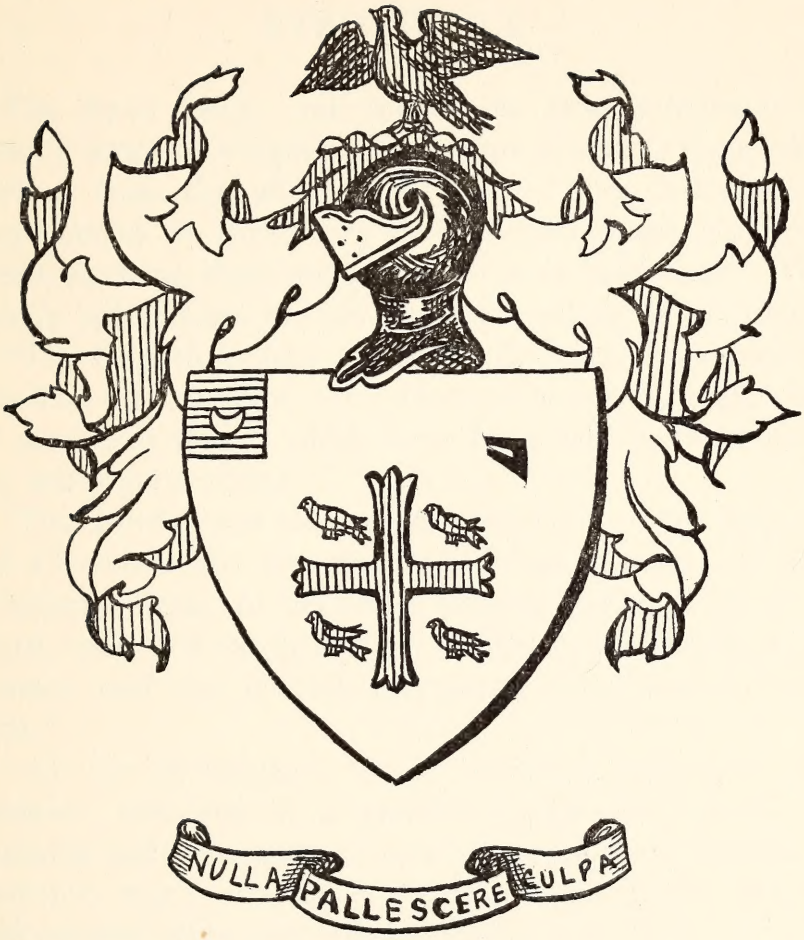
i Eliza, married John Stevens Mason (see Mason Family, No. 10).

4 CAPT. HARRY[2] BEVERLEY (Robert[1]) married, about 1700, Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Robert Smith, of "Brandon," Middlesex, and granddaughter of Major-General Robert Smith, of Brandon. (See Virginia Historical Magazine, Volume III, page 173, for an account of his life and his will.) The record of Mr. Stannard gives an account of Captain Harry Beverley. He died in 1730.

Children:

i Elizabeth.
ii Robert.
iii Susanna.
iv Mary.
v Catharine, born Dec. 17, 1708 (Parish Register); married Hon. John Robinson, of "Piscataqua," Essex County, son of Capt. Robinson of "Hewick," Middlesex, Secretary of State and member of the Council, and nephew of John Robinson, Bishop of London (Virginia Historical Magazine, Vol. 3, page 176).
vi Judith.
vii Peter, born July 2, 1712; died before his father.
viii Agatha, born Sept. 22, 1716; married, in 1737, William Robinson of Spotsylvania County (see Spotsylvania records).
ix Anne.
x Margaret.

BYRD FAMILY



Byrd

BYRD FAMILY

The Byrd family was one of the most prominent in Colony times in Virginia. The name is said to have been derived from the office of falconer. "John de-le-Byrd," and "David de Bird," are to be found in the Hundred Rolls, showing their occupation to have been such. The family still retains the old English spelling of the name.

"The English history of the Byrds is not fully known, but that they were of noble blood is shown by their coat of arms and motto, which have been held in the family for many generations."

"The Byrds were all zealous supporters of the Episcopal Church. The old church building, situated on the Westover estate, in Westover parish, was built by Mrs. Byrd, after the death of Colonel Byrd, of Charles City County, and was liberally supported by all the descendants."

"All the descendants of the emigrant, especially the females, inherited in a marked degree the beauty of features and vivacious wit and humor of their illustrious ancestor, many of them still to be found in the city he laid out and other parts of the State.

"Their arms, which have been carefully preserved in the family, are thus described:

"Arms—Argent, a cross flory, between four martlets gules; on a canton azure a crescent of the field for difference.

"Crest—A bird rising gules.

"Motto—*Nulla pallescere culpa.*"

COL. WILLIAM[1] BYRD, the immigrant, came from Broxton, Cheshire, England. His first wife was Lucy, daughter of Colonel Daniel Park, the officer who brought the news of Marlborough's victory at Blenheim to Queen Anne. His portrait is at Lower Brandon, King George County, on the James River. The second wife of Colonel Byrd was Maria, eldest daughter and one of the coheiresses of Thomas Taylor, of Kensington, England (see Taylor Family), who, in 1726, came to the Colony. They were married May 9, 1694. Maria (Taylor) Byrd was born in England in 1698, and died in 1771.

"Mordecai, in his 'Richmond in Bygone Days,' calls this William Byrd, Capt. William Byrd, who, he says, 'obtained a grant of 7,351 acres of land, beginning at the mouth of Shoccoe's creek and running up the river several miles north of it, from Sir William Berkeley, Governor, on March 15, 1675-6, in consideration of the introduction of 122 persons into the Colony.' In 1687, it seems a patent was granted to the same gentleman for 956 acres, beginning on the east side of the creek at its mouth, extending up the creek and down the river. In 1733 Colonel Byrd laid out this land for a town, which he called Richmond, as resembling Richmond-on-the-Thames, in England. In 1742, reign of George II, the General Assembly of Virginia established it as a town, building there the first public warehouse and retaining the name Richmond, which in 1779 became the seat of government." The Colonial government had previously been at Williamsburg. Colonel Byrd sold much of this land, as town lots, retaining a large estate on the outskirts, on which was erected by his son, Colonel Byrd, the mansion of Belvidere, in which he was living about 1759.

"In the same year that he founded Richmond, 1733, Colonel Byrd, with his friend, Peter Jones, a great trader, laid off the town of Petersburg on the Appomattox, which was named for the latter. In the record of these events in his journal, Colonel Byrd says: 'We laid the foundation of two large cities—one at Shockoe's, to be called Richmond, and the other at the point of Appomattox river, to be called Petersburg. These Major Mayo offered to lay off into lots without fee or reward. The truth of it is, these two places, being the uppermost landing of James and Appomattox rivers, are naturally intended for marts, where the traffic of the outer inhabitants must center. Thus we did not build castles only, but cities in the air.'

"How truly do both of these beautiful and prosperous cities verify the prediction of their far-seeing founder of more than 150 years ago."

"Descendants of the Byrd family have always resided in Richmond, retaining a part of the large landed possessions of its founder, and always occupying the highest position in its social as well as mercantile circles. Judge Philip Norborne Nicholas, born 1773, at Williamsburg, Va., who was the first president of the Farmers' Bank of Va., and Judge of the General Court of Virginia from 1823 until his death, in 1849, married Miss Byrd, of Richmond, granddaughter of the founder. Her brother, Col. Francis Otway Byrd, who lived in Clarke county, was a gallant officer under General Scott in the War of 1812. He died in 1860."

"Bishop Meade says: 'There were three of the name of Byrd, each called "Colonel." The first was father of the family and owner of the lands where Richmond now stands. He lived at Belvidere, and between the

years 1690 and 1700 he contracted for and had erected a part of the William and Mary College buildings.' This must have been the emigrant, Col. William Byrd, who is said to have come from Broxton, Cheshire, England. Neither his birth nor the date of his landing is given."

" * * * the second Colonel Byrd mentioned by Bishop Meade, who took up a large body of land in Charles City county, where he built his stately mansion, Westover, on the James river, which the Marquis Chastellux, in his visit there in 1782, described as "surpassing all the seats in the country in the magnificence of the buildings and its beauty of situation and pleasures of society.' This Colonel Byrd was an experienced surveyor, and as soon as he landed his professional services were quickly enlisted by the Governor of the colony in establishing its many lines. Colonel Byrd was one of the committee of surveyors to run the boundary line between North Carolina and Virginia during the year 1728. Of this expedition he wrote an interesting account, which is still preserved among his other works. This was called 'A History of the Dividing Line'; another, 'A Progress to the Mines,' and the last 'A Journey to the Land of Eden,' all being left by him in manuscript, and in 1841 [they] were published and known as 'The Westover Manuscripts,' which, in 1866, were issued in another edition, called 'The Byrd Manuscripts.' They are highly entertaining and show, as a distinguished writer says, 'the keen wit and observation of their author, who expressed the opinions and feelings of the old cavaliers in a most vigorous manner.' Colonel Byrd was for thirty-seven years a member of the Virginia Assembly and at last became president of the Colonial Council. He died in 1744 and was buried at Westover."

"From the Westover Manuscripts and other writings, it seems that the founder of Richmond and Petersburg was the same Col. William Byrd, of Westover. His large landed possessions extended into several counties. His son, also Col. William, is mentioned by Mordecai as being connected in the sale of town lots, for which purpose, in 1756, he made a 'lottery of lots in Richmond and Manchester,' which, we may presume, hastened their sale materially. After that he made a trip to Europe, taking the beautiful Evelyn [his daughter] with him."

"Colonel Byrd had no sons by his first wife, and only two daughters, one of whom was the beautiful Evelyn Byrd. During a visit to England she was introduced to William Pitt (Lord Chatham), who remarked that 'he no longer wondered why young gentlemen were so fond of going to Virginia to study ornithology, since such beautiful Byrds were there!' " By his second wife "Colonel Byrd had one son and three daughters, from whom the Byrds of Virginia are descended." His daughter Ann, married Charles Carter of Cleves (see Willis Family, Number 1), and their daughter Ann, married, first, John Champ, and, second, Col. Lewis Willis.

Children (by first wife, order of whose birth is unknown):

i **Evelyn.**

ii A daughter, m. Rev. John Dunbar.

Children (by second wife, order of whose birth is unknown):

iii Col. William, the last owner of Westover, was with Washington and commanded one of the two regiments, under Braddock, sent on the expedition against the French and Indians, and in that disastrous march proved his courage.

iv Anne, married Col. Chas. Carter, of Cleve.

v A daughter, married Benjamin Harrison of Brandon, son of Nathaniel Harrison, and grandson of Benjamin Harrison, the immigrant.

vi Jane, born October 13, 1729, "the youngest daughter"; married, in 1746, Hon. John Page, of Gloucester County, Virginia (see Page Family, No. 23).

BERKELEY LINEAGE

BERKELEY LINEAGE

JOHN[1] BERKELEY came to Virginia in 1618. He was a member of the Council under Yardley. His son,

MAURICE[2] BERKELEY, married and had a son,

EDMUND[3] BERKELEY, of Hog Island, who married Jane ———. Their son,

EDMUND[4] BERKELEY, married Mary, daughter of John and Mary Mann, of Gloucester County. Their son,

COL. EDMUND[5] BERKELEY, married, in 1702, Lucy, daughter of Major Lewis and Abigail Burwell. Their son,

COL. EDMUND[6] BERKELEY, married, in 1728, Mary, daughter of Thomas Nelson, of Yorktown, Virginia, and sister of President William Nelson and Secretary Thomas Nelson of the Council. Their son,

NELSON[7] BERKELEY, married, in 1756, Elizabeth Wormeley, daughter of Landon and Elizabeth (Wormeley) Carter (see Carter Lineage). Elizabeth (Wormeley) Carter was the daughter of John Wormeley, of "Rosegill." Nelson Berkeley was a member of the Committee of Safety in the Revolutionary period. Their son,

DR. CARTER[8] BERKELEY, married, in 1796, Catharine Spottswood, daughter of Charles and Anne Butler (Moore) Carter, of Chelsea (see Carter Lineage). Their son,

DR. EDMUND[9] BERKELEY, of Staunton, Virginia, married Mary Randolph Spottswood, daughter of Judge Francis T. and Mary Randolph (Spottswood) Brooke

(see Brooke Family, No. 5). They had children, Elizabeth, Edmund, and Farley. Their son,

DR. CARTER[10] BERKELEY, married, in 1867, Lovie Jane, daughter of William James and Marguerite Crocket (Ingles) Gilkeson. Their son was

CAPT. RANDOLPH CARTER[11] BERKELEY, who married Carrie Anna, daughter of James S. and Anna (Chapline) Phillips.

WINSTON FAMILY

WINSTON FAMILY

"There are in the Church of Long Bruton, Dorset, England, fine recumbent figures of Sir Henry Winston, died 1608, of his wife and of his father, Thomas Winston, Esqr., from Standish, County Gloucester, in excellent preservation. Inscriptions are as follows: C. M. S. Monuments dedicated to the memories of Tho. Winston of Standish in the Countie of Glocester, Esquire, descended of many Auncient and Noble houses both British and English and of Sir Henry Winston his sonne, Lieutenant of the Brill (Sir Tho. Cecil being then Governour). Who died in Febr. Ano Dni 1609 aetatis Suae 44; and lastly of the lady Dionise his wife the dau. of Sir George Bond of London (Knight) who dyed in March Ano Dni 1609 aetatis Suae 44." (*Richmond Standard,* June 14, 1879.)

Isaac Winston was born in Yorkshire, England, in 1620. The data concerning him is from the History of St. Mark's Parish, and a letter from William Wirt Henry, given below:

"My sister, Mrs. Daniel Slaughter, has requested me to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of 21st ultimo and to answer it. The account of the Winston family in our possession was written for the satisfaction of our own family by my grandmother, whose maiden name was Lucy Coles, a granddaughter of Isaac Winston, the emigrant. She married her cousin, Isaac Winston, a grandson of the same emigrant. I will compile a genealogy of the family from my grandmother's record and from in-

formation of later date derived from other sources. I have compared her record with the old wills, also in our possession, and I find it correct for two generations. Isaac Winston, the most remote ancestor of that name that I can trace back to, was born in Yorkshire, England, in 1620. A grandson of his pursued his fortunes in Wales, where he had a large family. Three of his sons emigrated to America, and settled near Richmond, Virginia, in 1704."

Children:

i William, emigrated to America, and settled near Richmond.

ii Isaac, married Mary Dabney.

iii James, emigrated to America, and settled near Richmond, in 1704.

ISAAC[1] WINSTON emigrated to America, and settled near Richmond, Virginia, in 1704. He married Mary Dabney.

Children:

1 i William, married Sarah Dabney.

5 ii Isaac, married Marianne, or Mary Ann, daughter of Rev. Peter Fontaine (see Fontaine Family).

20 iii Lucy, married, first, William Dabney, second, William Coles.

27 iv Mary Ann, married John Coles.

31 v Anthony, married Alice, daughter of James Taylor.

33 vi Sarah, married, first John Syme, second, John Henry.

1 WILLIAM[2] WINSTON (Isaac[1]) married Sarah Dabney. He is said to have been endowed with that

rare kind of magnetic eloquence which rendered his nephew, Patrick Henry, so famous. (Campbell's History of Virginia, page 520; Wirt's "Life of Henry.")

Children:

i Elizabeth, married Peter Fontaine (see Fontaine Family, No. 7).

2 ii Edmund, married, first, Alice Winston, second, Dorothea (Dandridge) Henry, the widow of Patrick Henry.

4 iii Mary Ann, married Dr. John Walker.

2 JUDGE EDMUND[3] WINSTON (William[2], Isaac[1]) married, first, his cousin, Alice Winston (see Number 31), and, second, the widow of Patrick Henry, Dorothea (Dandridge) Henry (See Henry Family, No. 2), by whom he had no issue. His descendants are scattered in North Carolina, Missouri, and Mississippi. Doctor William Winston, now (1877), of Toccapola, Mississippi, is his great-grandson.

Child, (by first wife):

3 i George, married Dorothea Henry.

3 GEORGE[4] WINSTON (Edmund[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married Dorothea, daughter of Patrick and Dorothea (Dandridge) Henry. (See Henry Family, No. 3, in which another account is given of their children.) His descendants are scattered in North Carolina, Missouri, and Mississippi.*

Children (as given in St. Mark's Parish, by Slauter):

i James, a distinguished lawyer and politician of Missouri, who died in 1852.

---

* Dr. William Winston, now (1877), of Toccapola, Miss., is his great-grandson.

ii Sarah, married Dr. George Cabell.
iii Alice, married Frederick Cabell.
iv Mary, married —— Jones, of Buckingham.
v Edward, married Eliza Wyat.

4 MARY ANN[3] WINSTON (William[2], Isaac[1]) married Doctor John Walker.

Children:

i Benjamin Walker.
ii John Walker.
iii Frances Walker.
iv Edmund Walker.

5 ISAAC[2] WINSTON (Isaac[1]) married Marianne, or Mary Ann, daughter of Reverend Peter Fontaine (see Fontaine Family, Number 6), the Rector of Westover Parish, who was the great-great-grandson of Jacques de la Fontaine, martyred in France, A. D., 1563, the ancestor of all the Fontaines and Maurys in Virginia.

Children:

6 i Peter, married Elizabeth Povall.
15 ii Isaac, married Lucy Coles (see Number 20).

6 PETER[3] WINSTON (Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Elizabeth Povall.

Children:

i Isaac, married —— Burton.
7 ii Mary Ann, married Alexander Jones.
12 iii Peter, married, first, —— Jones, second, —— Jones.
iv Elizabeth, married Hezekiah Mosby.
v Susanna, married —— Grubbs.
vi John Povall, married —— Austin.

vii Sarah, married John Mosby.
viii William, married Martha Mosby.
13 ix Ann, married Benjamin Mosby.

7 MARY ANN[4] WINSTON (Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Alexander Jones.

Children:

8 i John Winston Jones, married Harriet Boisseau.
11 ii Eliza Jones, married John Mosby.
iii Gustavus Jones, married Elizabeth, daughter of William Winston of Henrico County, and removed to Paducah, Kentucky.

8 HON. JOHN WINSTON[5] JONES (Mary Ann[4] Winston, Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) Speaker of the United States House of Representatives, married Harriet Boisseau.

Children:

9 i Mary, married Governor George W. Towns.
10 ii James B., married Ann Crawley, Winston (see Number 12).
iii Alexander.

9 MARY[6] JONES (John Winston[5], Mary Ann[4] Winston, Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married George W. Towns, Governor of Georgia.

Children:

i Harriet Winston Towns.
ii Margaret Towns.
iii John Towns.
iv Mary Winston Towns.
v Anna Towns.
vi Lou Morton Towns.
vii George W. Towns.

10 JAMES B.[6] JONES (John Winston[5], Mary Ann[4] Winston, Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Ann Crawley, daughter of Peter[4] Winston, son of Peter[3] (see Number 12).

Children:

i John Winston.
ii Peter E.
iii William Gustavus.
iv Louisa Winston.
v Augustus Drewry.

11 ELIZA[5] JONES (Mary Ann[4] Winston, Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married John Mosby.

Child:

i John A. Mosby.

12 PETER[4] WINSTON (Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married, first —— Jones, second, —— Jones. His daughter,

i Ann Crawley, married James B. Jones (see Number 10).

13 ANN[4] WINSTON (Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Benjamin Mosby.

Children:

i Peter Winston Mosby.
14 ii Elizabeth Mosby, married Mann Valentine.
iii John O. Mosby.
iv Robert P. Mosby.
v Mary Ann Mosby.
vi Sarah Winston Mosby.
vii Benjamin Mosby.
viii Lucy Mosby.
ix Patrick Henry Mosby.

x William H. Mosby.
xi Susanna Virginia Mosby.

14 ELIZABETH[5] MOSBY (Ann[4] Winston, Peter[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Mann Valentine. P. B. Jones, of Orange County, belongs to this family, but the author does not know the connecting links.

Children:

i Elizabeth Ann Valentine, married William F. Gray.
ii Mann S. Valentine, married Ann M. Gray.
iii Benjamin Batchelder Valentine.
iv William Winston Valentine.
v Robert Mosby Valentine.
vi Mary Martha Valentine, married J. M. Woods.
vii Sarah Benitta Valentine.
viii Virginia Louisa Valentine.
ix Edward Virginius Valentine, married Alice C. Robinson.

15 ISAAC[3] WINSTON (Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married his cousin, Lucy Coles (see Number 20).

Children:

i ———, married Garland Anderson; one son, Alfred Anderson, emigrated to Kentucky.
ii Walter, removed to Alabama.
iii ———, married ——— Armistead, removed to Alabama.
iv ———, married ——— Beckwith, removed to Alabama.
v Dr. Isaac, of Alexandria, who survived all his children, and left no grandchildren.
16 vi William A., married Mary Wallace.

16 WILLIAM A.[4] WINSTON (Isaac[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Mary Wallace.

Children:

i Walter, died without issue.
17 ii Martha, married Dr. Payne.
18 iii Mary, married Daniel F. Slaughter.
iv James, married —— ——— in California.
v Wallace.
vi Isaac, from whom a letter has furnished the data regarding this family.
19 vii Caroline, married John S. Hamilton.
viii Arthur.
ix Lucian.

17 MARTHA[5] WINSTON (William A.[4], Isaac[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Doctor Payne.

Child:

i William Henry Payne.

18 MARY[5] WINSTON (William A.[4], Isaac[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married Daniel F. Slaughter.

Children:

i Mary Slaughter.
ii Eliza Slaughter.
iii Caroline Slaughter.
iv John Slaughter.
v Daniel Slaughter.

19 CAROLINE[5] WINSTON (William A.[4], Isaac[3], Isaac[2], Isaac[1]) married John S. Hamilton.

Children:

i Hugh Hamilton.
ii Mary Hamilton.

20 LUCY[2] WINSTON (Isaac[1]) married, first, William Dabney, second, William Coles.

Child (by first husband):

i William Dabney.

Children (by second husband):

21 ii Walter Coles, married —— Darricott.

iii Lucy Coles, married Isaac Winston (see No. 15).

22 iv Mary Coles, married John Payne.

23 v Dorothea Coles, or Dolly, married, first, John Todd, second, President James Madison.

24 vi Anne Coles, married Richard Cutts.

25 vii Mary Coles, married John G. Jackson.

26 viii John Payne Coles, married Clarissa Wilcox.

21 WALTER[3] COLES (Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married —— Darricott.

Child:

Walter.

22 MARY[3] COLES (Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married John Payne, of Philadelphia.

Children:

i Walter Payne, died unmarried.

ii William Payne, died unmarried.

iii Temple Payne died unmarried.

iv Isaac Payne, died unmarried.

23 DOROTHEA (or Dolly)[3] COLES (Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married, first, John Todd, second, James Madison, President of the United States, by whom she had no issue.

Children (by first husband):
i John Payne Todd, unmarried.
ii William Temple Todd, unmarried.

24 ANNE[3] COLES (Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married Richard Cutts, of Washington City. Their daughter,
i Adéle Cutts, married, first, Stephen A. Douglas, United States Senator from Illinois, second, Gen. Robert Williams, of the United States Army.

25 MARY[3] COLES (Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married John G. Jackson.
Child:
i Mary Jackson.

26 JOHN PAYNE[3] COLES (Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married Clarissa Wilcox, and had sons and daughters, who went to Kentucky. One of these daughters may have been,
26-a i Lucy, who married, first, George Washington, and, second, Thomas Todd.

26-a LUCY[4] COLES (John Payne[3], Lucy[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married, first, George Washington, nephew of General Washington, and, second, Thomas Todd, of Kentucky.
Children (by first husband):
i William Washington.
ii Walter Washington.

27 MARY ANN[2] WINSTON (Isaac[1]) married John Coles, brother of William Coles, the second husband of her sister, Lucy.

Children:

28 i Walter Coles, married Mildred Lightfoot.
ii Isaac Coles, died unmarried.
iii Sarah Coles, married, but had no children.
29 iv Mary Coles, married —— Tucker.
30 v John Coles, married —— Tucker.

28 WALTER[3] COLES (Mary Ann[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married Mildred Lightfoot.

Children:

i Mildred, married Col. Carrington.
ii Sarah, married —— Bruce.

29 MARY[3] COLES (Mary Ann[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married —— Tucker.

Child:

i A daughter, married Judge Carrington.

30 JOHN[3] COLES (Mary Ann[2] Winston, Isaac[1]) married —— Tucker.

Children:

i John, married —— Skipwith.
ii Walter, married —— Cocke.
iii Isaac, married —— Stricker.
iv Tucker, married —— Skipwith.
v Edward, married —— Roberts.
vi Mary, married Robert Carter.
vii Rebecca, married —— Singleton.
viii Sarah, married Hon. Andrew Stevenson, minister to England.
ix Elizabeth, unmarried.
x Emily, married —— Rutherford.

31 ANTHONY[2] WINSTON (Isaac[1]) married, February 27, 1747, Alice, daughter of James Taylor, of Carolina.
She was born May 21, 1730.

Children:

i Sarah, died without issue.
32 ii Anthony, married —— ———.
iii Alice, married Judge Edmund Winston (see Number 3).
iv Mary.

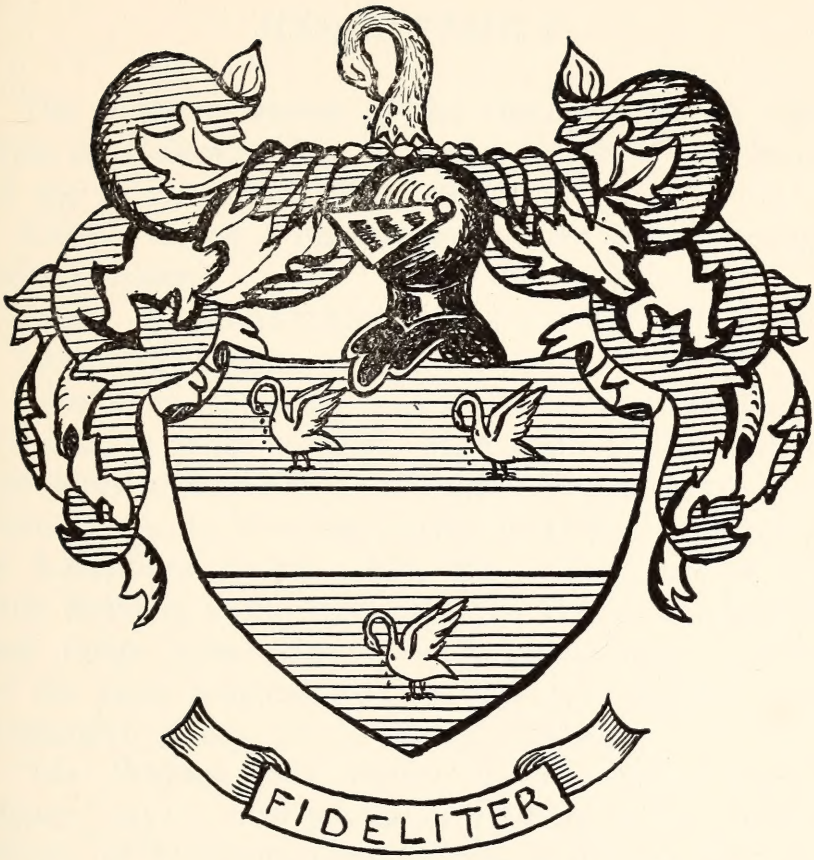
32 ANTHONY[3] WINSTON (Anthony[2], Isaac[1]) married —— ———.

Children (removed to Alabama):

i John A., b. Sept. 4, 1812; Gov. of Ala. 1853-56; d. in Mobile, Dec. 21, 1871.
ii Anthony, Governor of Alabama.
iii Edmund.
iv Isaac.
v A daughter, married —— Pettus.

33 SARAH[2] WINSTON (Isaac[1]) married, first, Colonel John Syme, and, second, John Henry, a Scotchman (see Henry Family, Number 1). Her son, by her second husband, was the great American statesman,
i Patrick Henry (see Henry Family, No. 2).

HENRY FAMILY



Henry

HENRY FAMILY

The following sketch of the Henry Family is taken from the *Baltimore Sun,* of March 18, 1906. The blazon of the Arms therein given are,

Arms: Azure, a fesse between three pelicans argent, vulned proper.

Crest: A pelican's head erased vulning itself proper.

Motto: Fideliter.

"The name of Henry appears in the land records of Virginia as early as 1627, when John Henry took up 150 acres in Elizabeth City county, December 20, 1627; John Henry, in Hanover county, in 1736; Hugh Henry, in Lunenburg county, 1758, etc. There can be very little doubt as to the fact that John Henry, of Hanover, and Judge James Henry, of Accomac, were branches of the same parental tree, as they both descend from Alexander Henry, of Aberdeen, Scotland.

"Mr. William Wirt Henry, in his 'Life of Patrick Henry,' says: 'The author is indebted to Sir Mitchell Henry, of Kylemore Castle, Galway, Ireland, for years a distinguished member of Parliament, for some account of the Henry family of Scotland. He writes: "Although the recent Henrys are of Scotch extraction, the family was originally Norman and will be found in the *Livre des Conquerants* of William the Conqueror; and in Brittany there are many Henrys still remaining. Some of the Henrys after the Conquest settled in England and some went north to Scotland. Their names occur in the roll of Battle Abbey and in the Domesday

Book and in the Great Rolls of the Pipe, 1153. The names of Alexander, Patrick, Archibald and Hugh were common with them. There are Henrys in Ireland who have a pelican as coat of arms, of whom Hugh Henry, of Straffan, was the representative, and married into the family of the Duke of Leicester." ' "

ALEXANDER[1] HENRY, of Aberdeen, Scotland, married Jean Robertson. "Jean Robertson * * * was a sister of Rev. William Robertson, the father of Dr. William Robertson, the distinguished scholar, historian, and divine. One of the sisters of Dr. Robertson married a Syme, doubtless a relative of Colonel Syme, of Virginia. She was the mother of Eleanor Syme, who was the mother of Henry Brougham, who considered himself indebted to her for his talents. The Robertsons were descendants of the Duncans of Scotland, and William Robertson was said to have had the blood of John Knox in his veins." The son of Alexander and Jean (Robertson) Henry was

1 i John, married Sarah, daghter of Isaac Winston (see Winston Family), and widow of Col. John Syme.

1 JOHN[2] HENRY (Alexander[1]) emigrated to Virginia some time prior to 1730. "John Henry was a friend of Robert Dinwiddie, who became Governor of Virginia in 1752, and it is said Henry brought a letter of introduction from him to Col. John Syme. It is thought that the families of Henry and Syme were connected in Scotland and that this fact caused John Henry to make his way to Hanover, on his arrival in Virginia, where he soon became domesticated in the family of Colonel Syme."

"John Henry was a man of classical education and was spoken of by Rev. Samuel Davies as a man more familiar with his Horace than with his Bible. He was, however, a man of exemplary piety and a zealous member of the Established Church. He filled the offices of County Surveyor and presiding magistrate of the county of Hanover, and was colonel of its regiment of militia. Mr. Wirt Henry says: 'As their commanding officer he convened the militia at the courthouse and celebrated the coronation of George III by making them perform a number of evolutions and burn a quantity of gunpowder, little dreaming that a son of his would be instrumental in separating America from his Majesty's dominions.'

"Col. John Syme died in the year 1731, leaving a widow and one son. The ever clever and witty William Bird, of Westover, in his 'Progress to the Mines,' gives a pen portrait of this charming and sprightly widow, which, happily, is still extant. Sarah, widow of Col. John Syme, was the daughter of Isaac Winston, who emigrated from Wales to the Colony of Virginia, and of Mary Dabney. Sarah Winston is described as a woman of remarkable intellectual gifts and an unusual command of language. The Winstons as a family were noted for their many and brilliant talents. William Winston, brother of Sarah, was a person of unusual powers of eloquence and persuasion, which talents his nephew, Patrick Henry, certainly inherited. (See Winston Family, Number 33.)

"About 1733 John Henry and Mrs. Sarah Winston (Syme) were married. After their marriage they resided at Studley, in Hanover county, the home of Mrs. Henry before her marriage. John Henry and his wife,

Sarah Winston, had nine children—two sons and seven daughters—and from them has sprung a numerous progen, including many persons of distinction. Nearly all the daughters are described as being possessed of unusual gifts. The first son was named William, after Mrs. Henry's brother; the second, born May 29, 1736, was named Patrick, after Rev. Patrick Henry, brother of John Henry. This gentleman emigrated to Virginia to join his much-beloved brother, through whose influence he had been made rector of St. George's Parish, Spottsylvania County, in 1733. On June 11, 1736, he became Rector of St. Paul's parish, Hanover county."

Children (the order of their birth is not given):

	i	William, "the first son."
2	ii	Patrick, married, first, Sarah Shelton, second, Dorothea Dandridge.
24	iii	Jane, married Col. Samuel Meredith.
	iv	Sarah, married Thomas Thomas, of Bristol, England.
	v	Susannah, married William Russell.
	vi	Mary, married Luke Bowyer.
32	vii	Anne, married Col. William Christian.
	viii	Elizabeth, married, first, Gen. William Campbell, second, Gen. Edward Corrington.
	ix	Lucy, married Col. Valentine Wood, of the Revolutionary War.

2 PATRICK[3] HENRY (John[2], Alexander[1]) was born May 29, 1736. "It would be an impossibility * * * in this short sketch to enlarge upon the wonderful genius and patriotism of Patrick Henry, 'the Demosthenes of modern liberty,' who is said to have set in motion the ball of the Revolution. In 1765 Patrick Henry was

elected to the House of Burgesses; elected Governor of Virginia in 1776, and re-elected for the fifth term in 1784. In 1775 he was appointed colonel of the First Regiment and commander of the Virginia forces. In 1754, when only nineteen years of age, Patrick Henry married Sarah, daughter of John Shelton. On October 9, 1777, he married Dorothea Dandridge, a daughter of Nathaniel West Dandridge (see Dandridge Family, Number 6) and Dorothea Spotswood, a daughter of the royal Governor, Alexander Spotswood. She was born September 25, 1757. Through her father she was descended from Capt. John West, President of the Council (1635), a brother of Lord Delaware and a cousin of the Earl of Essex, the unfortunate favorite of the whimsical Queen Elizabeth. Dorothea Dandridge was much younger than her husband and survived him for many years." (See Dandridge Family.) She married, second, Judge Edward Winston (see Winston Family, Number 2).

The whole nation mourned the death of the patriot, who, himself, held life in such light esteem in his words, "Is life so dear or peace so sweet as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty or give me death!"

"It is authentically related of Gen. Henry Lee, father of Gen. Robert E. Lee, and lifelong friend of Patrick Henry, that while seated at a public dinner the sad news of Patrick Henry's death was received. Gen. Lee, profoundly disturbed, called for a scrap of paper and in a few moments composed a most beautiful eulogium upon 'the Demosthenes of modern liberty,' commencing with the celebrated quotation from Shakespeare—

'Hung be the heavens with black, yield day to night!
'And with them scourge the bad revolting stars,
'That have consented unto Henry's death!' "

Children (by first wife):

i Martha, married Col. John Fontaine (see Fontaine Family, No. 8).
ii John.
iii William.
iv Anne, married Judge Spencer Roane.
v Elizabeth, married Philip Aylett (see Dandridge Family, No. 3).
vi Edward.

Children (by second wife):

3 vii Dorothea Spotswood, married George D. Winston (see Winston Family, in which a different account is given of her children).
7 viii Sarah Butler, married, first, Robert Campbell, a brother of the poet, Campbell, second, Alexander Scott.
ix Martha Catharine, married Edward Henry.
8 x Patrick, married Elvira Cabell, daughter of William Cabell, of Union Hill.
xi Fayette, married —— Elcan.
10 xii Alexander Spotswood, married Paulina J. Cabell.
15 xiii Nathaniel, married Virginia Woodson.
xiv Richard.
xv Edward Winston, married Jane Yuille.
18 xvi John, married Elvira McClelland, granddaughter of Col. William Cabell, of Union Hill.

3 DOROTHEA SPOTSWOOD[4] HENRY (Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) eldest child of Patrick and Dorothea (Dan-

DOROTHEA DANDRIDGE
WIFE OF PATRICK HENRY

dridge) Henry, married George D. Winston. (See Winston Family, No. 3, in which children other than those here given appear.) Mrs. Mathes, a descendant of her brother, writes: "I have a very beautiful photograph of my great-great-aunt, Dorothea Dandridge, daughter of Patrick Henry, who married a Winston. * * * She lies buried in our beautiful Elmwood Cemetery here, and the Commodore Perry Chapter D. A. R., has a movement in hand to place a monument on her grave."

Children:

4 i Edmund Winston, married Louisa Fontaine.
ii William Winston.
5 iii Edward Winston, married Susan Reynolds.
iv Sallie Butler Winston, married Charles Dandridge.
v Fayette Winston, married Martha Dix.
vi Patrick Henry Winston.
vii George Winston.
viii James Winston.
6 ix Elvira Virginia Winston, married James W. Crenshaw.

4 EDMUND[5] WINSTON (Dorothea Spotswood[4] Henry, Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Louisa Fontaine.

Children:

i William.
ii Nancy.
iii Dorothea.
iv Patrick Henry.

5 EDWARD[5] WINSTON (Dorothea Spotswood[4] Henry, Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Susan Reynolds.

Children:

i Prior.
ii Sallie.
iii Dorothea.

6 ELVIRA VIRGINIA[5] WINSTON (Dorothea Spotswood[4] Henry, Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married James W. Crenshaw.

Children:

i Virginia Crenshaw, married James W. Harper.
ii Elvira Crenshaw, married James C. Marvin.
iii Sallie Winston Crenshaw, married John Miller.
iv Dorothea Crenshaw, married David Smyer.
v Patrick Henry Crenshaw, married Lula Mack.

7 SARAH BUTLER[4] HENRY (Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married, first, Robert Campbell, a brother of the poet Campbell, and, second, Alexander Scott.

Children (by first husband):

i Henrietta Campbell, married William H. Bailey.
ii Catherine Campbell, married Dr. Robert Scott.
iii Patrick Henry Campbell, married Mary Yancey.

8 PATRICK[4] HENRY (Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Elvira Cabell, daughter of William Cabell, of Union Hill.

Child:

9 i Elvira, married William H. Clark.

9 ELVIRA[5] HENRY (Patrick[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married William H. Clark.

Children:

i Elvira Clark, married Augustine Claiborne.

ii Nannie Clark, married Thomas Bruce.
iii John Clark, married —— Coleman.
iv Patrick Clark.
v Elizabeth Clark, married Alfred Shields.
vi Martha Clark, married Lyle Clark.
vii Ellen Clark, married George Lee.
viii Rosa Clark, married —— Wilkins.

10 ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD[4] HENRY (Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Paulina J. Cabell.

Children:

11 i George Lafayette, married Margretta Mason.
12 ii John Robert, married Lizzie Edwards.
13 iii Paulina, married Bartlett Jones.
iv Patrick, married Clara F. Yancey.
14 v Sally Winston, married Dr. George C. Carrington.
vi Lewis Cabell.
vii Laura.
viii Maria Antoinette, married A. L. Hambrick.
ix Marion F., married Samuel Tyree.

11 GEORGE LAFAYETTE[5] HENRY (Alexander Spotswood[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Margretta Mason.

Children:

i John.
ii Marion F., married Fanny Henry.

12 JOHN ROBERT[5] HENRY (Alexander Spotswood[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Lizzie Edwards.

Children:

i Sallie.

ii William K., married Fanny Harper.
iii Lizzie, married Reuben Witcher.
iv Fanny, married Marion F. Henry.
v Daniel.
vi Patrick, married Mary Anderson.
vii Gillie.
viii Nettie.

13 PAULINA[5] HENRY (Alexander Spotswood[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Bartlett Jones.

Child:

i Cabell Henry Jones.

14 SALLY WINSTON[5] HENRY (Alexander Spotswood[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Doctor George C. Carrington.

Children:

i J. Matteuer Carrington, married Fanny Toot.
ii Sue Cabell Carrington, married Rev. A. Y. Hundley.
iii Charles C. Carrington, married Sally H. French.
iv Sally C. Carrington, married J. W. F. Bealle.
v Richard B. Carrington, married Ida Harrison.
vi Walter C. Carrington, married Nettie Banhan.

15 NATHANIEL[4] HENRY (Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Virginia Woodson.

Children:

16 i Patrick M., married Susan Robertson.
17 ii Lucy, married, first, John Cardwell.
iii Mary, married —— Garret.
iv Martha.
v Dorothea.

16 CAPT. PATRICK M.[5] HENRY (Nathaniel[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Susan Robertson.

Children:

i Sallie.
ii Emma.
iii Victoria.

17 LUCY[5] HENRY (Nathaniel[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married, first, John Cardwell.

Children:

i Wyatt Henry Cardwell.
ii Mary Virginia Cardwell, married P. Peck; issue.
iii Wiltshire Cardwell, married Elizabeth Arney.
iv Alvira Cardwell.
v Annette Leslie Cardwell, married Henry Curtiss.
vi John Cardwell, married Ellen Esmack.
vii William Wirt Cardwell, married Rachel Shriner; issue.

18 JOHN[4] HENRY (Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Elvira McClelland, granddaughter of Colonel William Cabell, of Union Hill.

Children:

19 i Margaret Ann, married William Miller.
20 ii Elvira McClelland, married, first, J. A. Higginbotham, second, Alexander F. Taylor.
21 iii William Wirt, married Lucy Gray Marshall.
22 iv Thomas Stanhope, married Mary Gaines.
v Laura, married Dr. James Carter.
23 vi Emma Cabell, married James B. Ferguson.

19 MARGARET ANN[5] HENRY (John[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married William Miller.

Children:

i Ella.
ii Florence, married John C. Dabney.
iii John, married Diana Hamilton.
iv David.
v William Rice.
vi Rose Cabell.
vii William Wirt.

20 ELVIRA McCLELLAND[5] HENRY (John[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married, first, J. A. Higginbotham, second, Alexander F. Taylor.

Son:

i Robert.

21 WILLIAM WIRT[5] HENRY (John[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Lucy Gray Marshall.

Children:

i Elizabeth, married James Lyons, Jr.
ii Lucy Gray, married Matthew B. Harrison.
iii William Wirt.
iv James Marshall.

22 THOMAS STANHOPE[5] HENRY (John[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married Mary Gaines.

Children:

i Mary.
ii Thomas Stanhope.
iii Robert Gaines.

23 EMMA CABELL[5] HENRY (John[4], Patrick[3], John[2], Alexander[1]) married James B. Ferguson.

Children:

i Elvira Ferguson.

ii James Ferguson, married Eudora Horner.

24 JANE[3] HENRY (John[2], Alexander[1]) married Colonel Samuel Meredith.

Children:

25 i Samuel Meredith, married Elizabeth Breckenridge.

ii Sarah Meredith, married Col. William Armistead.

iii John Henry Meredith.

26 iv Jane Henry Meredith, married Hon. David S. Garland.

25 SAMUEL[4] MEREDITH (Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Elizabeth Breckenridge.

Children:

i Jane.

ii Letitia, married Col. W. S. Dallam.

iii Elizabeth, married James Coleman.

iv Mary Cabell, married Robert Breckenridge.

v Sarah.

26 JANE HENRY[4] MEREDITH (Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Honorable David S. Garland.

Children:

27 i Jane Meredith Garland, married Dr. John P. Cobbs.

28 ii Ann Shepherd Garland, married Dr. G. A. Rose.

29 iii Sarah Armistead Garland, married William M. Waller.

30 iv Samuel Meredith Garland, married Mildred J. Powell.

31 v Mary Rice Meredith Garland, married Col. Edward A. Cabell.

vi William H. Garland, married —— Eubank.

vii Eliza V. Garland, married George K. Cabell.

viii Patrick Henry Garland, married —— Floyd.

ix Louisa F. Garland, married Prof. Landon C. Garland.

x Caroline Garland.

xi Martha Garland.

27 JANE MEREDITH[5] GARLAND (Jane Henry[4] Meredith, Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Doctor John P. Cobbs.

Children:

i Mary Cobbs, married —— Stewart.

ii Robert Lewis Cobbs.

iii John Cobbs.

iv Jane Henry Cobbs, married Franklin Thwing.

28 ANN SHEPHERD[5] GARLAND (Jane Henry[4] Meredith, Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Doctor G. A. Rose.

Child:

i Dr. Landon Rose, married —— Holbrook.

29 SARAH ARMISTEAD[5] GARLAND (Jane Henry[4] Meredith, Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married William M. Waller.

Child:

i Jennie, married William Waller.

30 SAMUEL MEREDITH[5] GARLAND (Jane Henry[4] Meredith, Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Mildred J. Powell.

Children:

i Mildred J., married Col. J. L. Ellis.
ii Martha, married Col. Thomas Whitehead.
iii James P., married Lucy V. Braxton.
iv Ella Rose, married Henry W. Wills.
v Jane M., married W. H. Wills.
vi Sally.
vii David S.
viii Waller.
ix Paulus Powell, married Lucy Ellis.
x Elizabeth, married Rev. R. T. Wilson.

31 MARY RICE MEREDITH[5] GARLAND (Jane Henry[4] Meredith, Jane[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Colonel Edward A. Cabell.

Children:

i William Meredith Cabell, married Mildred Eldridge.
ii David S. G. Cabell.
iii Patrick Henry Cabell, married Pattie W. Aylett; he was a physician.
iv Edward Paul Cabell.
v Jane Meredith Cabell, married Capt. N. H. Van Zandt, United States Navy, and afterward in Confederate navy.
vi Mayo Cabell.
vii Paul Carrington Cabell.

32 ANNE[3] HENRY (John[2], Alexander[1]) married Colonel William Christian.

Children:

i John Henry Christian.

33 ii Priscilla Christian, married Alexander Scott Bullit.

iii Helen Scott Christian, married, first, Henry Massie, second, John L. Martin, third, Col. Marshall Key.

35 iv Cuthbert Christian, married Harriet Willet.

36 v William Christian, married Mildred Fry.

vi Sarah Winston Christian, married John W. Warfield.

vii Elizabeth Christian, married Richard Dickerson.

viii Ann H. Christian, married Gov. John Pope.

ix Dorothea Christian, married Dr. Fishback.

33 PRISCILLA[4] CHRISTIAN (Anne[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Alexander Scott Bullit.

Child:

34 i Anne Bullit, married John Howard.

34 ANNE[5] BULLIT (Priscilla[4] Christian, Anne[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married John Howard.

Children:

i William B. Howard, married Maria Strother.

ii Anne Christian Howard, married Robert G. Courtenay.

35 CUTHBERT[4] CHRISTIAN (Anne[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Harriet Willet.

Children:

i Henry, married, first, Julia Anderson, second Mrs. Paradise.

ii Willet.
iii Cuthbert, married Helen Willard.
iv Priscilla, married Archibald A. Gordon.
v William Grigsby.
vi Helen, married Dr. James Lowry.
vii Anne Eliza, married Lafayette Fitzhugh.
viii Harriet, married John Fitzhugh.

36 WILLIAM[4] CHRISTIAN (Anne[3] Henry, John[2], Alexander[1]) married Mildred Fry.

Children:

i Judge Joshua Fry, married Elizabeth Smith.
ii Alexander Scott.
iii John C., married Therese Langhorne.
iv Martha Bell.
v Susan Peachy, married Hon. Archibald Dixon.
vi David Bell.
vii Helen Martin, married Dr. Henry Cheneworth.
viii Thomas Walker, married Anne P. Logan.
ix Henry Massie, married Mary L. Frederick.

The following is a sketch of the Henry family in Accomac County, Virginia, quoted from the same article as the foregoing account.

"JUDGE JAMES[1] HENRY, the progenitor of the Henry family in Accomac County, Virginia, was born either in Accomac county or in Aberdeen, Scotland. He is supposed to have been the grandson of Alexander Henry, of Scotland, who married Jean Robertson, whose genealogy can be traced to James I of Scotland. James Henry was born in 1731. He studied law at the University of Edinburgh and afterward in Philadelphia, and settled in Accomac county, Virginia. He married Sarah Scarburg, or Scarborough, daughter of Col. Edmund Scarborough,

of Seaside, who was the son of Capt. Edmund and Hannah Scarborough, who emigrated to this country in 1631. Hayden says: 'Several letters in the Public Record Office in London, England, show that Col. Edmund Scarborough, of Virginia, and Sir Charles Scarborough, were brothers.' Col. Edmund was High Sheriff of Northumberland county in 1666 and Surveyor-General of Virginia. Judge James Henry was Burgess from Accomac county from 1772-75; was in the Continental Congress from 1780 to 1781, and a judge of the Court of Admiralty from 1781 to 1788. He was appointed judge of the General Court on December 24, 1788, and resigned June, 1800. Judge James Henry died December 9, 1804, at his residence, Fleet's Bay, in Northumberland county. This farm he purchased from Peter Conway, who inherited it from his grandmother, who was Miss Fleet and to whom the grant was made. Judge Henry was possessed of large means, and being a warm friend of Gen. George Washington, he loaned the General's brother, Lawrence Washington, large sums of money during the Revolution, which were secured to him by liens on Wakefield, Pope's Creek, Mount Vernon, and the farm near Fredericksburg, on which Lawrence lived and died. Lawrence Washington, by will, left Mount Vernon to his brother George, and, to clear the estate of incumbrance, Mrs. Washington consented to give up Mount Pleasant, in King and Queen county. This place was later known as Pleasant Hill and was the residence of Col. James Hugh Henry. The house was a large brick mansion, with large grounds, inclosed by a high brick wall. It was built by John Robinson, Speaker of the House of Burgesses. It was sold for debt and purchased by John Park Custis, who left it by will to his widow, Martha Custis, afterward Mrs. George Washington."

Children:

1 i Edward Hugh, married, first, Martha Catharine Henry, second, Elizabeth Washington Peyton.
2 ii Samuel Hugh, married Mary Beale.
15 iii John, married, first, —— Beale, second Martha Williams.
16 iv Sarah Elizabeth, married William Moncure.
17 v Tabitha, married Capt. Hancock Eustace.
18 vi Mary, married John Wise.

1 EDWARD HUGH[2] HENRY (James[1]) married, first, his cousin, Martha Catharine Henry, daughter of Patrick Henry and his second wife, Dorothea Dandridge, and granddaughter of Governor Alexander Spottswood. His second wife was Elizabeth Washington, daughter of Doctor Valentine and Bettie (Washington) Peyton. Edward Hugh Henry inherited Fleet Bay, as the eldest son of his parents.

Child (by first wife):

i Dorothea, died childless.

2 SAMUEL HUGH[2] HENRY (James[1]) married Mary, daughter of Colonel John Beale, of Chestnut Hill, Richmond County, Virginia. He inherited Pleasant Hill.

Children:

3 i James Hugh, married, first, Ann Elizabeth Braxton, second, Anne Catharine Temple.
ii Charles Scarborough, a graduate of William and Mary College; settled in Halifax County; killed when about twenty-one years of age.

3 COL. JAMES HUGH[3] HENRY (Samuel Hugh[2],

James[1]) married, first, Ann Elizabeth Braxton, granddaughter of Carter Braxton, Signer of the Declaration of Independence. His second wife was Anne Catharine Temple, of Chesterfield County, a cousin of his first wife, both being descendants of Governor Spottswood, through his daughter, Catharine, who married Bernard Moore, of Temple Farm (see Spottswood and Moore Families).

Children (by first wife):

4 i James Hugh, married Lucy Ann Boyd Rowe.
9 ii Samuel, married Elizabeth Powell.
10 iii William Scarborough Braxton, married Lucy Brokenborough Dangerfield.

Children (by second wife):

iv Robert Temple, died young.
v Spottswood, died young.
13 vi Edward Moore, married Indiana Virginia Kilby.
vii Benjamin Temple, died unmarried.
14 viii Patrick Wise, married Eliza Ruth Lynch.

4 JAMES HUGH[4] HENRY (James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Lucy Ann Boyd Rowe.

Child:

5 i Mary Elizabeth, married Samuel Beach.

5 MARY ELIZABETH[5] HENRY (James Hugh[4], James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Samuel Beach.

Children:

6 i Lucy Lee Beach, married Henry Lee Watson.
7 ii Charles Scarborough Beach, married Mrs. Alice Cook.
iii Bernard Moore Beach, died young.
8 iv Frank Rowe Beach, married Mary Parker.

6 LUCY LEE[6] BEACH (Mary Elizabeth[5] Henry, James Hugh[4], James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Henry Lee Watson, a lawyer, of Richmond.

Children:

i Sallie Spottswood Watson.
ii Samuel Henry Watson.
iii John Danforth Watson.
iv Elizabeth Fairfax Watson.
v Kate Spottswood Watson.

7 CHARLES SCARBOROUGH[6] BEACH (Mary Elizabeth[5] Henry, James Hugh[4], James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Mrs. Alice Cook.

Child:

i Charles Nelson, unmarried.

8 FRANK ROWE[6] BEACH (Mary Elizabeth[5] Henry, James Hugh[4], James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Mary Parker, of Norfolk.

Children:

i Mary Parker.
ii Lucy Rowe.
iii James Parker.
iv Thelma.

9 JUDGE SAMUEL HUGH[4] HENRY (James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Elizabeth Powell, of Amherst.

Children:

i Mildred Irving.
ii Samuel Hugh.
iii Robert Braxton.
iv Edmund Read.

v William Thompson, married Lucille Cameron, of Ohio.

10 DR. WILLIAM SCARBOROUGH BRAXTON[4] HENRY (James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married his cousin, Lucy Brokenborough Dangerfield.

Children:

11 i John Scarborough, married Emma Canby.
ii Mary Beale, married J. R. Kelsey, of Nebraska.
iii Lucy Moore, unmarried.
12 iv William Dangerfield, married Sarah Frazer.
v Anne Elizabeth, unmarried.

11 JOHN SCARBOROUGH[5] HENRY (William Scarborough Braxton[4], James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Emma Canby, of Maryland, and died, leaving two children.

Children:

i Mary.
ii Harold.

12 WILLIAM DANGERFIELD[5] HENRY (William Scarborough Braxton[4], James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Sarah Frazer.

Children:

i William Dangerfield.
ii Ralph.

13 EDWARD MOORE[4] HENRY (James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) married Indiana Virginia, daughter of John Thompson Kilby, who was a son of John Kilby (born 1758), who married Elizabeth, daughter of Roger and Molly Thompson, of Hanover County, Virginia.

"John Kilby enlisted under John Paul Jones during the Revolution; was present at the engagement between the Bon Homme Richard and the Serapis; was taken prisoner and carried to England in chains and imprisoned at Dartmouth, from whence he escaped and made his way to France and returned to this country. John Kilby resided in Hanover county, Virginia, where he died in 1826. Mr. Kilby left a most interesting, but incomplete, manuscript of his sea service and experience, for which he was offered a large sum by a Washington editor, but he died without completing it, most unfortunately for the students of history of the present day."

Children:

i James Hugh.
ii Annie Kilby.
iii Edward Moore.

14 PATRICK WISE[4] HENRY (James Hugh[3], Samuel Hugh[2], James[1]) settled in Texas, and there married Eliza Ruth Lynch. He died there.

Children:

i Brooke Temple.
ii Mary Catharine.

15 JOHN[2] HENRY (James[1]) married, first, —— Beale, daughter of Colonel John Beale, of Chestnut Hill, by whom he had no children. He married, second, Martha, daughter of Judge Williams, of North Carolina. John Henry inherited Woodlawn, in Halifax County.

Children:

i James.
ii Williams.
iii Sarah Butler.

iv Samuel.
v Hugh.
vi John Scarborough.

16 SARAH ELIZABETH[2] HENRY (James[1]) married William Moncure, of Windsor Forrest, Stafford County.

Children:

i Henry Wood.
ii John.
iii James.
iv Sarah.
v A. C. Robinson.
vi Charles Prosser.
vii Edwin Robinson.

17 TABITHA[2] HENRY (James[1]) married Captain Hancock Eustace, of Woodford, Stafford County, Virginia.

Children:

i John Henry Eustace.
ii Sarah M. Eustace.
iii Agatha Eliza Eustace.
iv Anne Caroline Eustace.
v James Henry Eustace.
vi William Eustace.
vii Mary Eustace.

18 MARY[2] HENRY (James[1]) married John Wise, of Accomac County.

Children:

i John N. Wise.
ii James Wise.
19 iii George Douglas Wise, married —— ———.

19 GEORGE DOUGLAS[3] WISE (Mary[2] Henry, James[1]) married and left two sons.

Children:

i Dr. John James.

20 ii George Douglas, married Marietta Atkinson.

20 GEORGE DOUGLAS[4] WISE (George Douglas[3], Mary[2] Henry, James[1]) married Marietta Atkinson, of Smithfield.

Child:

i Marietta.

CROSHAW FAMILY

CROSHAW FAMILY

MAJ. JOSEPH[1] CROSHAW, Justice of the Peace of York County in 1655 and subsequent years, was a Member of the House of Burgesses, in 1659 and 1660. The name of his first wife is not known. His second wife may have been the widow Finch. The index of the oldest book (1644-1649) in the Clerk's Office at Yorktown, the first pages of which are torn out, has the following: "Croshaw's joynture to Mrs. ffinch," "his [Croshaw's] bond to menteyne Elizabeth ffinch," "his bond for a heifer to Betty ffinch." [Henry Finch, brother of Sir John Finch, was a member of the Council in 1631-33.] Major Croshaw married, third, Anne, relict of Augustine Hodges, who had died some time after January 25, 1660-1. This marriage took place before July 24, 1661. The third wife may have married three times, as she had a daughter, living in 1661, named Jane Bignall. His wife, Anne (——) Croshaw, died July 20, 1663, and Major Croshaw married, fourth, Margaret ———, widow of Daniel Tucker. She had a daughter, Dorothy Tucker. Her death occurred September 30, 1664. The fifth wife of Major Croshaw was Mary ———, widow of Thomas Bromfield, who died in September, 1665. She had a daughter, Anne Bromfield. She survived her husband, Major Croshaw, and married Clement Marsh. The estate of Major Croshaw was, near the Indian Fields, called "Poplar Neck," and it came into the possession of his son-in-law, Colonel John West, the husband of his daughter Unity. It was sold by him in 1687 to Edmund

Jennings, Secretary of State, who named it "Rippon Hall," and died there June 2, 1727. In 1658 Major Croshaw gave to the parish of Marston one acre of this plantation for a churchyard. A brother of Major Joseph Croshaw was Captain Richard Croshaw who was born in 1621 and died in April, 1669. He married, Elizabeth, and had children, Benjamin, who died without children, and Elizabeth, who married Richard Jones, of York County. They had children, Morris Jones, Rebecca Jones, and others. The will of Richard Jones was proved May 24, 1697.

The following petition of Thomas Taylor is for a portion of the estate of his father-in-law, Joseph Croshaw:

"To His Excellency Francis Lord Howard, Baron of Effingham, his Majties Lieutenant & Governr Generall of Virginia, And to the Honble Council of State; Thomas Taylor, by Thomas Ballard, his attorney, Humbly sheweth:

"That Major Joseph Croshaw being possessed of a considerable p'sonall estate by his last Will and testament in Writing, bearing date the 10th of Aprill, 1667, did give to his wife Mary two negroes to his son Joseph 2 Negroes & 3 negro children, & to Col. John West, his Executor, 2 negroes, and appoynted the rest of his personal estate to be divided between his wife & his son & Coll. John West, & that the said Joseph, the said son, died about 15 years & 4 months old.

"Now, May it please your Excellency, your petr Marrying Mary, the Eldest Daughter of said Joseph Croshaw the father: your petr humbly Conceives yt one third part of Joseph, the Son's prsonall estate doth rightly belong to your petr in right of his said wife, Mary, who is now living.

"Your petr therefore humbly prayes in ye behalf of himself and his wife that ye said Coll. John West may be enjoyned to give an exact account of the said Joseph, the son's whole p'sonall estate, & that he may deliver one third part thereof to your petr & to pay cost. And your Petr shall ever pray * * * "

"Endorsed. Pet. Tailor vs. West."

Captain Richard Croshaw, a brother of Major Joseph Croshaw, was born in 1621, and died in April, 1669. He married, before 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Valentine. His children were, Benjamin, who died without children, and Elizabeth, who married Richard Jones, of York County. The will of Richard Jones was proved May 24, 1697. They had children, Morris Jones, Rebecca Jones and others. In 1724, Elizabeth, administratrix of Richard Croshaw Walker, was the wife of Christopher Beverley. Croshaw is sometimes written "Crosher" in the records.

Children (by first wife):

i Benjamin, Godson of Dr. Broch.

ii Joseph, Godson of Dr. Broch, living in 1646; died without children.

iii Mary, called "Eldest daughter" in the petition of Thomas Tailor, above quoted; probably married, first, Henry White, before 1661, and second, Thomas Taylor.

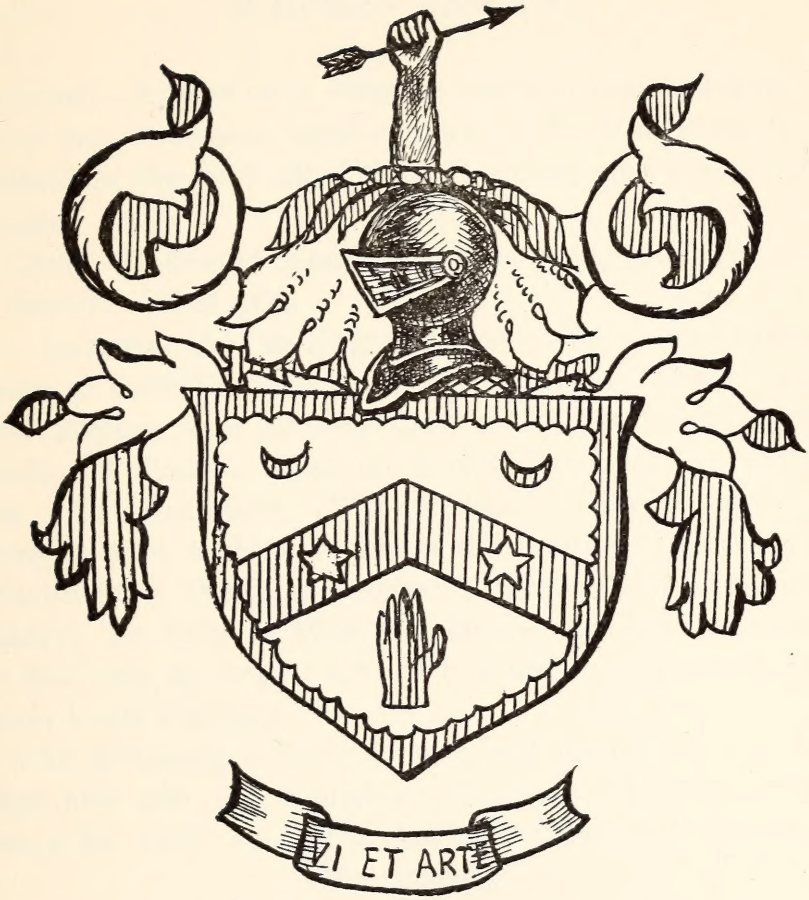
iv Rachel, married Ralph Graves, before 1656 (see Graves Family).

v Unity, married Col. John West (see West Family, No. 11).

(by fifth wife):

vi Joseph, married; no children.

STEPHEN FAMILY



Steven

STEPHEN FAMILY

Arms: Argent on a chevron between two crescents in chief and a sinister hand couped in the base gules, two mullets of the field, all within a bordure engrailed of the second.

Crest: A dexter hand and arm grasping a dart proper.

Motto: Vi et arta.

General Adam[1] Stephen and three of his brothers came to America before the Revolutionary War. General Stephen was born in 1718 in Aberdeenshire, Scotland, and died in Virginia, in 1791, and was buried on his own plantation, "The Bower." His property is now, in part, embraced within the limits of the town of Martinsburg, Berkeley County, Virginia (now West Virginia). As early as 1738 he migrated to Berkeley County and took up large tracts of fine land, deriving his title from Lord Fairfax.

The following is from Hening's Statutes, Volume IX, page 569, and was copied at Annapolis, Maryland, February 24, 1898, by Doctor Stephen Dandridge Kennedy.

"Martinsburg"

Act 1778—3rd year of Commonwealth of Virginia.

"An act for establishing the town of Martinsburg, in the county of Berkeley, and for other purposes.

"Whereas it hath been represented to this present general assembly that Adam Stephen esq: hath lately laid off 130 acres of land in the county of Berkeley, and streets for a town and hath made sale of several of the said lots to divers persons some of whom have since

settled and built thereon and whereas it would tend to the more speedy improvement of settling of the same if the freeholders and inhabitants thereof should be entitled to the like privileges enjoyed by the freeholders and inhabitants of other towns in this state:

"Be it enacted by this present General Assembly, That * * *,—be, and the same is hereby vested in James McAllister, Anthony Noble, Joseph Mitchel, James Stoobe, [?] Robert Carter Willis, William Patterson and Philip Pendleton, gentlemen, trustees, and shall be established a town by the name of Martinsburg. * * *"

The estate of General Stephen, near Martinsburg, was called "The Bower." The beautiful old Colonial house came into possession of his grandson, Adam Stephen Dandridge, who also had the original deed, bearing the signature of Lord Fairfax.

General Stephen served with Washington in the expedition of 1754, joining him at or near Winchester, or *en route* to the Wills Creek. During the Campaign he was promoted to the rank of Major, and is named as of that rank in the vote of thanks by the House of Burgesses to Colonel Washington. He was in the Battle of Great Meadows. In Hening, Volume VI, page 528, is the following:

"Captain Adam Stephen:

"Reward for his gallant conduct in late engagement on the Monongahela, August, 1755. At the General Assembly, begun and held at the College of the City of Williamsburg, on Thursday, 27th of February, in the 25th year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lord George II * * * an act for raising the sum of forty thousand pounds for the protection of His Majesty's subjects on the frontier of this Colony. Be it enacted

by the Authority aforesaid that the treasurer be empowered out of the money raised or to be raised * * * to pay to Colonel George Washington the sum of * * * To Adam Stephen, Wagner and Robert Stewart (Captains), the sum of Seventy five pounds each."

After the death of Colonel Fry, the resignation of Lieutenant-Colonel Muse, and the promotion of George Washington to be Colonel in command of the Virginia Regiment, Major Stephen was made Lieutenant-Colonel, with Andrew Lewis, Major. Colonel Stephen remained for a time with his Regiment, and on their return to Wills Creek and during the fall, recruited the regiment. The following year he went out with the Virginia troops in the Braddock campaign, and was in the disastrous battle of the Monongahela, and later stationed at Fort Cumberland. In 1756, being sent in command of some Virginia troops against the Creek Indians in South Carolina, he acquitted himself with much credit. Later in the same year, he was placed in command of troops to defend the frontier of Virginia. He served as Lieutenant-Colonel in command of the Regiment, under Colonel Washington from 1756 to 1758, at the fall of Fort Duquesne.

The following is from Hening's Statutes, Volume VII, page 492:

Jan: 1762, 2nd year of the reign of George 3rd

By an act of the House of Burgesses of Virginia "Lieutenant Colonel" Adam Stephen received (with other officers) a year's pay on the disbanding of the Virginia regiment, in recognition of bravery and hardships undergone. This was in addition to their regular pay.

Colonel Stephen petitioned the House of Burgesses

for himself and the surviving part of the Detachment of his Regiment to be reimbursed for the loss of arms, blankets and clothing, on the occasion of Grant's defeat in the skirmish before Fort Duquesne (see House of Burgesses, March 20, 1759). In 1764 charges were preferred by Thomas Rutherford against Colonel Adam Stephen for using the Militia to escort and guard wagons carrying his own personal property to Fort Cumberland and Fort Bedford outside the Colony of Virginia. He was acquitted of the main charges and complimented for his bravery and activity, but censured for a breach of duty in sending the Militia beyond the Province (Journal of the House of Burgesses, December 15, 1764).

Letter of General Adam Stephen, copied from "Notes and Queries," in the *Pennsylvania Magazine,* for April, 1907 (Contributed by Rev. C. H. B. Turner, Lewes, Delaware), by his great-great-grandson, Doctor Stephen Dandridge Kennedy.

"Fort Cumberland, December 9th 1756.

"Sir.

"I hear you have been at Annapolis lately & would have been glad to hear yr news—

"We have erected a sort of Ravelin on the north side of the Fort, one face fronting the Hill, the other, that of the Valley on the East Side Wills Creek. The Rampart is brought almost to a Level with hill, is about 20 foot thick. The parapet six feet high and of the same thickness; In the angle of the Ravelin I have built a Magazine proof agt small shells, and has out a way under ground to the water of Wills Creek. Gove. Dinwiddie has given orders to continue the work. I expect news from the Ohio daily—a small Detachmt has been

out about twenty days and I am sorry have had very severe weather. I am

"Sir

"Your most obt hubl Servt

"Adam Stephen."

On the breaking out of the Revolutionary War, he was commissioned a Colonel of one of the Virginia Regiments. In September, 1776, he was made Brigadier-General, and on February 19, 1777, a Major-General. He served with the main body of the Army, enjoyed the confidence of General Washington, and was a vigilant, brave, and efficient officer, but, yielding to the bad habit of drinking, was reported, court-martialed, convicted and dismissed from the Army. He then retired to his plantation, where he led a useful and honorable life. He did much to advance the interest of his section of the State in the organization of the new County of Berkeley. He warmly espoused the adoption of the Constitution of the United States, and, in the Convention for its consideration, made an able speech (see Washington's Journal).

General Adam Stephen had in his possession during his life two seals, that are now in Baltimore, in the family of Miss Hughes. These seals may some day help to establish the branch of the family to which he belonged in Scotland. Miss Hughes sent photographs to Scotland, and the following is the reply she received from the editor of the "Landed Gentry."

"Mr. Ashworth P. Burke presents his compliments to Miss Hughes and begs to offer his apologies for his delay in answering her letter of 27 March. The photograph of the old seals she encloses are interesting, but impressions would have given a positive instead of negative

representation and would therefore have been better.

"The one with the initials A. S. with Cross, 'A byson's head embossed proper,' belonged no doubt to the Stephen family, but to a branch with which Mr. Burke is not acquainted. The other bearing for arms, Ermine on a fess azure cresent argent,' and, for crest, 'A knight in armor holding in the hand a broken tilting spear and mounted on a charger caparisoned proper,' belonged to a family of Craig who were long settled in Aberdeenshire."

These two seals may be seen in Fairbairn's Crests:

Stephen, Scotland, A Leopard's head affrontée, or (Pl. 66, Cr. 14),

Craig, of Scotland, A Chevalier on horseback holding in his dexter hand a broken spear, all proper. J'ai bonne esperance. Vive Deo ut vivas (Live to God that you may have life), (Pl. 43, Cr. 2).

The following is taken from the account of the family of Stephen by Sir James Fitzjames Stephen.

"During the first half of the 18th century, the first of the family, of whom I have any knowledge, was tenant of a small farm in Aberdeenshire on the borders of the Bucan. He was considered to belong to a respectable class and gave his sons a good education. He was engaged in trade, and, though it is stated that smuggler would be too harsh a name to apply to him, he had no insuperable objection to dealing in contraband articles. I learn by the courtesy of Mr. James Young Stephens that this James Stephen, of Ardenbraught was brother to Thomas, who was provost of Dundee and died in 1728. James Stephen of Ardenbraught had a younger son, John, who was great-grandfather of the present Mr. Oscar Leslie Stephen."

The following notes were given by the niece of General Adam Stephen, Miss Hughes, of Baltimore:

"16 Lennox Gardens.
"London, S. W.,
"April 12, 1890.

"Dear Madam,

"I enclose you a copy of a pedigree given some years ago to my aunt, Lady Dunbar, by the late Sir Alfred Stephen. I can add little to this. We came from Aberdeenshire, where our family had been living for many years in my grandfather's time, about 1790. His father, born in 1739, was seen by my Aunt Dunbar just before he died. Our crest is a double headed eagle and I send you an impression."

"There is, in Burke's Heraldry, a Scotch family of Stephen who use a Leopard's head affrontée—When there is not a landed estate, people are not particular in tracing their descent, hence the difficulty in proving relationship. In Burke's Baronetage you would find, since '96, the arms of Sir Herbert Stephen, now a Baronet, with whom I am connected, as we believe, a fifth cousin. This is about all I can tell you and I regret the delay.

"Yours very truly,
"James Y. Stephen."

"To Mrs. Pendleton Hughes,
forwarded by J. Y. Stephen, son of O. L. Stephen."

The pedigree mentioned in this letter is given below:

James[1] Stephen, of Ardenbraight, born 1670.

James[2] Stephen, born 1700, married Mary Brown.

James[3] Stephen, born 1733, married Mary Anne Pasmore.

Sidney[4].

John[4].

Alfred[4].
Francis[4].
Sibella[4] (Robinson).
Mary Ann[4].
George Miller[4].
Clara[4] (Hardy) (Shadforth).

John[2] Stephen, born 1702, married Janet Forbes.
George[3] Stephen, born 1739, married Elizabeth Robe; died 1832.
George[4] Stephen, born 1776, married Anne Burnie.
Anne[5], married Sir William Dunbar.
Elizabeth[5], married James Young.
George Alexander[5] Stephen, married Eliza Johnston; four children, of whom, Reginald, a clergyman in Melbourne is one, since made a baronet, and was succeeded by his son, Sir Herbert Stephen, Bart.
Ellen[5], married Joshua Dymock.
Oscar Leslie[5], married Isabella Birkmyre; died.
Alfred[5].

An account of the descendants of the Stephen family of this pedigree is given in the following letter from Alfred Stephen Sidney.

"From my uncle William, M. D. (my father's eldest brother), are descended Major John Stephen, and, by Mary Stephen, who married Archdeacon Hodson of Cambridge, Major Hodson of Hodson's Horse, 'or Corps of Guides' celebrity, and others of that name. From my aunt Sibella (my father's youngest sister), who married Maxwell Morrison, [Name in the pedigree given as "Robinson"] advocate in Edinburgh, are descended the Vernon family, Sibella Morrison having married the Rev. James Vernon, Chaplain of St. Helena.

"Going back to Oscar Leslie[5] Stephen, he has three children: Alexander Condée, C. B. and C. M. G. being the youngest.

"Now S. Condée Stephen, K. C. M. E., my father, died January last (1886).

"The late James Sidney Stephen, Annie (Mrs. Carre Riddle), and Frances Stephen, of Melbourne are descendants of my brother Sidney.

"Alfred Stephen Sidney
"3 March, 1886."

The *New York Magazine* of August, 1791, page 488, in noticing the death of Adam Stephen, Esquire, says, "He was widely known and highly esteemed for his medical talents, his learning and mental endowments." The family history states that he was a graduate of the medical school at the University of Edinburgh. His will is here given:

I, Major General Adam Stephen of Martinsburg, in the County of Berkeley, and Commonwealth of Virginia being of perfect and disposing mind and memory, and desirous to settle and dispose of that estate whereof I am at this time seized and possessed, do make publish pronounce and declare this my last will and Testament in manner and form following:

Imprimise I give and devise to my grand son Adam Stephen Dandridge and his heirs forever, subject to the legacies and the incumbrances hereinafter imposed and merged thereon all my lands in the County of Berkeley except the plantation I purchased of John Strond containing by estimation five hundred acres be the same more or less and except the tract of land I purchased of Morgan Morgan and George W. Fairfax Esq. where the town of Martinsburg stands; and which includes

my old and new mills, together with one hundred and thirty acres of land below the mills adjoining and contiguous to the same and upon both sides of the stream also except two hundred acres adjoining Moses Hunter where Negro Jack, a freeman, lived and also except two hundred and thirteen acres or thereabouts be the same more or less which last mentioned tract I am at this time contracting to sell to a certain Adam Aldridge. I also give and bequeath to the said Adam Stephen Dandridge all my stock of horses cattle sheep and hogs two cows only excepted. I also give him my plantation utensils and tools of whatsoever kind they be, together with all my slaves, except Cloe and her off spring and Ann the Daughter of Cate and also except one other wench and child Such as Miss Phebe Seamon Shall make Choice of from among my negroes.

Item I do Constitute and appoint my Friends Guardians of my Said Grandson Adam Stephen Dandridge, and of the estate as well real as personal herein before devised to him; and it is my will, and I direct that his Said Guardians Shall occupy the estate of what kind soever herein before devised to my said Grandson Adam Stephen Dandridge.

During his minority and until he attain the age of twenty one years and that they the said guardians during that period have take and receive the profits of the Said estate the rents of such land as are tenanted out only excepted and that they settle the guardian accounts once in every year with the Court of the County of Berkeley and that the profits of the said estate be applied at the discretion of the said guardians to the maintenance and education of my said grandson, So far as the same is necessary the residue if any to be put into the

Federal or State Banks, the said Guardians may judge best, but It is my earnest wish and desire that no expence or trouble be spared in giving to my said grandson the best education that can possibly be procured for him and that the guardians give Bond and Security to the Court. Item If my said grandson Adam Stephen Dandridge should die before he attains the age of Twenty one years without children then, and in that event I give devise and bequeath the whole estate as well real as personal I herein before given devised or bequeathed to him, to my brother Robert Stephens his heirs and assigns forever.

Item I give and bequeath unto Miss Phebe Seamon the yearly sum or annuity of One Hundred Dollars to be paid to her by My Executors yearly, and every year, from and after my decease for, and during her natural life. I also give her two milch cows the choice of all my cattle, and one Negro wench &c and Child, to be by her chosen from, and among all, my slaves which said wench and child I give and bequeath to Miss Phebe Seamon during her natural life and after her decease the same to revert back and be considered as part of the estate herein before devised to my grand son Adam Stephen Dandridge. I also direct that my executors shall immediately after my decease build for Miss Phebe Seamon at my plantation called the Bower a comfortable house with two brick Chimneys, and with two rooms above stairs, and two below; which house when built, together with land sufficient for a yard and garden I give and devise to Miss Phebe Seamon during her natural life. Item I give and devise to my Brother, Robert Stephens and his heirs forever a tract of land containing Eleven Hundred Acres, be the same more or less situate in the district of Kentucky, upon the head

of Hichman Creek near the town of Lexington; it being the residue of the tract whereof I gave Friend General Lawson Two hundred acres. I also give and bequeath to my said brother Robert Five hundred pounds Pennsylvania Currency payable in bonds to be assigned to him by my Executors hereinafter named.

Item I wish and direct my Executors, hereinafter named to dispose of the plantation I purchased of John Stroud, containing by estimation five hundred acres be the same more or less together with my new mill and the one hundred and thirty acres of land before excepted being below her on the stream, to be by them sold to the best advantage for ready money or upon credit at their discretion and the money arising therefrom to be by them vested in the Baltimore, or Philadelphia bank at the discretion of my executors for the purpose hereinafter mentioned. Item I give and devise to Alexander the son of my brother Robert Stephen, a tract of land containing one thousand acres be the same more or less situate on the South side of Ohio River, about six or seven miles above the mouth of Kentucky River, to have and to hold the said tract of land to him the said Alexander his heirs and assigns forever. I also give and devise to the said Alexander son of my Brother Robert and his heirs forever a tract of land containing one hundred and thirty five acres be the same more or less situate in the County of Hampshire about twenty miles above the town of Winchester and adjoining the lands formerly belonging to one Gaddy. I also give and bequeath to the said Alexander the sum of one hundred pounds, Pennsylvania Currency payable in bonds to be assigned to him by my executors upon his coming to the age of twenty one years. Item I give and bequeath to Adam Stephen

the second son of my brother Robert Stephen, the sum of Two Thousand pounds—Pennsylvania currency—to be paid as is hereinafter directed.

Item I give and bequeath to Moses Hunter the sum of Five hundred Pounds—Pennsylvania Currency— payable in bonds to be assigned to him by my Executors. I also give and devise to the said Moses Hunter two hundred acres of land excepted in the preceding part of this will and testament and being part of the tract where Negro Jack lived and adjoining the lands of the said Moses Hunter, to be laid off by a line running parallel to that of the said Hunter which two hundred acres I give and devise to the said Moses Hunter his heirs and assigns forever. Item I give and bequeath Ann Evelina Hunter Daughter of Moses Hunter One Thousand Dollars to be paid her upon her day of marriage. I also give and bequeath to the said Ann Evelina Hunter, Negro Cloe and her off spring, and another daughter of negro Cate but should the said Ann Evelina die before her day of marriage then and in that case, I give and bequeath the money and slaves before devised to her to the children of Moses Hunter, and Ann his wife to be equally divided among them. Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Hunter, wife of Moses Hunter the sum of five guineas. If Moses Hunter should have a son by my daughter Ann, his present wife, then I direct that my Executors shall annually, after such son attain the age of one year, vest the Sum of Ninety Pounds Virginia currency in the Baltimore or Philadelphia Bank, at their Discretion untill the sum of Five Hundred and forty Pounds Virginia Currency is vested there, in which sum together with all profits accruing thereon I direct my executors to pay to such son upon

his arriving at the age of twenty one years; but if such son should die before he attains the age of Twenty one years then my will is that the said sum with all profits thereon accrued be by my executors, equally divided between the children of Moses Hunter and Ann his present wife and the children of my Brother Robert Stephen share and share alike. Item it is my will and I direct the residue of the debts due to me not herein disposed of together with the rents of such of my lands herein before devised to Adam Stephen Dandridge as are rented out and not worked by the slaves be applied by my Executors first to the payment of all my just debts and when they are fully paid off and satisfied, then I direct that my Executors do pay to Adam Stephen the second son of my Brother Robert Stephen the sum of One hundred pounds, Virginia Currency yearly and every year until the hole of the legacy herein before bequeathed is fully paid off and satisfied.

And as to my mony arising from the sale of my mill, and lands herein before devised to my Executors to be sold, as touching the disposition of the same, it is my will and I direct that the interest or profits of the same be taken and applied in and of the funds herein before appropriated for the payment of my debts and legacies and the principal sum after the payment of my debts and legacies as aforesaid. I give and bequeath to my Brother Robert Stephen.

Item I give and bequeath to each of my executors hereinafter named the sum of Two hundred Pounds Pennsylvania Currency as a compensation for the trouble imposed upon them by this my last will and testament. I further direct that the rents and profits of the old mill as also the rents of the town of Martinsburg for twenty

years be vested by my executors in the Baltimore or Philadelphia Bank, and that interest growing out of the sum may be considered as part of the fund created for the payment of legacies; and the principal sum I give and bequeath to the Children of Moses Hunter by Ann his present wife and the children of my Brother Robert Stephen share and share alike when they may severally draw or continue there Shares as to them shall seem best. Item I give devise and bequeath all the rest and residue of my estate of what nature or kind soever not hereinbefore devised or disposed of to my brother Robert Stephen his heirs and assigns forever; and lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint Robert Stephen, Ephriam Gather, and David Hunter, Executors of this my last will and hereby revoking all other will by me heretofore made and confirming this alone in witness I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 5th day of June in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and ninety one.

Signed, Sealed, published and declared by the testator as his last will in presence of (the words wish and desire where there appeareth to be an erasment done before Signing)

Adam Stephen (Ls)

James Wilson, R. M. Knight,
James Lawson, Robert Cookburn—

I, Major General Adam Stephen of Martinsburg, Berkeley County and Common wealth of Virginia wishing to make some alteration or amendment to my last will and testament which was executed and published by me the fifth day of June One thousand seven hundred and ninety one in the presence of James Wilson Robert Knight, James Lawson and Robert Cookburn do make and pub-

lish this Codocil for that purpose by which I declare it is my will and desire that in addition to the executors mentioned in my said will that my friend Moses Hunter be added and appointed and I do hereby constitute and appoint him as such one of the executors of my said last will and testament, hereby directing that such of my Executors as are entitled to a sum equal to two hundred pounds as a legacy shall not receive the provision which appears to be made for them as a compensation for their trouble or any part thereof, as my intention is that such of my executors only shall receive two hundred Pounds for their services as have no other provision made for them by my said will and that each and every part of my will aforesaid not hereby altered remain and be considered as my last will and testament together set my hand and affixed my seal this —— day of June 1791.

Signed Sealed and acknowledged)
in the presence of) Adam Stephen (L. S)
Samuel Reed,
Robert Cookburn,
James Lawson,

At a Court continued and held for the district composed of the Counties of Frederick, Berkeley, Hampshire, Hardy, Shenandoah and Winchester the 6th day of Sept. 1791. This last will and testament of Adam Stephen Dec'd was proved by the oaths of Robert Knight, James Lawson, Robert Cookburn, and Samuel Reed, witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Robert Stephens and Ephraim Gather, two of the Executors therein named, who made oath according to law, Certificate is granted them for attaining a probate thereof in due form giving security whereupon they, with James Stroud and Edward Beason their Securities, entered into

and acknowledged bond in the penalty of Fifteen Thousand pound conditioned for their administration of the said decedent's estate, and at a court continued and held for the said district the seventh day of the said term on the motion of David Hunter, another Executor named in the said will, who made oath according to law, certificate is granted him for attaining a probate thereof in due form giving Security, Whereupon he with Philip Pendleton, John Dean and Ann Waggoner, his securities, entered into and acknowledged bond in the penalty of fifteen thousaid pounds conditioned for his due and faithful administration of the said decedent's estate and at a court cont'd and held for the said district the eighth day of the said term on the motion of Moses Hunter another executor named in the said will, who made oath according to Law, Certificate is granted him for obtain'g a probate thereof in due form giving security, whereupon he, with Abraham Shephard, Michal M. Kown, John Kearney, John Fryatt, Joh Van Meter and Edward Lewis his securities, entered into and acknowledged bond in the penalty of fifteen Thousand pounds conditioned for his due and faithful administration of the said decedent's estate.

By the Court

John Peyton, Clk.

I, Phil H. Gold, Clerk of the Circuit Court of Frederick County, Virginia, do certify that the above is a true copy of the will of Major General Adam Stephen as recorded in the Circuit Clerk's office of Frederick County, Virginia.

Phil H. Gold,

Clerk of the Circuit Court.

The following memoranda of the Stephen family is given by Mrs. Charlotte Baer Hughes, formerly Miss B. Stephen.

"My Father's father was born in Aberdeenshire, Scotland, March 23, 1746. He and three of his brothers came to America before the War of the Revolution. One brother, who was in the British Army, was killed at the Battle of Quebec. My grandfather and his brother, General Adam Stephen of the American Army, owned and laid out the town of Martinsburg, then in the State of Virginia, now in West Virginia, calling it Martinsburg after a Scotch friend, Mr. Martin. Mr. Martin returned the compliment by naming his place in Frederick County, Virginia, Stephensburg, now Stephen City.

"My grandfather, Robert Stephen, born March 23, 1746, and two brothers, one being General Adam Stephen, are buried under an unfinished monument in Martinsburg.

"General Adam Stephen left one child, Ann, who married, first, Alexander Spottswood Dandridge, son of Captain Nathaniel and Dorothea Spottswood Dandridge. [See Dandridge family] They had one child, Adam Stephen Dandridge. Her second husband was Moses Hunter of Berkeley County, Virginia.

"Robert Stephen had five children; two sons and three daughters. One of his sons, Adam Stephen, died unmarried and is buried in Louisville, Kentucky. Alexander Stephen, the other son, married Julia Murray Chendweth, daughter of Samuel Chendweth, who came to Virginia from Maryland when she was three years old. They were married December 21, 1809, by Reverend Dr. Strite of Winchester, Virginia. They had seven children, four of whom lived to be adults: 1, John Alexander, died unmarried and is buried at Fort La Vaca, Texas; 2, Robert Dandridge; 3, Julia Elizabeth (both died unmarried and are buried in Martinsburg); 4, Alexander, died July 7, 1840; his widow, Julia M. Stephen, died in her

77th year, December 28, 1866; 5, Charlotte B., married Reverend James Edward Hughes, son of Edward and Nancy Hughes of Cumberland County, Virginia; they were married in Martinsburg, Virginia, April 23, 1851, the ceremony being performed by the Reverend Robert Berry. They had seven children, four living to be adults.

"Signed, Charlotte B. Hughes."

Child:

1 i Ann, married, first, Capt. Alexander Spottswood Dandridge, second, Moses Hunter.

1 ANN[2] STEPHEN (Adam[1]) married, first, Captain Alexander Spottswood Dandridge, the brother-in-law of Patrick Henry (see Dandridge Family, Number 7), by whom she had one child. She married, second, Moses Hunter, by whom she had four children (see Hunter Family, Number 4).

Children (by first husband):

i Adam Stephen Dandridge (see Dandridge Family, No. 8).

(by second husband):

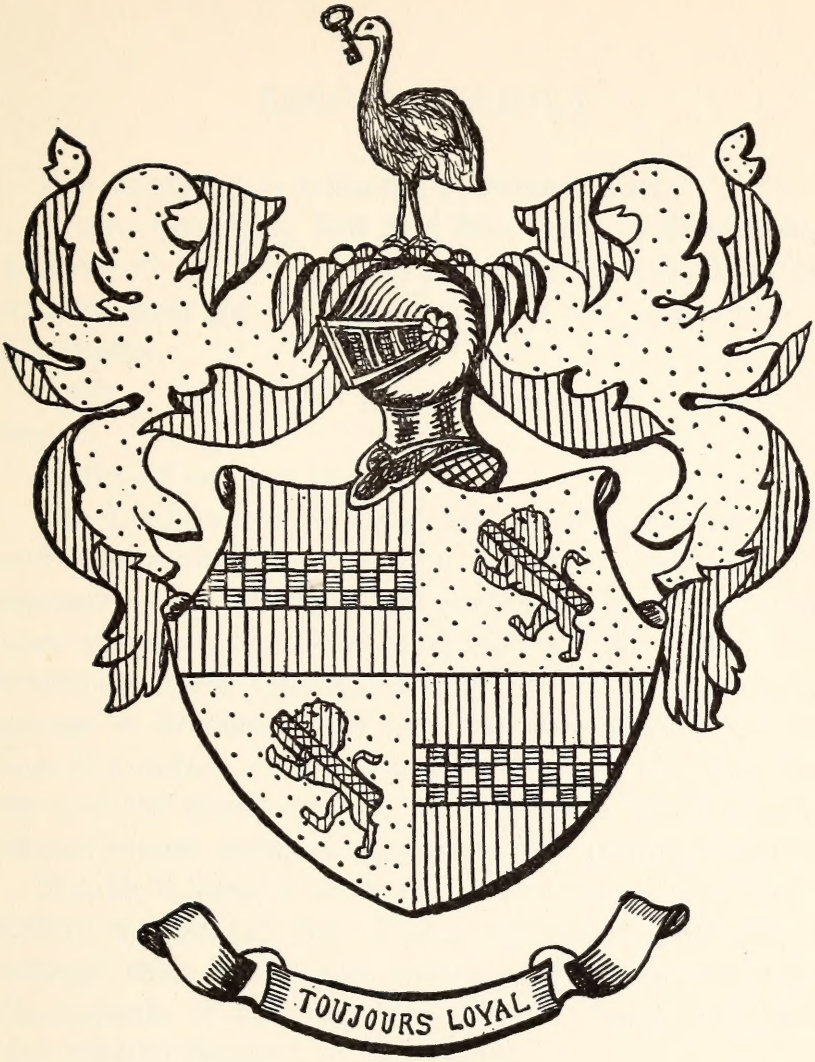
ii Ann Evelina Hunter, married Judge Henry St. George Tucker (see Tucker Family, No. 1).

iii Moses T. Hunter, married Mary Snickers (see Hunter Family, No. 5).

iv David Hunter (see Hunter Family, No. 4).

v Joseph Hunter (see Hunter Family, No. 4).

LINDSAY FAMILY



Lindsay

LINDSAY FAMILY

The following is from the *Baltimore Sun:*

Arms—Quarterly first and fourth gu., a fesse chequy, argent and az., for Lindsay; and second and third, or, a lion rampant gu, debruised of a ribbon in bend sa. for Abernethy.

Crest: An ostrich proper holding in his mouth a key or.

Motto—Toujours loyal.

The Lindsays of Scotland are one of the most ancient and honorable houses of the Scottish kingdom. They intermarried with the royal princesses and at one time were second only to the royal family. According to the historian of the Lindsay family the first of the name to appear in Scotland were two brothers, Walter and William de Lindsay, Anglo-Normans, about 1116. They were the sons of Baron Baldric de Linesay, a Norman knight related to and contemporary with William the Conqueror.

The De Linesays were of Norman extraction and the family was seated near Rouen for many centuries, and through their Norwegian ancestor, Malahulc, are remote descendants of the great house of De Toeny, the hereditary standardbearers of Normandy.

William de Lindsay, of Ercildun, grandson of the first William, was "high judiciary of Lothian," one of the highest offices in the kingdom. This William was the Lindsay who first acquired the magnificent mountain estate of Crawford, from which the Lindsays take their title of Earl of Crawford, situated in Lanarkshire. This

estate was held by the family until 1488, when David Lindsay, fifth Earl of Crawford and Duke of Montrose, was deprived of it by the misfortunes of civil war.

Randolph de Linesay, younger brother of Baron Baldric de Linesay, came over to England with his kinsman, William the Conqueror, who bestowed upon him about 40 lordships in different counties in England for his services. His great-grand-daughter, Aleanora de Linesay, one of the richest heiresses in England, married her Scotch cousin, Sir David de Lindsay, thus uniting the two branches of the house in 1199.

One of the most noted members of the Lindsay family was Sir David Lindsay of the Mount, Lord Lion King at Arms to King James V. The title of Lion King was born by the chief of the heraldic corporation of Scotland. Sir David Lindsay was a poet and religious reformer, exerting his influence against the Church of Rome. Sir David Lindsay was appointed Lion King in 1530 and was considered the chief judge of chivalry and acted as ambassador to foreign countries.

It is from still another David Lindsay that the Lindsay family of Virginia trace their direct line of descent—Rev. David Lindsay, known to the world as the Minister of Leith, the celebrated Bishop of Ross. Rev. David Lindsay was the son of Alexander Lindsay, of Edzell Castle, who was the son of David Lindsay, eighth Earl of Crawford. Rev. David Lindsay, Bishop of Ross, was chaplain for King James I of England and VI of Scotland. He is said to have been a man of great ability and deep learning. He held several high offices under the crown. The Bishop of Ross had the honor of being the only minister of note who had prayers for the beautiful and unhappy Mary Queen of Scots at the time of her execution. Rev. David

Lindsay accompanied King James on his matrimonial voyage to Denmark and performed the marriage ceremony. He was a noted diplomat and linguist. Bishop Lindsay baptized King Charles I and his brother, Prince Henry.

After many years of service at the English court the Bishop of Ross was succeeded by his son-in-law, Archbishop, Spottswood, the king's primate, and he returned to his ministry at Leith, where he died in 1613. His son-in-law, Archbishop Spottswood, says of him: "A man of peaceful nature, wise and moderate, and universally beloved by all wise men."

The Bishop of Ross left two children—a son and a daughter. His son was Sir Jerome, or Hierome, Lindsay, of Annatland, who married, first, Margaret Colville, a daughter of a Scottish Knight of Colville, by whom he had a son, David, baptized January 3, 1603, who was afterward Rev. David Lindsay, founder of the Lindsay family in America. Sir Hierome Lindsay married, second, Agnes Lindsay, daughter of Sir David Lindsay of the Mount, and the great-niece of the celebrated Sir David Lindsay, the poet and Lion King at Arms. On this alliance he became Sir Hierome Lindsay of the Mount and was appointed Lord Lion King at Arms, he being the fourth and last of the Lindsays to hold this important office.

Rachel Lindsay, daughter of David, Bishop of Ross, and sister of Sir Hierome Lindsay of the Mount, became the wife of Archbishop Spottswood, the celebrated historian and divine (see Spottiswoode family, No. 9). She had three children—Sir John Spottswood, who suffered greatly in the cause of Charles I; Sir Robert Spottswood, president of the Court of Sessions and Secretary of State,

who died on the scaffold for the Stuart cause, and Ann, wife of Sir William St. Clair, of Roslin.

Rachel Lindsay Spottswood was also the grandmother of Gov. Alexander Spottswood, of Virginia, and through him of many of the most aristocratic families of Virginia (see further "The Lindsays of America" by Margaret Isabella Lindsay.)

CLAYTON FAMILY

CLAYTON FAMILY

The following account of this family has been obtained from an article by Mr. William Clayton Torrence, which appeared in the *Baltimore Sun*. He states that the material from which his article was composed was taken from the records of Essex, Culpeper and Frederick Counties, in Virginia. His article, in part, is as follows:

"Before entering upon my genealogical notes, permit me to call attention to a few statements made in the article of January 8. The first: 'It appears by Slaughter's History of Culpeper County that Samuel Clayton of New Kent, who came to Culpeper and married Elizabeth Pendleton, daughter of Philip Pendleton, is supposed to be a son of John Clayton, Attorney-General of Virginia.' I refer —— to Dr. Slaughter's account, found in Green's Culpeper County, etc., part I, page 55, where Dr. Slaughter gives some data relating to Rev. John Clayton, an Englishman, who came to Virginia, and Rev. David Clayton, minister of Blissland Parish, New Kent county, Va.; then he mentions John Clayton, of Williamsburg, Attorney-General of the Colony; then he says 'There was also a Clayton, a vestryman and justice in Essex county. The family tradition is that Major Philip Clayton came to Culpeper from New Kent, through Essex. What was his precise relation to the foregoing clergyman is not certainly known.'

"I have never been able to find the degree of relationship existing between Samuel Clayton, of Essex county (father of Philip, of Culpeper), the two clergymen and

John Clayton, the Attorney-General. Lyon G. Tyler, of Williamsburg, told me * * * that in the register of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester county, a family of Claytons, in which there was the name Samuel, appeared. * * *.

"That the various families of Clayton in the United States had a common ancestor in England somewhere I doubt not. I have many notes taken from Burke and other English authorities, relative to the family in Great Britain, but, never having been able to determine who was the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, I have never attempted to make a connection with the English line."

SAMUEL[1] CLAYTON was of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth, born circa, 1681-86, died in January, 1761, daughter of Philip Pendleton, who was born in Norwich, England, in 1650, and died in Virginia, in 1721 (see Pendleton Family, Number 4). Philip Pendleton emigrated to Virginia in 1674, and visited England in 1680. On his return, he married, in 1682, Isabella Hurt, or Herd, or Hart, who was the mother of his children. The will of Samuel Clayton is dated January 16, 1734, and recorded August 19, 1735. It makes mention of son, George Clayton; "parcel of land lying and being in Essex County, on the south side of Piscataway creek, bounded by lands of Colonels John Robinson and Owen Owens;" son, Philip Clayton; "negro boy named Tommy, also my great riding coat"; son, Samuel Clayton; "three negroes, or to the value of fifty pounds, current money;" son, John Clayton; "three negroes, etc.;" daughters, Elizabeth Anderson and Lucy Clayton; "five negroes to each of them"; wife, Elizabeth Clayton; "eldest son, Philip Clayton";

executrix, wife, Elizabeth Clayton; executor, son, Philip Clayton. [Will Book 5, pages 349, 350, 351, Essec County, Va., Court.]

Children (data concerning whom is obtained from the above mentioned article):

1 i Philip, married Ann Coleman.

ii George, married Delphia ———; lived at one time in Hanover County, Virginia; "By index dated February 17, 1763, recorded March 21, 1763, Deed Book 29, 1761-1765, pp. 177, 178, 179, Essex County, Va., Court, George Clayton, of Hanover county, planter, and Delphia, his wife, conveyed to Nicholas Flood, physician, of the county of Richmond, land, 'situate in South Farnham Parish, Essex county, on the east side of Piscataway creek.' "

iii John. "There was a John Clayton living in Culpeper county, Virginia, as early as 1758 (see Deed Book C., p. 129, Culpeper county, Va., court). April 15, 1762, Samuel Fargerson, or Ferguson, of Culpeper county, made deed to his son-in-law, John Clayton, of Culpeper county."

iv Elizabeth, married, first, prior to 1734, Joseph Anderson, whose will was dated August 19, 1735, and recorded January 7, 1743, in Essex County, Virginia, Court. Joseph Anderson was of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia. She married, second, her first cousin, Nathaniel Pendleton (see Pendleton Family, No. 12), who was born in 1715, and died in Culpeper County in 1794. He was the son of Henry and Mary (Taylor) Pendleton, of Vir-

ginia. "For descendants, see Green's 'Notes of Culpeper County,' etc., Part I, p. 95." "Dr. P. C. Slaughter, in his account of the Clayton family in 'St. Mark's Parish,' states that a daughter of Philip Clayton, of Catalpa, married Nathaniel Pendleton. Mrs. Mary D. Micou, in her account of the Pendleton family [Green's 'Notes on Culpeper,' Part I, p. 98] states: 'Nathaniel Pendleton married his second cousin, the daughter of Philip Clayton.' As evidence to support my statement that Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Clayton of South Farnham Parish, Essex county, married, first, Joseph Anderson, secondly, Nathaniel Pendleton, see Will Book 5, pp. 349-51, will of Samuel Clayton; Will Book 5, p. 352, will of Joseph Anderson; Will Book 12, pp. 41 to 42, executor account estate of Samuel Clayton, deceased; Will Book 7, p. 23, executrix account estate of Joseph Anderson, deceased; Deed Book 23, p. 307, Ind. dated October 14, 1745, Nathaniel Pendleton and Elizabeth, his wife; Samuel Clayton, George Clayton and Lucy Clayton, to Philip Clayton, of Orange county, Virginia, gentleman. All the books referred to are of Essex county, Virginia, Court."

v Lucy, "I have been unable, so far, to find trace of her after 1745, when she appeared as a party in the deed above referred to. Perhaps she it was who married a Crittenden, instead of a daughter of Philip Clayton, of Catalpa."

3 vi Samuel, married Susannah ———.

1 PHILIP[2] CLAYTON (Samuel[1]) of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper County, Virginia, the eldest son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Pendleton) Clayton, married Ann Coleman, sister of Robert Coleman, of Culpeper County. Prior to 1745 he removed to Orange County, and resided in the portion known as St. Mark's Parish, which was included in Culpeper County in 1749. In 1745 he was elected a member of the vestry in that Parish, in the place of John Catlett, deceased, and served as a vestryman for many years. He was church warden in 1763, and resigned from the vestry in 1766. When Fairfax County (now Culpeper Court House), was laid out in 1759, he was made one of its trustees. He was deputy to the first clerk of Culpeper County, Roger Dixon, and performed all the duties of the latter, who lived in the lower country. His estate was near the Court House in Culpeper County, and was named Catalpa, it is said from a catalpa tree which he had transplanted from Essex, which was the first of that kind brought to the locality. "In the old field at Catalpa was the first encampment of the Culpeper minute men, and there they drilled in preparation for service in the Continental army." Philip Clayton's will was dated in 1779, and recorded March 21, 1786. It mentions daughter, Lucy Williams; son, Samuel Clayton; wife, Ann Clayton; "My three children, Lucy Williams, Samuel Clayton and Susannah Slaughter; executors, son, Samuel Clayton, son-in-law, James Slaughter; grandson, John Williams." [Will Book C., p. 245, Culpeper county, Va., Court.] He died 1785-86.

Children:

2 i Samuel, married his cousin, Ann Coleman.

ii Lucy, married William Williams, of Culpeper

County (see Green's "Notes on Culpeper," etc., Part I, pp. 108-11).

iii Susannah, married Colonel James Slaughter, of Culpeper County (Ibid, pp. 85-95).

2 SAMUEL[3] CLAYTON (Philip[2], Samuel[1]) was of Culpeper County. "He first appears as 'junior,' after the death of his uncle, as 'senior.' He succeeded his father, in the vestry of St. Mark's Parish, November 17, 1766; church warden, November 24, 1767." He married his first cousin, Ann, daughter of Robert Coleman, of Culpeper County. Samuel Clayton died after 1791.

Children:

i Philip, of Culpeper County (see Deed Book N., p. 54, Culpeper County, Va., Court).

ii Robert Coleman.

iii George, married Elizabeth Gaines, January 27, 1798.

iv Thomas, married Sarah Cunningham, January 8, 1807.

v Nancy, married Jeremiah Strother (see Deed Book Q, pp. 429-431, Culpeper County, Va., Court).

3 SAMUEL[2] CLAYTON (Samuel[1]) was living in King and Queen County, in 1751. He afterward removed to Culpeper County, and resided there for some years. He married Susannah ——— (see Deed Book M., p. 9, and Deed Book F, pp. 326-7, both in Culpeper County, Va., Court). After 1771 he removed to Frederick County. Virginia, where he died 1783-4. (See appraisement of the estate of Samuel Clayton, deceased, Philip Clayton, administrator, Will Book V, p. 58, Frederick County, Virginia, Court.)

Son:

4 i Philip, married, first Mildred Dixon, and, second, Elizabeth, widow of Peter Carnes, Esq., and sister of Hon. William Wirt.

4 LIEUT. PHILIP[3] CLAYTON (Samuel[2], Samuel[1]) was born in Virginia, in 1746-47. He was Ensign of Third Virginia Regiment, July 4, 1779, lieutenant, May 10, 1780, transferred, February 12, 1781, to the Seventh Virginia Regiment and served until the close of the Revolution (Heitman, page 127). "Under the Act of the Virginia Assembly, passed November, 1781, he received through Lieutenant Trabue £114, August 20, 1782, for services as lieutenant of infantry, Virginia line, Revolutionary War, and on April 2, 1783, through Trench Strother, £134, 17s., 8d, for former services as ensign, Virginia Infantry, Revolutionary War (see Virginia Register Revolutionary Soldiers, MMS., Vol., 2, page 3, etc., in the Virginia State Library, Richmond). About 1784, Philip Clayton went from Virginia, to Georgia, settling either in Richmond or Jefferson County, in that state. He subsequently became prominent in the affairs of the State. He was Treasurer of Georgia in 1794 (minutes of executive department, November 5, 1793; September 23, 1796, pages 177, 201; Executive Department of Georgia, Library of Archives, State Capital, Atlanta), and one of the representatives of Richmond County in the Georgia constitutional convention in 1795. ("History of Georgia and the Georgia People," George G Smith, page 178.)

"Philip Clayton married at Stevensburg (now Stevens City), Frederick County, Va., April 11, 1777, Mildred, born in Fredericksburg, Va., 1754-5; died in Jefferson

county, Georgia, October 17, 1799; daughter of Roger Dixon, of Fredericksburg, Va., a prominent and wealthy merchant of that place (justice of the peace for Spottsylvania county 1760-1770; member of the Virginia House of Burgesses 1769-1771; first clerk of Culpeper county 1749-1772), and his wife, Lucy Rootes, of Rosewall, King and Queen county, Va.

"Philip Clayton married, secondly, November 5, 1801, Elizabeth relict of Peter Carnes, Esq., a distinguished lawyer of the Georgia bar, and sister of Hon. William Wirt, Attorney-General of the United States." By her he had no children.

Philip Clayton died in Richmond County, Georgia, September 13, 1807.

Children (by first wife):

i Lucy Reade Rootes, born January 29, 1778; died in June, 1779.

ii Hon. George Rootes, born December 20, 1779, Treasurer of Georgia, Secretary of Executive Department of Georgia, and Cashier of the State Bank; married, January 17, 1804, Elizabeth Mildred Hargrove.

iii Dixon, born March 18, 1782; died October 20, 1790.

5 iv Augustin Smith, married Julia Carnes.

v Mildred Dixon, born October 19, 1787; died October 23, 1790.

vi Ann Marbury, born June 21, 1789; died September 29, 1791.

vii Philip, born June 30, 1791; died November 12, 1791.

viii Lucinda, born in November, 1792; married Edward Cary, Esq., banker and planter, who held

many positions of trust; died September 12, 1823.

5 HON. AUGUSTIN SMITH[4] CLAYTON (Philip[3], Samuel[2], Samuel[1]) was born in Virginia, November 27, 1783. He was distinguished at the Bar of Georgia, and was Judge of the Western Circuit of that State in 1818-1825, and in 1828-1831. In 1831-1835, he was member of Congress from Georgia, where he won a national reputation. In 1829, he was a member of the Electoral College. He was a graduate of the University of Georgia, and for years a member of its Board of Trustees. He married Julia, daughter of Peter Johnson Carnes, Esq., of Jefferson County, Georgia. She was born July 2, 1787, and died June 3, 1873. They were married near Augusta, December 20, 1807. The father of Julia (Carnes) Clayton was a prominent lawyer, and solicitor of the Middle Circuit of Georgia, from January, 1799, until his death, which occurred in the latter part of 1800. She was the niece and ward of her uncle, Honorable Thomas Peter Carnes, one of the first judges of the Western Circuit, and a member of the Third Congress of the United States from Georgia. Honorable Augustin Smith Clayton died at Athens, Georgia, June 21, 1839. He had nine children, of whom one was,

6 i William Wirt, who married Caroline Maria Semmes.

6 HON. WILLIAM WIRT[5] CLAYTON (Augustin Smith[4], Philip[3], Samuel[2], Samuel[1]) was born at Athens, Georgia, December 29, 1812. He was a planter, and a member of the House of Representatives of the State of Georgia, and of the Georgia Senate. He was treasurer

of the State Road, and cashier of the Merchants' Bank of Atlanta. His grandson, William Clayton Torrence, describes him as "an uncompromising Southerner; an old-line Whig, afterward a Democrat." On March 14, 1837, he married Caroline Maria, daughter of Andrew Green Semmes, Esq., of Washington, Wilkes County, Georgia, a wealthy planter. She was born at Washington, Georgia, October 8, 1819, and died at Atlanta, April 10, 1903. Honorable William Wirt Clayton died at Atlanta, July 20, 1885. They were the parents of,

7 i Katherine Winter, who married John Torrence.

7 KATHERINE WINTER[6] CLAYTON (William Wirt[5], Augustin Smith[4], Philip[3], Samuel[2], Samuel[1]) was born in Talla Tanarrah, Cass, now Bartow county, Georgia, October 3, 1854. On October 18, 1881, she married John Torrence, Esq., a native of Alabama, who was born in Lowndesborough, Lowndes county, January 4, 1853, and died at Ivy Cottage, Atlanta, April 10, 1903.

Children:

i William Clayton, born December 20, 1882; died December 21, 1882.

ii William Clayton, of Fredericksburg, Virginia, from whose writings the material for this sketch of the family has been obtained.

iii John Early, born January 27, 1888; of Atlanta.

iv M. Dudley, born March 19, 1890; died April 15, 1894.

v Paul Semmes, born May 25, 1901; of Atlanta.

vi Katherine Clayton, born September 29, 1893; died February 18, 1898.

CHAPLINE FAMILY

CHAPLINE FAMILY

Most of the data used in this account of the Chapline amily has been obtained from a sketch written by Maria . Leggett Dare.

"The coat of arms * * * [of the Chapline family] aken from silver which has descended in the Chapline amily, was granted to their English ancestors in the year 593. This name is one of the oldest in England, and arious branches of the family were seated in Lincoln, Northampton, Hants and Essex. The ancient Manor of inchingfield, in Essex, was purchased by John Chaplyn n the year 1576, from whom descended Sir Francis haplin, Alderman and Lord Mayor of London in 1677. n interesting account of the origin of the name of hapline connects it with the famous cloak of St. Martin. t will be remembered that while a youth of fifteen St. Martin entered the army, and while stationed at Amiens ivided his cloak with a freezing beggar at the gate of hat city. The night following, we are told, he had a ision of Christ making known to His angels this act f charity to Himself. The half of the cloak which St. Martin retained to cover himself became the standard of he nation for six hundred years. The little oratory in hich this famous blue mantle, *or chape,* was preserved as from it called a *chapelle,* and the person who was in ttendance, the chaplain. This, we are told on good authority, was the beginning of the name so familiar to us ow."

"The Chaplines intermarried with many representative

families of Maryland, Virginia and West Virginia, including the Shriver, Dorsey, Williams, Caton, Sprigg, Eoff, Ewing, Forman, Fox, Fry, Good, Greathouse, Hamilton, Hammond, Hunter, Knox, Latimer, Lee, Lord, Lowe, Marshall, Fitts, Penn, Phillips, Potts, Schley, Stanton, Swearingen, Talbot, Turner, Warfield, Wyitt, Zane, Ridgely, Ayers, Brisco, Buldett, Calvert, Caldwell, Carroll Carter Churchill, Cresap, Dare, Davenport, Dewey, Thompson, Wyatt and perhaps Calvert families. In the South and West they married with the Lees, Churchills, Goods, Abells and Mooreheads. Among the many descendants of this distinguished family are: Charles T. Chapline, Joseph A. Chapline and Grace D. Chapline, Washington, D. C.; Albert Chapline, Norfolk, Va.; Harriet E. Chapline, Thomas A. Chapline and Rosa Schley Orsburn, Frederick, Md.; Mrs. Virginia Williams, Otho Williams, Nannie Claggett Williams and Richard Keene Bragonier, Shepherdstown, Va.; Thomas A. McKevitte, Michigan; Mrs. George M. Craig, Lois Craig and Marshall Craig, Allison, Iowa; Mrs. William R. Backus and Mrs. John D. Robbins, Colorado; Mrs. W. M. Lyons, Thomas L. Chapline and Charles B. Chapline, Kentucky; Mrs. Anna Chapline Phillips, Norfolk, Va.; Ralph Davenport Mershon and Hope Lord Mershon, New York; Rose Davenport, Van Vechten, Colorado; George Davenport Jones, Mrs. Fanny Russell Brush and Mrs. Charles H. Cochran, Ohio; Lenox Surgit Stanton, Misses Maud Lindsay Stanton, Jane Ralf Stanton, Hulda Aubrey Stanton and Elizabeth Brandon Stanton, Natchez, Miss.; Mrs. Josephine Pheby, Fred Stanton Pheby, Thomas B. Pheby and Joseph Pheby, Oakland, Cal.; Miss Elsie Chapline Cross, San Francisco, Cal.; Henry and Charles Tilden, New York City; Mrs. Mary Chapline Norton,

Wheeling, W. Va.; Mrs. Suydan, New York; Mrs. Jonathan Lawrence, Mass.; Mrs. Josiah Pomeroy, Boston, Mass.; Mrs. Charles Thorn; Mrs. Grafton Dulaney Rogers; Mrs. John H. Carroll, Baltimore; Susan Howell Carroll, Maryland; William Chapline Eoff; Alexander Rose Chapline, West Virginia; Capt. R. S. Collum, United States Marine Corps; Mrs. Richard H. Alvey, Hagerstown, Md.; Mrs. Lillian Conklyn, Pennsylvania; William Raymond Chapline, Helen Chapline, Eva Sidney Chapline, Laura Schley Chapline and Grace Chapline, Shepherdstown, W. Va.; the late Mrs. Maria J. Leggett Dare."

ENSIGN ISAAC[1] CHAPLINE, of the Royal Navy, came to Virginia in the "Starr,' as King's Council under Lord De La Warr, in 1610. He received large grants of land on the south side of the James River, in the Parish of Jordan's (see Hotton's "Arrivals from 1600 to 1700"; "Land Book," Vol. 7, page 531, at Richmond, Va.; Hening, Vol. 1, page 129; "First Republic in America," by Dr. Alexander Brown, pages 571, 579, 613, 619, and 620). He established his home at "Chapline's Choice," Charles City County, where he built a fort to protect himself from the Indians. He was a member of the Council from the Hundred of "Chapline's Choice." In 1622 his wife, Mary Chapline (said to have been a Calvert, and a kinswoman of Lord Baltimore), and his son, John Chapline, aged fifteen years, came to Jamestown, Virginia, on the ship "James," accompanied by their five servants. Isaac and Mary Chapline had four children, two of whom are here given.

Children:

i John, born about 1607; came to America on ship "James," in 1622, aged fifteen; settled in Talbot Co., Va., where he married and left descendants.

1 ii William, married, first, Elizabeth ———, second, Mary ——— (one of his wives was a Travers).

1 WILLIAM[2] CHAPLINE (Isaac[1]) removed to Calvert County, Maryland, where he received land grants from Lord Baltimore, in 1651 (Liber Q, page 210, Annapolis, Md.). Other grants made to him bear dates 1652, '58, and '59. He did much to colonize Maryland, transporting Alice Bancroft, Robert Cooper, John Drewman, Thomas Markeyne, Thomas Stow, John Beal, Philip Hinson, and Daniel, a boy. His first wife, whom he married in Virginia, was named Elizabeth. He married, second, in Maryland, Mary ———. One of his wives was a Travers, but whether the first or the second is unknown to the author. He had a large family and many descendants in Prince George and Frederick Counties, and in the Southern and Western States. He died in 1669. His will is to be found at Annapolis, Liber 1, Folio 363. His son by his second wife,

2 i William, married Susanna Kembell.

2 WILLIAM[3] CHAPLINE (William[2], Isaac[1]) married Susanna, daughter of John Kembell. Like his father he had large estates in Maryland. In 1689 he joined his neighbors in an "Address to His Majesty William III." He died in 1718 in Dorchester County, Maryland. His will is recorded in Liber T. B., Number 6, Folio 2889, at Annapolis. William and Susanna (Kembell) Chapline had six children. Their son,

3 i William, married Elizabeth ———.

3 CAPT. WILLIAM[4] CHAPLINE (William[3], William[2],

Isaac[1]) married Elizabeth ———. His estates were "The Hope," and "Expedition," surveyed for him October 28, 1719, in Prince George County, Maryland. In 1740 "Strife," in Connocochiege Manor, was surveyed and granted him. He was the first settler of Mecklinburg, now Shepherdstown, West Virginia, coming with his family into Virginia by the famous Pack Horse Ford. After the death of his wife he became a great Indian fighter, in Maryland, Virginia, and Pennsylvania. He died in 1752. His will is to be found at Winchester, Virginia, Liber 2, page 10.

Children (baptized in Queen Anne's Parish; records at Historic Society Rooms, Baltimore, Md.):

4 i Joseph, married Ruhamah Williams.
ii William, born in 1709.
iii Mary, born in 1712; married Anthony Turner.
iv Ann Turner, born in 1714.
5 v Moses, married Janet Caton.
vi Elizabeth, born in 1722; married Joshua Hedges.
9 vii William, married Ann Forman.

4 COL. JOSEPH[5] CHAPLINE (William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) was born in 1707, in Prince George County, Maryland. He married Ruhamah Williams, of the distinguished family of Prince George County. After Frederick County was erected from Prince George's County, he was appointed one of its first Justices of the Peace. His estates were probably within its limits. "Col. Joseph Chapline owned extensive acres, patented under thirteen separate tracts. Whether there was any significance in the fact that he was elected a member of the

Assembly as many times as he had tracts of land, it is certain that he sat thirteen times in that august body of lawmakers, being one of the first four ever elected to the General Assembly from Frederick county. In the year 1763 this public-spirited citizen was appointed one of the trustees of the free schools in his community. Two years later we find him appointed a committee of one from Sharpsburg to act with the general committee on 'the detestable Stamp act.'" In 1768 a deed of gift to the vestrymen and Church wardens of the Southern Church at Sharpsburg, from Joseph Chapline of Frederick County, Maryland, was recorded as follows: "Witnesseth that said Joseph Chapline, for and in consideration of the religious regard which he hath and beareth to the said church, as also for the better support and maintenance of the same, grants to said vestrymen, etc., a lot on which to build a church within seven years, their heirs and assigns paying on the 9th of July, yearly, one peppercorn." "He owned over two thousand acres about Sharpsburg, which town he laid out and named for Gov. Horatio Sharp. Some years ago the original muster roll of Lieut.-Col. Joseph Chapline for the French and Indian wars was found behind the weather boarding of his old house at Sharpsburg, after it had been partly burned down. The muster roll was dated 1757. The names of Capt. Moses Chapline and many others were on the nearly faded paper. This Capt. Moses was a brother of Lieut.-Col. Joseph Chapline, and, like his commander, served in the French and Indian wars." The son of Colonel Joseph Chapline,

i Joseph, represented Frederick County, Md., in the Continental Congress in 1774, holding office until Sept. 5, of that year; appointed member of the Committee

of Correspondence, in Nov., 1774; a few years later one of the Justices of Washington County; married Mary Ann Ferguson; "Their home, Mount Pleasant, is said to be in a fine state of preservation. It is planned on a scale of magnificence, and is of such elegant detail in its interior decoration and finish that one can readily picture the manner of life which was enjoyed within its stately walls. Washington and his coterie were entertained at Mount Pleasant on many occasions, the Chapline home being the center of much social life in the old regime. The mansion stands on a picturesque elevation which commands a fine view of the Potomac river."

5 CAPT. MOSES[5] CHAPLINE (William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) was born in 1717. In 1749 he was constable for Antietam Hundred. He was a soldier of the French and Indian wars, and was captain of a company of Militia at old Fort Frederick. His name appears, as stated in the biography of his brother, Colonel Joseph Chapline, on the muster roll of the latter's regiment, dated 1757. He married Janet Caton at her home near Annapolis, Maryland, in the year 1740. She was the daughter of William and Elizabeth Caton, and was born about 1718, in St. Margaret's, Westminster Parish, on the north side of the Severn River, opposite Annapolis Her brother, Thomas Caton, married Ann ——. Their son, William Caton, the last male member of the family, lived to be eighty years of age, dying about 1825. The Catons were of Saxon origin, and were established in Norfolk and Suffolk, England. Thomas Caton, who died in 1640, married Anne. Wyth. Their children were Thomas, Henry, Richmond, John, and Peter. Hotten's original

list gives Richard Caton for Virginia, in the "David," in 1636, aged twenty-six years. The great-grandmother of Maria Leggett Dare, who furnished the material for this account of the Caton family, claimed the Baltimore Catons as cousins. She died January 21, 1904.

The old homestead, built at a very early date by Moses Chapline, was of hewn logs, with holes left in the walls through which to shoot when the Indians were troublesome. It had a broad central hall, with a huge fireplace; stairs with a walnut balustrade, and rooms on both sides of the hall with finely carved mantles. There was a second story under a deeply sloping roof. This house burned down January 9, 1901, and Miss Betsie Shiffler, the owner at the time, was entirely consumed. She was over ninety years of age, and had spent most of her life in that house. This homestead was part of Mount Pleasant, and "Josiah's Bitt," part of the estate of Moses Chapline, Senior, were sold to Michael Fackler, April 1, 1779, for £4,600, the deed being recorded at Hagerstown. This land lay five miles from Sharpsburg, and two or three from Keedysville, along the old Middletown road. It is beautiful country and the soil has a sub-strata of white marble. The house was twenty-five and a half feet wide, forty-nine and a half long, and one and a half stories high. Nearby is the family cemetery, which the deed to Michael Fackler thus records: "That the empaled burying ground on the afsd to the contents of one quarter of an acre land shall stand and remain the property of the said Moses Chapline and his heirs and also to all and every the heir of Moses Chapline deceased, as the family burying place to every of them to have free access to and from as often as cases of mortality shall require forever." in the

cemetery repose the remains of Moses Chapline and his wife, Janet Caton, buried in one grave. Here also were buried their eldest son, Josiah, and their daughter, Mary, and her husband, William Good. Moses Caton died in 1762. His will was dated August 30, and proved November 17, in that year. His executors were his wife, Janet, and his brother, Joseph Chapline. The will was witnessed by John Perins, William Good, and John Walter. It mentions his children, Joseph Chapline, heir-at-law; Ruth Lindsay; Moses; William; Elizabeth; Mary; Agnes; Esther; Lydia, and Louisa. This will provides for the wife with certain real estate, gives special legacies to three sons; negroes to wife and children, and all the rest of the estate to be divided among them all. Captain Moses Chapline had a large family, and has numerous descendants.

Children (all born between 1741-1751):

i Josiah, eldest son.

ii Joseph, called "heir-at-law," in will of his father.

iii Ruth, married —— Lindsay; removed to North Carolina.

iv Elizabeth, married Jacob Beason, of Uniontown, Pennsylvania.

v Mary, married William Good; late in life removed to Alabama.

vi Agnes (Nancy), married Edward Mendenhall; lived on the Tuscarora, near Martinsburg.

vii Estha, married Daniel Culp; removed to Kentucky about 1790.

6 viii Lidia, married ——— Patterson of Berkley County.

7 ix Moses, married Mary Caldwell.

x William, married —— Johnson; no issue.
xi Louisa, married Joseph Moorehead.

6 LIDIA[6] CHAPLINE (Moses[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married —— Patterson, of Berkley County, Virginia (see pendleton Family, No. 18).

Child:

i Agnes Patterson, married Philip Pendleton, of Culpeper County, Virginia (see Pendleton Family, No. 18).

7 COL. MOSES[6] CHAPLINE (Moses[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) was born October 20, 1754. He married Mary Caldwell, August 31, 1775. She was born May 27, 1757. Moses Chapline was an officer of the Revolutionary Army. The convention of Maryland ordered that "Mr. Moses Chapline be recommended to the Continental Congress as a fit person to take command of a company as a captain in the service of his country." He received the thanks of General Washington for his bravery, and was promoted to the rank of Colonel before the war was over. With Colonel Lawrence Washington, Colonel Daniel Cresap, Colonel Ebenezer Zane, and Colonel John Caldwell, he was sent with a force to guard the western frontier, in Ohio, against the Indians. Several of the party settled in Wheeling, West Virginia, Colonel Chapline being one of the number. He became one of the first citizens of that place, and one of the principal residence streets was named for him. Moses and Mary (Caldwell) Chapline had eight children. His second son,

8 i Moses, named for his grandfather, married Sallie Lee.

8 MOSES[7] CHAPLINE (Moses[6], Moses[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married Sallie Lee, a member of the Lee family of Virginia.

Children (order of birth not known):

i Mary Lovey, married Capt. Noah Zane, "nephew of the founder of Wheeling and his historic wife, Elizabeth Zane", from her descend the Good family of Wheeling.

ii Moses W., aide-de-camp to Gen. Cass in the War of 1812; Gen. Moses W. Chapline, with his brother-in-law, Capt. Noah Zane, were on the committee which received Lafayette on his visit to Wheeling, and Gen. Chapline presided at the banquet.

9 CAPT. WILLIAM[5] CHAPLINE (William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) was born in 1726. He was an officer of the French and Indian War. He married Ann Forman. Captain William Chapline died in 1760. His will is to be found at Winchester, Virginia.

Children:

i William, member of Shepherdstown's first Council; removed to Kentucky.

ii Benjamin.

iii Abraham, a Captain in the Revolution; removed to Kentucky.

iv Elizabeth, married Andrew Swearingin.

v Mary, married —— McCormick; ancestress of McCormick family of Clark County, Virginia.

vi Jacob.

10 vii Isaac, married Eleanor Wallace Shenton.

10 ISAAC[6] CHAPLINE (William[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) was born in 1755. He married

Eleanor Wallace Shenton, of Maryland. His will is at Charlestown, West Virginia.

Children:

i Mary, married John Bowyer, surveyor of the Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.

11 ii Isaac, married Elizabeth Keech Alder Fry.

iii Abraham, married Ann R., daughter of James Alder, of the Revolutionary War, from Maryland.

11 ISAAC[7] CHAPLINE (Isaac[6], William[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married Elizabeth Keech Alder Fry. His estate was settled at Charlestown, West Virginia. Their son.

12 i James Augustus, married Elizabeth Swann Latimer.

12 JAMES AUGUSTUS[8] CHAPLINE (Isaac[7], Isaac[6], William[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married Elizabeth Swann Latimer, of Maryland. He died when quite young, and his father settled his estate at Charlestown, West Virginia. Their daughter,

13 Annie Elizabeth, married Judge Joseph A. Chapline.

13 ELIZABETH[9] CHAPLINE (James Augustus[8], Isaac[7], Isaac[6], William[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married her cousin, Judge Joseph A. Chapline. Their daughter,

14 i Anna Latimer Chapline, married James S. Phillips.

14 ANNA LATIMER[10] CHAPLINE (Annie Elizabeth[9]

Chapline, James Augustus[8], Isaac[7], Isaac[6], William[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married James S. Phillips, Paymaster in the United States Navy, the son of Congressman William A. Phillips and his wife, Margaret Stuart Caraway Spilman. Their daughter,

15 i Carrie Anna Phillips, married Randolph Carter Berkeley.

15 CARRIE ANNA[11] PHILLIPS (Anna Latimer[10] Chapline, Annie Elizabeth[9] Chapline, James Augustus[8], Isaac[7], Isaac[6], William[5], William[4], William[3], William[2], Isaac[1]) married Captain Randolph Carter Berkeley, of the United States Marine Corps (see Berkeley Lineage).

Child:

i James Phillips Berkeley, born July 1, 1907.

NEWTON FAMILY

Newton

NEWTON FAMILY

"Over two thousand years ago, Sir John Newton, of Barr's Court and of Corbin Hall, was the owner of vast landed estates in Yorkshire, extending from Hull to Carlton, and to Campbell's Forth. In the year 1660 John Newton, son of Thomas, and grandson of Sir John, of Barr's Court, sailed for the Colony of Virginia and settled in Westmoreland County. He fell heir to this property at Hull and at Carlton and at Campbell's Forth, but, he being absent in far-off Virginia, administrators were appointed * * * finally the property was leased for one hundred years. John Newton in Virginia had become a wealthy man. He died in 1697, and his will was dated August 19, 1695. He bequeathed to his eldest son, John, who had been educated in England, the whole English estate at Hull, Carlton and at Campbell's Forth, with much land in Westmoreland, King George, and Stafford Counties, Virginia. The English estate continued to be handed down from father to son for four generations. The Newton family is one of the oldest in England and John Newton has many distinguished ancestors, among whom were Sir Richard Newton, Chief Justice of England; Sir Thomas Newton, knighted by King Richard during the Crusades; Sir John Newton, Sword Bearer of King Richard II; Sir John Newton, Lord Mayor of York, etc." (An article in the *London Times,* of 1777.)

Sir Alfred Newton, Lord Mayor of London, 1900, is a descendant of the brother of John Newton who settled

in Virginia in 1660. The ancient Newton home in England is still a landmark, though hardly more than a pile of ruins. The massive stone blocks of the front entrance have crumbled down, and, with them, armorial bearings, which once showed the "Kneeling Prince and the Knight in Armor," with the shield and cross-bows, all deeply carved thereon.

Before assuming the name of Newton, the family name was Caradoc, some time later called Cradock. Sir Richard Cradock Newton, a son of Sir Richard Cradock and Lord Chief Justice of England, assumed the name of Newton, the name of his manor.

The following is from an article appearing in the *Baltimore Sun.*

"*Arms*—Original Caradoc arms. Argent on a chevron azure, three garbs or.

"*Crest*—Prince Caractacus in armor, upon left knee delivering his sword to Claudius Caesar.

"This coat of arms, renewed to Sir Anselin, Lord of Newton and Gurney, by King Richard Coeur de Leon, on the field of Ascalon, 1192, with this difference: Vert, two shin bones, in saltire, the sinister surmounted of the dexter argent.

"Crest—An eastern proper prince crowned or, kneeling ana delivering up his sword blade hilt or. Motto: '*Huic habet non tibi.*'

"This coat of arms was again renewed by Queen Elizabeth, in 1567, and again confirmed to the Newton family in 1662.

"The investigation of the Newton records by genealogists and attorneys of England and Virginia was done for the purpose of establishing the direct line of the

Newtons and to confirm the title to the large family estates in Yorkshire, England.

"The description of the gradual development and adoption of the coat of arms is full of interest.

"The Newton family can trace their descendants for more than two thousand years, in direct line from Prince Caractacus, who became King Caradoc of Britain in A. D. 53."

SIR JOHN[1] NEWTON, of Barr's Court, Yorkshire, had a son,

1 i Thomas.

1 THOMAS[2] NEWTON (Sir John[1]), Esq., of Carleton Manor and Kingston-on-Hull, Gent., had three sons, two of whom came to the Colony of Virginia." Another account states that at an early period of our history four brothers by the name of Newton emigrated to Virginia, one of whom settled in Norfolk, another in Alexandria, one in Westmoreland, and one in Stafford. The name of the wife of Thomas Newton is unknown.

Children (order of birth unknown):

2 i John, married, first, —— ———; second, Rose Allerton, widow of Thomas Gerard.

ii William.

iii George, settled at Norfolk, Virginia, in 1658; from him are descended the Norfolk branch of the family.

2 JOHN[3] NEWTON (Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) came to Virginia in 1660. He had several large grants of land in Westmoreland, and King George Counties, and also had several thousand acres in partnership with Colonel William Fitzhugh. He is stated to have been in West-

moreland as early as 1672. He was twice married. The name of his first wife, whom he probably married in England, is unknown. His second wife was Mrs. Rose Allerton Gerard, widow of Thomas Gerard, of Westmoreland, and of Bromley, St. Mary's County, Maryland, who was her second husband, her first husband having been John Tucker. John Tucker's will was proved in Westmoreland County, May 31, 1671. It mentions daughters, Sarah and Rose. By her first husband she had two children, Sarah and Rose Tucker. Rose Tucker married Colonel William Fitzhugh, the immigrant. April 24, 1674, Mrs. Rose Gerard, widow, made a deed in consideration of a marriage contracted between her eldest daughter Rose and William Fitzhugh. By her second husband she had a son, John Gerard. The marriage of John Newton to Mrs. Rose Gerard took place prior to May 16, 1677. She is stated to have been the daughter of Isaac Allerton and his wife, Elizabeth Willoughby. The will of John Newton was dated August 19, 1695, and was proved in Westmoreland County, July 28, 1697. In his will he is described as of Lower Morodock, Westmoreland County. He names his eldest son, John, and gives him lands at Carleton and Campbellforth, Yorkshire, England, and the "House in Hull which was my fathers." He also bequeaths him land bought of Joseph Laycock. Other items of his will follow: "To Son Joseph and his three sons * * * To Son Benjamin and his daughter * * * To Son Gerard Newton * * * To daughter Elizabeth Newton * * * To wife Rose All the plate for her life," and then to his daughter. "To Son Thomas land at Totoskey * * * To grandson John Son of Joseph * * *" There is recorded in Westmoreland County a deposition of Madame Rose Newton, aged

eighty years, widow of John Newton of Kingston, &c. The will of Rose Newton, widow, was proved in Westmoreland County, January 28, 1712. She gave her son, Thomas Newton * * * and the rest of her lands left her by her husband, Thomas Gerrard. Another account gives a son, William, besides the children mentioned below, who married Elizabeth ——— and left six minor children. This account also states that John died unmarried and intestate.

Children (by first wife, order of birth unknown):

3 i John, married —— ———.

ii Joseph, married —— ———; three sons, mentioned in will of his father.

iii Benjamine, married —— ———; a daughter, mentioned in will of his father.

iv Gerrard.

v Elizabeth, married Capt. Thomas Willoughby, son of Lord Charles Willoughby, of Purham Manor, England (see Willoughby Family).

(by second wife):

14 vi Thomas, married Elizabeth Starke.

3 JOHN[4] NEWTON (John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) married —— ———. The will of John Newton bequeaths his Virginia plantation and also his estates in England to his eldest son, John Newton.

Children:

i John, died in infancy.

4 ii William, married, first, Mrs. Barbara (Gerard) Johnson, second, Elizabeth ———.

4 WILLIAM[5] NEWTON (John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) was his father's heir, his elder brother, John,

having died in infancy. His first wife was Mrs. Barbara (Gerard) Johnson, sister of John Gerard, of St. Clement's Manor, and daughter of Richard Gerard, who came to St. Mary's County, Maryland, in 1663, in the ship, "The Ark and the Dove." His will, dated March 1, 1721 (his great-great-granddaughter, Eliza Woolsey Howland, states that it was dated in 1722), mentions his wife, Elizabeth. He gives his land in King George and Westmoreland Counties and his English estates and moneys to his eldest son, William.

Child:

5 i William, married —— ———.

5 WILLIAM[6] NEWTON (William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) married, but the name of his wife is unknown. He died in 1722.

Children:

i John, died at the age of sixteen.

6 ii William, married, first, Martha Margaret Monroe, second, Elizabeth Kenyon.

6 MAJOR WILLIAM[7] NEWTON (William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) was born in 1705 in Westmoreland County. His first wife was Martha Margaret Monroe, an aunt of President James Monroe, and said to have been the daughter of Colonel James Monroe of Pope Creek. His second wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Abram Kenyon, of Virginia, and niece of Lord Kenyon. Major William Newton died in 1789. His will leaves his estates at Carleton, Campbellforth, and Hull, England, to his eldest son, John.

Children:

7 i John, married Mary Thomas.

ii Isaac.
iii Thomas Willoughby.
iv Benjamin.
v Abram.
vi William.
vii Elizabeth, married Capt. Thomas Broneaugh, a Colonial officer.
viii Margaret, married Thomas Berry.
ix Sarah, married Nathaniel Fox, a Revolutionary soldier.

7 JOHN[8] NEWTON (William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) was born in Westmoreland County in 1740. He married Mary Thomas a member of the old Thomas family of St. Mary's County, Maryland, who was born in 1744 and died in 1806. He died in 1812.

Children:

8 i William, married Jane Barr Stuart.
ii Joseph.
iii John Claiborne.
iv Augustine.
v Benjamin.
vi Elizabeth.
vii Martha Margaret.
viii Gerard.

8 WILLIAM[9] NEWTON (John[8], William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) was born at "Little Hall Plantation," "part of the original grant owned by John Newton, the immigrant," in 1763. He inherited from his father Carleton Manor, and the estates at Campbell Forth, and at Hull, England.

"William Newton, when quite a young man, went to Alexandria, Virginia, and became a business partner of John L. Ricketts in an extensive shipping business with the West Indies and other countries. Several of his ships were captured by the French and gave rise to spoliation claims for his descendants. One of William Newton's ships was commanded by Capt. Bathurst Daingerfield, the first of his name in Alexandria." * * *

"William Newton was one of the six gentlemen to whom the last letter of George Washington was written. James Hooe was another.

"These gentlemen were members of the Alexandria Assembly, which was frequently attended by General and Mrs. Washington. This letter was in the old museum and a copy in possesion of the grandchildren of William Newton, and was prized as the last letter of General Washington."

The wife of William Newton was Jane Barr Stuart, of Cameron, Fairfax County, Virginia, at which place they were married, February 28, 1792. She was descended from Sir John and Lady Lucy Stuart, of Stirling Castle Scotland, and was born at Cameron, in 1775. "Mrs. Newton was remarkably handsome. A beautiful St. Mennin portrait of her hung for years in the Cochran Art Gallery, Washington." She died in February, 1815. William Newton died December 26, 1814.

Children:

9 i John Thomas, married, first, Amelia Kirk, second, Odele Izzard.

ii Mary Ricketts, married Francis P. Adams.

12 iii William Stuart, married Mary McAndree.

iv Capt. Henry Carloven, in the U. S. Navy.

v Lieut. Edwin Barr, in the U. S. Navy; died on U. S. Frigate, "Hornet."
13 vi Jane Eliza, married Charles W. Woolsey.
vii Hon. Thomas Willoughby.
viii Monroe.
ix Sinah Ann, married George Peter Wise, of Alexandria, in 1829.
x Orlando.
ix Fenwick Augustine, died without issue.

9 COMMODORE JOHN THOMAS[10] NEWTON (William[9], John[8], William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) of the United States Navy, was born at Alexandria, May 26, 1793. "He was educated at Nantes, in France, * * * entered the United States Navy very early in life, and served nearly half a century. He saw active service during the War of 1812 and received honorable mention. He was presented with an elegant sword by the citizens of Alexandria for gallant conduct on board the sloop-of-war Hornet. He was in command of Pensacola, Brooklyn, and Portsmouth Navy Yards and of the home squadron." His first wife was Amelia, daughter of Thomas Kirk, of Brooklyn, New York. He married, second, Odele daughter of Governor Ralph Izzard of South Carolina. Commodore Newton died suddenly, July 28, 1857, at the home of General Winder, in Washington, D. C. At the time of his death he was President of the Naval Retiring Board. His second wife survived him.

Children (by first wife):

i Sarah, married Henry Worthing.
ii William, died without issue.
iii Charles, died without issue.

iv Thomas Willoughby, died in Australia.
10 v Gordon Mayo, married Emma Farror.
11 vi Amelia, married Floyd Baily.
vii Odele, died without issue.
viii Elizabeth, died without issue.
ix Lila.

10 CAPT. GORDON MAYO[11] NEWTON (John Thomas[10], William[9], John[8], William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]), of the United States Navy, married Emma, daughter of Commodore Farror.

Children:

i Dorothy, married Edwin G. Seibles, of South Carolina.
ii A daughter.

11 AMELIA[11] NEWTON (John Thomas[10], William[9], John[8], William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) married Floyd Baily, Esq., of New York.

Child:

i Emily Baily, married Capt. Huyer, of South Carolina.

12 COL. WILLIAM STUART[10] NEWTON (William[9], John[8], William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]), of the United States Army, was born in Alexandria, November 30, 1796. He graduated from West Point, receiving his commission as Colonel during the administration of President Monroe. Colonel Newton married Mary McAndree. He died in 1837, when in command of Baton Rouge, Louisiana.

Child:

i Roberta, married Col. William Moorehead, of Kentucky.

13 JANE ELIZA[10] NEWTON (William[9], John[8], William[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) married Charles W. Woolsey, of New York.

Child:

i Eliza Woolsey, married —— Howland.

14 CAPT. THOMAS[4] NEWTON (John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) was born in 1678. There was recorded in Westmoreland County, in 1709, a deposition of "Thomas Newton, aged thirty-one, or thereabouts, one of the sons of John Newton, the elder, late of Kingston, upon the Hull, Master and Mariner, and later of Westmoreland County." He married, in 1702, Elizabeth, born in 1687, daughter of Nehemiah and Behethland (Gilson) Starke. Her mother, Behethland Gilson, was born in 1666 and died in 1693. She was the daughter of Major Andrew Gilson and his wife, Behethland, widow of —— Dade, who, by her first husband, had a son, Francis Dade. After Thomas Newton's death, his widow married Colonel Samuel Oldham. In a deed dated September 28, 1728, conveying her part of the land granted by patent to her mother, Mrs. Gilson, she names Willoughby Newton as her "son and heir." She died in April, 1759, aged seventy-two. Captain Thomas Newton died in 1728, aged about fifty. His will, dated August 26, 1727, and recorded January 31, of that year (O. S.), mentions children, Willoughby, Catherine Brent, Elizabeth, and Behethland. His son, Willoughby Newton, was made executor.

Children:

15 i Willoughby, married Sarah Eskridge.

ii Catherine Brent.

iii Elizabeth, married —— Keeme; grandson, Newton Keeme.

iv Behethland, married Rev. Walter Jones.

15 CAPT. WILLOUGHBY[5] NEWTON (Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) married Sarah, born in 1708, daughter of Colonel George and Rebecca (Bonum) Eskridge (see Eskridge Family). Rebecca Bonum was the first wife of Colonel Eskridge, and the daughter of Samuel and Margaret (Phillpot) Bonum. The tomb of Mrs. Sarah Newton is at Wilmington, the early seat of the Newtons, near the head of Bonum's Creek, in Westmoreland County, Virginia, and shows that she was born in 1708 and died in 1753. The inscription is as follows:

"Beneath this stone are deposited the remains of Mrs. Sarah Newton, daughter of George Eskridge and late wife of Captain Willoughby Newton of Westmoreland County, Who after having justly established the character of a dutiful child, a faithful friend, an affectionate Mother and sincere Christian, departed this life on the 2nd of December, 1753, in the 46th year of her age."

The tomb of Captain Newton's mother is beside that of his wife, but the inscription is no longer legible, except the words, "Col. Samuel Oldham," whom she had, as a widow, married.

Mrs. Newton's sister, Elizabeth Eskridge married, first, Captain William Aylett and afterward Doctor James Steptoe. His eldest son was George Steptoe. He owned the place afterward called "Windsor," where Mr. R. T. Brown lived, the grandfather of Thomas Brown and Rev. G. W. Beale, who has been most kind in supplying data for this branch of the family. There is a deed of June 10, 1769, of John Lane and Katherine, his wife, to William Carr Lane. It recites that it conveys part of a tract of land given by Captain Willoughby Newton to William Jett and Katharine, his wife, now, since Jett's decease, having intermarried with John Lane.

Another dated June 12, 1769, is a deed of John Lane and Katharine, his wife, of Loudoun County, Virginia, to James Hardage Lane, of Fairfax County—land devised by Willoughby Newton to said Katharine. Lettie Lawson Lane married William Lane, in Kentucky, and a brilliant member of the Bar of that State, is her descendant. She traces her descent to Katharine Newton Lane whose sister Letice married Thomas Lawson.

Captain Willoughby Newton died at Whittington, since changed to Wilmington, in Westmoreland County, in 1767, leaving one son and seven daughters. In his will of December 27, 1766, of record in Westmoreland County, he names his daughter, Katherine, and in the codicil mentions her again as Katherine Lane (she married John Lane, who qualified as guardian of the Jett children). There is a legacy to "my grandson, Richard Jackson, granddaughter Annie Jackson," and "granddaughter Elizabeth Ashton."

Children:

16 i John, married Elizabeth ———.

ii Katharine, married, first, William Jett, second, John Lane.

iii Judith Brent, married Brereton Kenner.

iv Lettice, married Thomas Lawson.

v Martha, married John Berryman.

vi Sarah, married Benjamin Berryman.

vii Elizabeth.

viii Mary, married, first, about 1770, Joseph Lane (see Lane Family, No. 2, Westmoreland branch), second —— Pickett.

16 JOHN[6] NEWTON (Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) was a vestryman of Cople Parish

in 1755. He married Elizabeth ———. He had only one child, Willoughby, living at the time of his death. His will, dated 1767, proved Feb. 24, 1767, mentions an unborn child. He died before his father.

Son:

17 i Willoughby, married Sally (Poythress) Lee.

17 WILLOUGHBY[7] NEWTON (John[6], Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) married Sally, daughter of Peter Poythress, of Branchester, Prince George County, Virginia. She was the widow of Richard Henry Lee, of Lee Hall, Westmoreland County. The father of Peter Poythress was Robert Poythress, who had one son and nine daughters. His son, Peter, married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Bland, of Jordan's, and had eight daughters and one son. Their daughter, Sally Bland Poythress, at the age of sixteen, married Richard Henry Lee, who at the time was sixty years of age. He was the son of Henry Lee, and the grandfather of General R. E. Lee. Her second husband was Willoughy Newton. She died at Lee Hall May 24, 1828, aged 81 years. The will of Willoughby Newton of Linden, Westmoreland County, Virginia, was dated May 28th, 1812 and proved June 22nd, 1812. He was member of House of Delegates, for Westmoreland in 1793; sheriff in 1806-8.

Children:

18 i Willoughby, married, first, Elizabeth Armistead, second, Mary Stevenson Brockenbrough.

ii Thomas F., died at Lee Hall January 29, 1827.

iii Sarah, married Colonel James Smith, of Mantua, Northumberland County, Virginia.

18 WILLOUGHBY[8] NEWTON (Willoughby[7], John[6], Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) of Linden, born December, 1802; educated at William and Mary College; member of House of Delegates, from Westmoreland County, 1827-32. member of Congress 1843-5; influential member of Virginia Legislature, during the period of the Confederacy; married, in 1829, Mary Stevenson, daughter of Judge William Brockenbrough, of Court of Appeals, of Virginia.

Children by second wife only:

19 i William Brockenbrough, married Mary Mann Page.
ii Sarah, married Dr. Philip Smith, of Winchester, Virginia.
20 iii Willoughby, married, Eliza Marshall.
iv Mary, died young.
21 v John Brockenbrough, married Reberta Page Williamson.
vi Robert Murphey, served in C. S. A., married Annie Arnest, of Westmoreland County, has one son, Thomas Maud Newton.
vii Judith White, married Edwin Claybrook, of Westmoreland.
22 viii Edward Colston, of Linden, married Lucy Yates Tyler.

19 WILLIAM BROCKENBROUGH[9] NEWTON (Willoughby[8], Willoughby[7], John[6], Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) Captain 4th Virginia Cavelry C. S. A., was killed, while commanding his company, at Raccoon Ford, in 1863. He married Mary Mann, daughter of Charles L. C. Page, of Hanover County.

Children:

i Willoughby, attorney-at-law, Hanover County, and Richmond City; married Sue Boston, of Madison County. He has three children.

ii Lucy Landon Page, married John St. Clair Brookes, attorney-at-law, Washington, D. C.

iii Kate, married Walter Christian, clerk of Hustings Court, Richmond, Virginia.

20 WILLOUGHBY[9] NEWTON (Willoughby[8], Willoughby[7], John[6], Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) served in C. S. Army, where he lost a leg, in action; married Elizabeth Marshall, of Fauquier County, Virginia.

Children:

i James Heath Marshall Newton, born November 6th, 1866, attorney-at-law at Newport News, Virginia, a man of great promise. Married Mary Nelson. He died 1899, left one son.

ii Mary Willoughby, married Claud Boxley, of Fauquier County, Virginia; died without issue.

iii Rebecca Peyton, died unmarried.

iv Edward Marshall, married Elizabeth Yates, of Fauquier; several children.

v Bessie, died young.

vi Jaqueline Ambler, married —— — —.

21 RIGHT REV. JOHN BROCKENBROUGH[9] NEWTON, M. D. D. D. (Willoughby[8], Willoughby[7], John[6], Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) born February 7th, 1840, died May 28th 1897; served as surgeon in 40th Virginia Infantry, and later with rank of Major, in charge of hospitals. He entered the ministery

of the Episcopal Church in 1871, was consecrated Bishop Coadjutor, of the Diocese of Virginia, May 16, 1894. He married at Orange, Virginia, November 5, 1862, Reberta Page, daughter of Joseph A. and Mary Mann Page Williamson.

Children:

i William Brockenbrough, of Norfolk, Virginia, married Mary Shields, issues Reberta Page and William Shields.

ii Mary Mann Page, married William G. Stanard, of Richmond, Secretary and Librarian of Vir. His. Society. Authoress of Bacon's Rebellion, 1907.

iii Sarah Bland, d. young.

iv John Brockenbrough, of Roanoke, Virginia, President of Virginia Iron, Coal and Coke Company, married Laura Neal Marion, of North Carolina; has son John B. Jr.

v Joseph, d. infant.

vi Willoughby, married Alice Oliver; died in Bristol, Virginia, December 17, 1908, leaving a daughter.

vii Robert Page, of Middletown, Connecticut, married Effie Ingles, issue, [1]Reberta Page, [2]Janet, [3]John Brockenbrough.

viii McQuire, M. D., Professor University College of Medicin, Richmond, Virginia.

ix Otway Byrd, Pulaski, Virginia.

x Chauning Moore, married Margaret Watson, of Pulaski, died at Roanoke, Virginia, December 12, 1910, no children.

xi Alleine Williamson, married F. Lucas, of Charleston, S. C., has one daughter, Martha Jennings.

22 EDWIN COLSTON[9] (Willoughby[8], Willoughby[7], John[6], Willoughby[5], Thomas[4], John[3], Thomas[2], Sir John[1]) of Linden, married, in 1875 Lucy Yates, daughter of Dr. Watt H. Tyler, of Westmoreland.

Children:

i Tyler, dead.

ii Willoughby, dead; married and left one daughter.

iii Jane Blake, married William Walker, of Westmoreland.

iv Mary, married —— ——.

v Frederick, of Washington, D. C.

vi Blake.

vii Robert.

BREWER FAMILY

Brewer

BREWER FAMILY

Arms: Gules two bends wavy or, a chief vair, a mullet for difference.

Crest: A syren charged with a mullet for difference, her human part proper, her tail scaled or and gules divided parallel lines wavy.

The data on which the following account of the Brewer Family has been based, was obtained from a manuscript in possession of Mr. Julian Brewer, of Annapolis, Maryland.

There are early records of the Brewers in Wales. In Dunn's "Heraldic Visitations of Wales," page 353, is to be found the following: "Owen Brewerton Esq. sonne and heyre to John Brewerton ap Edward Brewerton ap William Brewerton second sonne to Sir Rondal Bruerton Knight of Malpas in Chrishire ap Sir William Bruerton."

The family was also in Somersetshire at a very early date.

"Isle Brewers [Somerset.] is a small parish seven miles southeast of Lamton, nine north from Chard and four north from Ilminster. After him (the earl of Worton) it had the family of Briwers or Brewer for its lords. The first of that name that occurs having any concern with Somersetshire is William, the son of Henry Brewer who held many offices of trust in the several reigns of Henry the First, Richard the First, and John, and was in such high esteem with King Richard the First that he was one of the three to whom the govern-

ment of the Kingdom was entrusted during his absence in the Holy Land. His principal residence was at Bridgewater, where he built a castle and hospital. For several successive years he served the office of sheriff for this county and Dorset (then united), as he had before for many other counties. He married Beatrix de Valla * * * by whom he had issue two sons, Richard, who died in his father's lifetime, and William, who succeeded him. As also five daughters * * * His son, William Brewer inherited his estates whereof Isle was one, and, 17 John, obtained from the King a grant of a discharge of his relief for all his lands. He took to wife Joan, the daughter of William de Veruon, Earl of Devon, and died the year 1232, 16 Henry III, without issue, whereupon a legal division of the estates taking place betwixt the five sisters * * *" (Ibid, Volume 1, pages 52, 53.)

"In the Conqueror's time this village [Obcombe, Somerset.] belonged to the Earl of Morton * * * It was one of those manors which were held by barony of the honor of Oakshampton and in the time of Henry II was possessed by William de Briwer or de Briewer a noble baron whose father, as Camden, in his Britannia writes, was so called because he was born on a *bruerium* or heath. This William de Briewer having much interest at court and being a particular favorite of Richard I and caressed and respected by all, raised a large estate, and his daughters, on the death of his son without issue, by marriage with the families of Breose, Wake, Wohun, La-fert and Percy, carried large possessions into those families." (*History Somerset,* Collinson, Volume 2, page 324. Printed in 1791.) The following is descriptive of tombs and inscriptions to be found at Chard, Somerset. "The church dedicated to St. Mary * * * At

the northeast corner of the fourth transept is an antique and stately mural monument of various kinds of marble and porphyry. The middle division contains two arched recesses in which are the effigies of the persons to whose memory it was erected, kneeling at the altar face to face, their hands in a suppliant posture resting on the altar. Behind the man are six sons, behind the woman five daughters, all kneeling in the same attitude. They are all in black robes and large ruffs, * * * On each side these recesses is a round column with a Corinthian capitol gilt. These pillars support the cornice, at the corners of which stand obelisks. Between them is a divided semi-circle pediment on the sides of which recline two angels * * *, one holding a dolphin, and the other a dove and palm branch. On the interval are the arms, Gules, two bends wavy or. Underneath is this inscription: 'Hereby lyeth interred (expecting their Savior) the bodyes of William Brewer of Chard phisitian and Deanes his wife, who living forty years in happy wedlock in full age departed this life; she dying 8th Nov. 1614, and 24th July 1618 having issue only six sons and five daughters all men and women growne. And all comforts to them.' " (Ibid, page 473.)

From records at Beckington, Somersetshire:

"Christopher Brewer in 1673 gave for the like purpose [to the poor of the Parish] 2 £ annually." (History of Somerset, Collison, Volume 2, page 202.)

The following is a note contained in the above mentioned manuscript and contributed by Colonel Chester:

"The will of Bartholomew Bruere of Southampton Street, in the parish of St. George, Bloomsbury, gentleman, is dated 13 Jan., 1750-1, and was proved in Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 8th May, 1769. It is very

brief. He leaves £20 to his daughter, Mary Child (by his first wife, Mary Bruere), and residue of his estate to his daughter, Henrietta Bruere (by his second wife, Dorothy Bruere), who proved the will, as executrix, and was then, 1769, still unmarried. Witnesses: Jerry Grant, Goulston Bruere, George Bruere." "Note: This is, of course, the B. Bruere died in Rathbone Place in April, 1769."

The names of the sons of William Brewer who married Deanes, who is stated to have been a daughter of "Mr. Baker of Croke hern in com Somersett," are given in the manuscript, mentioned at the beginning of this account, as Peter, William, Thomas, and "X pofer" (Christopher), and John, "citizen and grocer of London in Bartholomew Lane, 1634." This last cannot have been the son of William Brewer, as his will, which will be given later on in this genealogy, states his father to have been Thomas Brewer. His wife is stated to have been Mary, daughter of Ralph Grove, of the Temple and of Canterbury. In the will of John Brewer, just mentioned, he calls his wife Mary. It may be that the Thomas, son of William and Deanes Baker, was his father. The Brewers were connected by marriage with the Howards and Odells, as is shown by the following records: "A William Haward, of the Grange, Gillingham, had three sons in his second marriage, Thomas ('of the Grange'), the eldest, and Samuel and John. The Grange is about two miles from Gillingham, Kent * * * In Thorpe Roffense are found some inscriptions. In Mr. Thomas Haward's Chapel belonging to his manor of Granche, Gillingham Church, Diocese of Rochester: 'Here lyeth Capt. Thomas Hayward, lord of the Manor of Granche. Arms, a bull's head cabosed between three mullets, Ha-

ward, impaling three crescents.' 'Here lyeth Ann Haward, wife of Thos. Haward, Esq., of Granch, and daughter of Rowland Odell, descended from the ancient family of Odells of Odell, Bedfordshire.' She died in 1628, leaving but one child, a daughter, who evidently married William Keene, for another inscription gives, 'Mary, daughter of Thomas Hayward and relict of William Keene, of White Hall, London,' with the same arms as the above. This Thomas had a brother, John Haward, who died in 1611, leaving children, Thomas, son and heir, seven years old at time of his father's death; Alice, who married Thomas Meares; and Dorothy, who married a William Brewer. The inscription on her tomb reads, 'Dorothy, daughter of John Haward, of Feversham, gent, and wife of William Brewer, gent.' Arms: Haward, as blazoned above, impaling Brewer, two bends wavy and a canton vaire."

THOMAS[1] BREWER is mentioned in the will of his son, John, dated September 4, 1631. It reads, "To my dearly beloved father Thomas Brewer, eight pounds yearly and every year so long as he shall happen to live after my decease payable quarterly." The surname of his wife was probably Drake, as in the same will his son, John, mentions his uncle, Roger Drake, "citizen and cloth maker of London."

Children (order of birth unknown):

1 i John, married Mary ———.
ii Thomas, mentioned in will above mentioned.

1 JOHN[2] BREWER (Thomas[1]), the emigrant, was a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses for Warwick River in 1629-30, and of the Council in 1632-34 (see Virginia Colonial Records 32 and 55). He had an

estate called "Stanley Hundred," in Warwick County, and one called "Brewer's Borough." He died in 1635, and in the same year his widow re-married, as appears from a patent for one thousand acres in the County of Nansemond, received June 11, 1635, by Reverend Thomas Butler in right of his wife, "Marie, widow of John Brewer, Esq." Thomas Butler was pastor of Deivigh, in Warwick County. This land is still known as "Brewer's Neck." John Brewer's will, dated September 4, 1631, and probated May 13, 1636, in Nansemond, now Isle of Wight County, is here given:

"John Brewer, London, England. Will dated Sept. 4, 1631. Probated May 13, 1636. Citizen and Grocer.

"I do will that after my decease my body be buried without any mourning apparel or gowns given to any but those of mine own household. To my dearly beloved father Thomas Brewer, eight pounds yearly and every year so long as he shall happen to live after my decease (payable quarterly). I do will and bequeath unto my son, John Brewer, my plantation in Virginia called 'Stanley Hundred,' also 'Brewers Borough,' only the third part of the profits thereof arising during the life of Mary, my wife, I do give and bequeath unto her, as also the third part of all my goods and chattels, besides which is also due unto her by custom of the city of London. To my son Roger Brewer and my daughter Margaret Brewer forty pounds apiece, payable at day of marriage or age of one and twenty. To my brother Thomas Brewer 40 S and to each of his children 10 S in one year after my decease. The residue to my said three children John, Roger and Margaret, to be equally divided between them, and I make them executors, but as they are now young and not able of themselves to manage and dispose of

those things that belong unto them, I do hereby authorize and appoint my dearly beloved wife Mary Brewer and my loving uncle Roger Drake, citizen and cloth maker of London, not only overseers, but also full and absolute guardians unto my said children. If my son John happen to die before he attain the age of twenty and one years, then my plantation to go to my son Roger and his heirs forever. And if both of my said sons happen to die before they attain the age of twenty and one years, then my said plantation to descend half to my daughter Margaret and half to my wife. To each of the said guardians 40 S, to buy each of them a ring for remembrance of me." Administration was granted to the widow, Mary Brewer, and also to Thomas Butler (her second husband), it being stated that the testator had lately died in Virginia.

Children:

2 i John.
ii Roger.
iii Margaret.

2 JOHN[3] BREWER (John[2], Thomas[1]) is mentioned in his father's will dated 1635, as a minor. He received from his father the estate of "Stanley Hundred," in Warwick County, and "Brewer's Borough." He was probably the John Brewer who was Burgess for Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1657-58. His wife was Ann ———. John Brewer died in 1669. A search of the records of Isle of Wight County has not discovered a will left by him. An inventory of his estate was filed June 15, 1669, by his relict and executrix, Mrs. Ann Holiday. She must have re-married within a week or two of his death. There is an entry, dated May 20, 1671,

in an old record book of the Virginia General Court, the only one now remaining later than 1640, that John Harloe informed the Court that Mr. Anthony Holiday (of Nansemond, in Isle of Wight), who married the widow of John Brewer, held more land in Warwick County than the probate called for. John Brewer left a very large estate which was valued at eighty-seven thousand six hundred and twenty-one pounds of tobacco (then used in the Colony as a standard of valuation). It included £155 in gold and silver money, and seventy-eight ounces of valuable plate. His son may have been the John Brewer who held the estate of "Stanley Hundred," in Warwick County, Virginia, though he lived in Nansemond, in 1717. Another son may be the Thomas Brewer who was a citizen of New-Port Parish, Isle of Wight County, in 1722, and was Sheriff of Isle of Wight in 1725. This may be the Thomas Brewer, of Isle of Wight, who made a will dated March 4, and proved May 23, 1729. His legatees were his wife, daughters, Mary and Ann, and sons, John and Thomas H. It confirmed gifts of two hundred pounds sterling each, which he had already given to his children, and gave them, in addition, each one hundred pounds sterling. It named his son, Thomas, executor. This Thomas may be the Thomas Brewer who received a deed from his brother, John Brewer, dated 1733, and recorded in Isle of Wight County. A John Brewer patented land in Isle of Wight in 1742.

Records of some early settlers of the name of Brewer in the Colony of Maryland are here given:

George Brewer and Ann, his wife, transported by Captain Jarboe about 1658. (See Liber 10, Folio 500.) [No office or place is given.] Thomas Brewer trans-

ported 1665. Nicholas Brewer, of Dorchester County, Maryland, transported 1669. Susannah Brewer transported 1672. John Brewer transported 1673. William Brewer transported 1674. Hannah Brewer transported 1676. John Brewer (orphan) of John Brewer of Anne Arundel County, transported 1677. Thomas Brewer transported Oct., 1667.

The connection of the Maryland branch of the Brewer Family with the first generations in Virginia has not been established.

JOHN[1] BREWER came to Maryland about 1657-58. He is stated to have been born about 1620 in Virginia, and, so far as public records show, was the first of the name in Maryland. He had lands in Anne Arundel County in 1658, on which he lived and built a brick residence. This estate was on the South River and a part of it was afterward owned by Nicholas Brewer, the son of Nathaniel Newton and Mary (Burch) Brewer. John Brewer held large tracts of land, at one time having three thousand acres in Anne Arundel County, and also six hundred and forty acres in Talbot County, on the Wye River. He received a grant in Anne Arundel County from Lord Baltimore, concerning which James Brewer, the father of Doctor William P. Brewer, of New Orleans, wrote in 1858: "This is a very poor copy of the original deed, written in black letter English, now in the possession of my cousin, Nathaniel Newton Brewer, who resides on the estate as heir in entail. My ancestor, John Brewer, of Brewerton, added very largely to this estate both by grant from Lord Baltimore, and by purchase from others. But, alas! there are now only a few hundred acres left. If any of my posterity should hereafter have curiosity enough to make further inquiries about the family and

property of John Brewer of Brewerton, they will be able to obtain accurate information from the descendants of my uncle by marriage, Charles Peale of Philadelphia, whose son (my second cousin), Rembrandt Peale, made during his life a family tree of the descendants of John Brewer of Brewerton, as I have been creditably informed by Nicholas Brewer of Annapolis, Maryland, now deceased." The copy of the grant is here given:

John Brewer 400 acres Cecelius Absolute Lord and Proprietor of the Province of Maryland and Avalon Lord Baron of Baltimore.

To all persons to whom these presents shall come, Greetings in Our Lord God everlasting.

Know Ye that we, for in consideration that John Brewer of this Province, planter hath due unto him Four Hundred Acres of the land and upon such conditions and terms as are explained in our conditions of said Plantations of our Said Province of Maryland under our Greatest Seal at Arms, bearing date at London, the second day of July in the year of our Lord God 1649, it remaining upon Record in our Said Province of Maryland with such alterations as in them are made by our Declaration bearing date Sixth and Twentieth day of August, Anno Domini 1651, likewise remaining upon record in our Said Province of Maryland, do hereby grant to the said John Brewer a parcel of land called Brewerton lying on the West Side of the Chesapeake Bay and on the West Side of a River in the said Bay called Rhode River next adjoining the land of Thomas Besson the elder.

Beginning at the said Besson's Northern-most boundary, there is a Poke Hickory Tree, Bounding on the East by a line drawn North and by West from the said Poke-Hickory for breadth Two Hundred Perches to a marked

Oak; on the North by a line drawn West and by South from the said Oak for length Three Hundred and Twenty Perches on the West, by a line drawn South and by East thereon of the West and by South line for breadth, Two Hundred Perches until it intersects Parallel drawn from the land of the said Besson on the South, with said land and parallel, containing and now laid out Four Hundred Acres more or less, together with all profits, rights and benefits thereunto belonging, Royal minus excepted to have and, to hold the same unto him, the said John Brewer his heirs and assigns forever, to be holden of us and our heirs as of our Manor of Baltimore in free and common Socage by fealty only for all services yielding and paying therefor yearly unto us and our heirs at our receipt at St. Mary's at the two most usual Feasts in the year viz: at the Feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, and at the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel by even and equal portions of rent of Eight Shillings Sterling in Silver or Gold or the full value thereof in such commodities as we or our heirs of such officer or officers appointed by us or our heirs from time to time to collect and receive the same shall accept in discharge thereof at the choice of us and our heirs of such officer or officers as aforesaid. Given at St. Mary's under our Great Seal of our Said Province of Maryland, Anno Domini 1651. Witness our Trusty and well beloved Josias Tendall, Esq., our Lieutenant of our Said Province.
(Signed) Cecilius Calvert.

The following memoranda from the Land Office refers to lands held by him:

1st. John Brewer assignment of "Right" for 150 A. from George Duddington and Warrant in 1658, Liber O, Folio 71.

2nd. John Brewer demand for Warrant for 500 A. in 1658, Liber O, Folio 71.

3rd. John Brewer Warrant for 150 A. in 165— Liber O, 388.

4th. John Brewer Enters Rights demand and Warrant for 900 A. 1658 to 1661. Liber R and X, Folio 69.

5th. John Brewer Assignment from Archer Arbuckle for 250 A., 1658 to 1661. Liber R and X, Folio 92.

6th. John Brewer Warrant for 400 A. 1658 to 1661. Liber R and X, 689.

7th. John Brewer Assignment from John Larkins for 300 A. 1661 to 1662. Liber X and A A, Folio 215.

8th. John Brewer, Assignment from Richard Tydings for 50 A. 1661 to 1662. Liber X and A A, Folio 411.

9th. John Brewer Enters Rights, Demanded and Warrant for 640 A. 1661 to 1662. Liber X and A A. Folio 411.

10th. John Brewer Patent for the "Security" 66 A., Aug. 5th, 1664. Liber No. 7, Fol. 267.

At a Council meeting held in Anne Arundel County, July 12, 1658, John Brewer, with others, was appointed a Commissioner and Justice of the County Court for Anne Arundel County (3rd Md. Ar., pages 348-424). The following is a record of this appointment, although no year is given.

At a Council held at Anne Arundel County the 12th July: Present the Governor, the Secretary Mr. Nathaniel Utie. "John Brewer and others appointed Commissioners and Justices of the Peace * * *."

April 16th, 1661 "John Norwood Sheriffe of Anne Arundel County retournes Burgesses for that County, John Brewer, Samuel Chew Gent" (Md. Archives, Vol.

1, Folio 396). "Then appeared for Anne Arundel Burgesses John Brewer and Samuel Chew Gent."

April 23rd, 1661 John Brewer and others a Committee of the House of Burgesses ordered to "draw up an Act empowering the Governor and Council in the Intervall between this Assembly and the next to raise what forces * * *" (Ibid, Folio 400.)

Letter from Edward Lloyd written "From Mr. Brewer's in South River this 20th day of June 1662" (3rd Md. Ar., Folio 460-61.)

John Brewer, the first in Maryland, married, about 1640, Elizabeth, supposed to have been the sister of Nathaniel Heathcoat, of Anne Arundel County. November 13, 1675, Col. William Burgess exhibited the will of Edmund Tounhill, witnessed by "John Brewer and Elizabeth, his wife," both of Anne Arundel County, now deceased. John Brewer died, probably, soon after August 5, 1664, the last date of his receiving a land patent, and September 16 of the same year, when the patent was issued on his warrant for "Widow's Chance," to Elizabeth, his relict. This may be the tract that is stated to have been acquired by Elizabeth, widow of John Brewer, in Talbot County, in 1664, containing six hundred and forty acres. Elizabeth died in 1667, leaving a will dated March 6, 1667, and proved in May, 1668. It states that the testatrix is a resident of Anne Arundel County, and all the witnesses are residents of that County. One of these witnesses, Captain Thomas Besson, was a Justice of the County Court, and Nathaniel Heathcoat was Clerk of the Court. She names her daughter, Rachel, and sons, John and William, then minors, the eldest lacking several years of seventeen, and makes Nathaniel Heathcoat their guardian and tutor, desiring him to re-

side on the plantation where she then lived, if he so wishes. There is recorded an act empowering Nathaniel Heathcoat to sell land willed to be sold by the Widow Brewer deceased, "and the same disassented by this house" (2 Md. Ar., 428). The daughter, Rachel, judging from provisions of her mother's will, was married when it was executed. No will of John Brewer has been found in the records of Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Children:

i Rachel, born in 1642; probably married at the date of her mother's will.

1 ii John, a minor at the date of his mother's will; married Sarah Ridgley.

48 iii William, a minor at the date of his mother's will; married Mary ———.

1 JOHN[2] BREWER (John[1]), son of the first John Brewer of Maryland, was a minor at the date of his mother's will, 1667. He was born about 1644. His land patents in Maryland are recorded in the Land Office, one for "Exemption," in 1667, the year his mother made her will, three hundred acres (Liber 11, Folio 135); one of one hundred and fifty acres; in 1678, Colliesby (Liber 20, Folio 68); and another for "Brewer's Chance," one hundred and fifty-two acres, in 1686 (Liber 22, Folio 194). His wife was Sarah, daughter of Colonel Henry Ridgley, "of Indian fame," by his second wife, Sarah Warner. Colonel Ridgey's first wife was Elizabeth Howard. Henry Ridgely was Justice, 1679; Captain, 1689; Major, 1690; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1694; Burgess, 1692-3-5; Colonel, 1696. (Md. Archives.) John Brewer died in 1690, leaving a will, dated April 5, 1690, and

proved in 1694. (See Wills, Inventory H. B., No. C., Book 11, Folio 3-4. (Place not given.) In it he gives five hundred and fifty acres to his sons, John and Eke (Isaac). His widow, Sarah Brewer, with John Gray and William Brewer, was surety (Folio 4, Inventory, Folio 5). In this inventory are to be found the following: one small round table; one brass warming pan; one brass mortar and pestle. The last named is in the possession of Mr. Julian Brewer (August 19, 1905). His widow married, in April, 1691, Thomas Odell, by whom she had the following children: Thomas, born January 7, 1692 (O. S.); Henry, born April 15, 1694; Elizabeth, born June 5, 1696, and baptized in 1698; Ann, born March 11, 1701, died 1702; Rignell, youngest son; Sarah, youngest daughter. There was another child, Ann, who married Joseph Newton. The names of these children are taken from the will of Thomas Odell.

Children:

i Isaac, born in 1684; mentioned as "Eke," in the will of his father; died young.

2 ii John, married Dinah Battee.

iii Joseph, born Aug. 20, 1688; inherited part of Larkington; married Jane Rutland, Dec. 18, 1715; no children; died Dec. 3, 1718.

47 iv Elizabeth, married Ninian Magruder.

2 JOHN[3] BREWER (John[2], John[1]) was born August 20, 1686. He married Dinah Battee, February 14, 1704, and died April 5, 1730. His will was probated April 5, in that year. Dinah (Battee) Brewer died December 21, 1732. She was the daughter of Ferdinando Battee, who was commissioned Justice of Anne Arundel County,

1683-94, by Lord Baltimore. (Md. Archives, Vol. 7, p. 611; Vol. 8, p. 411.)

Children:

3 i Elizabeth, married James Sanders.
4 ii John, married Eleanor Maccubbin.
29 iii Sarah, married Christian Geist.
30 iv Joseph, married Mary Stockett.
42 v Ferdinand, married Elizabeth Battee.
vi Dinah, born Nov. 17, 1719.
vii Henry, born April 24, 1722.
44 viii Nicholas, married Rachel ———.
ix Deborah, born March 7, 1726.

3 ELIZABETH[4] BBEWER (John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born September 12, 170—. She married James Sanders, of Anne Arundel County, February 21, 1725. He was the son of Robert and Rachel (Groome) Sanders, and was born March 16, 1700.

Children:

i Mary Sanders, born March 9, 1726.
ii James Sanders, born July 21, 1729.
iii Ann Sanders, born July 11, 1731.
iv Rebecca Sanders, born Feb. 17, 1733.
v Robert Sanders, born Dec. 29, 1735.
vi Sarah Sanders, born Jan. 6, 1737.
vii William Sanders, born Nov. 30, 1738.
viii Elizabeth Sanders, born Nov. 2, 1740.
ix Deborah Sanders, born Sept. 3, 1744.
x Dinah Sanders, born in August, 1751.

4 JOHN[4] BREWER (John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born May 7, 1709. He married Eleanor Maccubbin, in 1727. Her portrait is owned by Mr. Julian Brewer. His will

was dated October 26, 1754, and probated November 25, in the same year.

Children:

	i	Dinah, born Feb. 14, 1728; unmarried.
	ii	John, born Dec. 10, 1730; died in infancy.
5	iii	William, married Rebecca Newton.
	iv	Joseph, born Aug. 29, 1734; married R. Wootten.
22	v	Eleanor, married John Allen.
23	vi	John, married Susannah Newton.
24	vii	Elizabeth, married John Wilmot.
	viii	Nicholas, born May 14, 1744; unmarried.
25	ix	Rachel, twin sister of Nicholas, married Charles Wilson Peale.
	x	Jane, born Nov. 2, 1746; married her cousin, Joseph Brewer.
26	xi	Mary, married James Boyle.

5 WILLIAM[5] BREWER (John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born June 20, 1732. He inherited Larkington, after the death of Joseph Brewer, his great-uncle. He married Rebecca, daughter of Joseph and Ann Newton, of Prince George's County, December 3, 1765. Rebecca (Newton) Brewer died in 1802.

Children:

	i	Ann Newton, born Nov. 8, 1766.
	ii	John, born July 15, 1769.
6	iii	Joseph, married Mary Birkhead.
	iv	Eleanor, born Sept. 12, 1772.
	v	Nathaniel Newton, born July 8, 1774.
11	vi	William, married Mary Robinson Chiswell.

6 JOSEPH[6] BREWER (William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2],

John[1]) was born January 10, 1771. He married Mary Birkhead, February 7, 1802. They were married by Reverend John W. Compton.

Children:

7 i Rebecca, married Stephen Robinson.
8 ii Joseph Newton, married Ann Chew.
iii Mary Jane, died Sept. 30, 1840.
iv Sarah Ann, born in 1806; unmarried; died Dec. 26, 1871.
v John William, born in 1807.
9 vi Nathaniel Newton, married Mary Eleanor Burch.

7 REBECCA[7] BREWER (Joseph[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born November 30, 1803. She married Captain Stephen Robinson, and died March 10, 1838.

Child:

i Mary Virginia Robinson, born in 1834; buried at Larkington.

8 JOSEPH NEWTON[7] BREWER (Joseph[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Ann Chew, of Owensville, Ann Arundel County. He died March 11, 1844.

Child:

i Nathaniel, born in 1844; died in 1848.

9 NATHANIEL NEWTON[7] BREWER (Joseph[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born April 6, 1817. He married, November 16, 1848, Mary Eleanor, daughter of Joseph Newton and Eleanor (Brewer) Burch, of Prince George County, Maryland. Her moth-

er was the daughter of Doctor William Brewer, of Montgomery County, Maryland. Mary Eleanor (Burch) Brewer was born December 5, 1825. (See No. 8.) Nathaniel Newton Brewer died September 16, 1896.

Children:

i Eleanor, born May 20, 1850; married ——— Lattimer, Nov. 8, 1876 (living at Larkington in 1904).

ii William Grove, born Nov. 1, 1852; died unmarried, May 16, 1863.

iii Nicholas, born Nov. 25, 1854; unmarried (living at Larkington in 1904).

iv Joseph Newton, born Jan. 12, 1857; died unmarried, in Jan., 1892.

10 v Mary Elizabeth, married Dr. John Collinson.

10 MARY ELIZABETH[8] BREWER (Nathaniel Newton[7], Joseph[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born January 29, 1860. She married Doctor John Collinson.

Children:

i Mary Collinson.

ii John Collinson.

iii Newton Brewer Collinson.

iv Edward Collinson.

11 DR. WILLIAM[6] BREWER (William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) of Montgomery County, was born July 24, 1777. He married Mary Robinson Chiswell.

Children:

12 i Eleanor, married Joseph N. Burch.

ii William, unmarried.

13 iii John, married Elizabeth S. Buchanan.

iv Joseph Chiswell, died in infancy.
v Benjamin Rush, died in infancy.
17 vi Mary, married Amishadi Moore.
vii Sarah, twin sister of Mary; died in infancy.
viii Hester, died in infancy.
18 ix James, married Sophia Bradford.
x Joseph, married Anetta Seliman.
xi Camillas, unmarried.
19 xii Nicholas, married, first, Martha Plater (or Martha Plater Williams), second, Ruth C. W. Jones.
xiii Elizabeth, died in infancy.
xiv George, married Aletha T. Young.
xv Rebecca, died in infancy.

12 ELEANOR[7] BREWER (William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2] John[1]) married Joseph N. Burch.

Children:

i William Burch.
ii John Burch.
iii James Burch.
iv Mary Eleanor Burch, married Nathaniel Newton Brewer (see No. 9).

13 JOHN[7] BREWER (William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Elizabeth S. Buchanan. They lived at Rockville, Montgomery County, Maryland.

Children:

14 i William, married Matilda Russell.
15 ii John Buchanan, married Virginia Fletcher Russell.
iii Mary.
16 iv Eleanor, married Spencer Jones.

14 WILLIAM[8] BREWER (John[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Matilda Russell.

Child:

i William.

15 JOHN BUCHANAN[8] BREWER (John[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Virginia Fletcher Russell.

Children:

i John B.
ii Virginia Russell.
iii Ellen Russell.
iv Nicholas.
v George.
vi Mary.
vii Lucy.
viii Lloyd.

16 ELEANOR[8] BREWER (John[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Spencer Jones.

Child:

i Elizabeth Jones, married Thomas Falvy; removed to New Orleans, La.

17 MARY[7] BREWER (William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Amishadi Moore.

Children:

i William Moore.
ii Frank Moore.
iii Nicholas Moore, married Fannie Bonham.
iv Mary.
v Margaret, married George Calmus.
vi Sarah Chiswell.

vii Cornelia.
viii Elizabeth.
ix Amishadi, married, first, Nina Ellot (Elliot?), second, Abbie Cabel.
x Catherine Le Rue.

18 JAMES[7] BREWER (William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Sophia Bradford, and removed to New Orleans, Louisiana.

Children:

i William, a physician.
ii James.
iii Nicholas.
iv Joseph.
v Mary Octavia.
vi Elizabeth.

19 NICHOLAS[7] BREWER (William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Martha Plater (also stated to be Martha Plater Williams).

Children:

i Arthur.
20 ii William.
21 iii Jane Plater, married James Lynn Davis.
iv Mary, married Harry Hunter.
v George, married Aletha T. Young.

20 WILLIAM M.[8] BREWER (Nicholas[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Ida White.

Children:

i Mary, married George T. Cramer.
ii Aletha, married Howard Griffith.
iii George N.

iv Nellie.
v Milton.
vi Margaret.
vii James Burch.
viii Lilian.
ix Stephen.
x Newton.

21 JANE PLATER[8] BREWER (Nicholas[7], William[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married James Lynn Davis.

Children:

i Nicholas Brewer Davis.
ii Manha William Davis.
iii Elizabeth Davis.
iv Garland Davis.
v Mary Brewer Davis, married Harry W. Hunter.
vi Jennie Davis.
vii Lynn Davis.
viii Nannie Hamner Davis.

22 ELEANOR[5] BREWER (John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born October 19, 1736. She married John Allen, December 15, 1763.

Children:

i John Allen, born Sept. 20, 1764.
ii Rachel Allen, born Oct. 24, 1766.
iii Joseph Allen, born Oct. 27, 1768.
iv Eleanor Allen, born June 14, 1770.
v Mary Allen, born March 3, 1772.
vi Sarah Allen, born about 1774; married, first, Charles Maccubbin, May 10, 1793, by whom she had Charles, born 1794; died unmarried; Eleanor, born 1796, mar-

ried George Maccubbin, Oct. 6, 1812; and Mary Clare, who married, Feb. 5, 1816, Daniel Martin, afterward Gov. of Md.; Sarah Allen Brewer married, second, in 1800 Nicholas Brewer (see No. 32).

23 JOHN[5] BREWER (John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born December 7, 1738. He married Susannah Newton (Peale).

Children:

i Ann Odell.
ii Joseph Nathaniel Newton.
iii Mary Newton.

24 ELIZABETH[5] BREWER (John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born December 26, 1740. She married John Wilmot.

Children:

i John Wilmot.
ii Ann Wilmot.
iii Emily Wilmot.

25 RACHEL[5] BREWER (John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born on South River, Anne Arundel County, May 14, 1744. She married Charles Wilson Peale, May 30, 1768. He was born at Chestertown, Kent County, Maryland, April 15, 1741, and died at Philadelphia, February 22, 1827. Rachel (Brewer) Peale died at Philadelphia, April 12, 1790. The second wife of Charles W. Peale was Elizabeth de Peyster, by whom he had six children.

Children:

i Margaret Jane Peale, born at Annapolis, Md.; lived twelve days.
ii Eleanor Peale, born March 24, 1770, at Annapolis.

iii Margaret Van Bordley Peale, born Jan. 13, 1772, at Annapolis.

iv Raphael Peale, born Feb. 17, 1774, at Annapolis; died March 5, 1825, at Philadelphia.

v Angelica Peale, born Dec. 22, 1775, at Charlestown; married Alexander Robinson; lived most of her life in Baltimore, Md.; died at Martinsburg, Va.

vi Rembrandt Peale, born Feb. 22, 1778 at Philadelphia.

vii Titian Ramsey Peale, born August 1, 1780, at Philadelphia; died when a very young man.

viii Rubens Peale, born May 4, 1784, at Philadelphia; died there in 1865.

ix Sophonisba Angoceolla Cornira Peale, born April 24, 1786, at Philadelphia, married Coleman Sellers; died at Philadelphia, in Oct., 1859, and was buried at Upper Darby.

x Rosalba Peale, born Oct. 25, 1788, at Philadelphia; died young.

26 MARY[5] BREWER (John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born September 3, 1748. She married James Boyle.

Child:

27 i James Boyle, married Susannah Maccubbin.

27 JAMES[6] BOYLE (Mary[5] Brewer, John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Susannah Maccubbin, May 11, 1812.

Children:

i James, a lawyer of Annapolis.

28 ii John H., married —— ———.

iii Edwin, a lawyer.

iv Mary.

v Ellen.
vi Llewellyn, Col. in the Mexican War; afterward practised law at Annapolis.

28 DR. JOHN H[7] BOYLE, (James[6], Mary[5] Brewer, John[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married —— ———.

Children (order of birth not known):

i Susan.
ii John.

29 SARAH[4] BREWER (John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born February 22, 1711, and baptized June 30, 1712. She married Christian Geist, July 9, 1730.

Children:

i Samuel Geist, born June 17, 1731.
ii Samuel Christian Geist, born in Jan. 1755.

30 JOSEPH[4] BREWER (John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born December 17, 1713. He married, in 1736, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Damaris (Welsh) Stockett.

Children:

i Thomas, born Jan 3, 1737; died Oct. 30, 1744.
ii Sarah, born July 24, 1738; married James Rawlings.
iii John, born March 13, 1740; it is stated by Dr. George G. Smith, of Macon, Ga., that John Brewer removed to North Carolina, and died in Georgia, about 1800; he left descendants.
31 iv Joseph, married his cousin, Jane Brewer.
41 v Henry, married Eleanor Welsh.
vi Mary Elizabeth, born Oct. 4, 1753; married Clem Richards, Sept. 22, 1784.

41-a vii Thomas Stockett, born Feb. 6, 1755; married Susannah Lampley.
viii Eleanor Stockett, born Jan. 29, 1757; married James Wharfe, July 28, 1796.
ix Rachel, supposed to have married William Ewing, July 5, 1790.

31 JOSEPH[5] BREWER (Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born May 23, 1744. He married his cousin, Jane, daughter of John and Eleanor Brewer, May 30, 1768. They were married by the Reverend David Love.

Children:

i John, born Nov. 9, 1769; died in infancy.
32 ii Nicholas, married Frances Davis.
iii William, born July 9, 1773; married Alice Thompson.
iv Joseph, born April 18, 1775; died young.
35 v John, married Elizabeth Gaston.
vi George, born May 1, 1780; died young.
vii Joseph, born Dec. 28, 1782; died young.
viii Mary, born May 8, 1784; died young.

32 NICHOLAS[6] BREWER (Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born June 10, 1771. He married, first, Frances, daughter of Robert Payne Davis, August 12, 1794. She was his first wife, and died July 7, 1799, aged twenty-four years, fourteen days. She was buried on a part of the plantation formerly owned by the Brewers, opposite Larkington, the property formerly owned by Nathaniel Newton Brewer, called "Brewerton," now owned by the Purdeys, of South River. Nicholas Brewer married, second, Sarah, daughter of John and Eleanor

(Brewer) Allen, and widow of Charles Maccubbin. (See No. 22.) Nicholas Brewer died March 13, 1839.

Children (by first wife):

33 i Nicholas, married, first, Julia Stewart, second, Catherine Musser Medairy.

34 ii Mary Jane, married Richard Ridgeley.

33 NICHOLAS[7] BREWER (Nicholas[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born November 23, 1795. He married, first, in 1819, Julia Stewart, who died about 1827, and, second, Catherine Musser Medairy, September 11, 1827. She was born June 20, 1807, and died October 16, 1862. Nicholas Brewer died October 16, 1864.

Children (by first wife):

i Fanny, born May 22, 1820; married Philip William Thomas, in March, 1842, died in 1846.

ii Nicholas, born in 1822; died in infancy.

iii Elizabeth, born in 1825; died in infancy.

(by second wife):

iv Nicholas, born July 12, 1828; died in December, 1897.

v George, born Oct. 30, 1829.

vi Dennis Claude, born Dec. 8, 1830; died in infancy.

vii Charles, born June 20, 1834.

viii Richard Henry, born Sept. 22, 1834; died June 5, 1864.

ix Isaac William, born Dec. 14, 1835; died Aug. 23, 1862.

x Kate, born May 24, 1837.

xi Lucy, born March 23, 1837 (?); died in April, 1903.

xii John William, born Nov. 28, 1840; died Nov. 15, 1880.

xiii Julian, born Oct. 8, 1844.

xiv Elizabeth Wirt, born Aug. 28, 1847.

34 MARY JANE[7] BREWER (Nicholas[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born September 16, 1820. She married Richard Ridgeley, and died in 1847.

Children:

i Frances Ann Ridgeley, married Elias Hyde, March 4, 1850.

34-a ii Mary Jane Ridgeley, married Elihu S. Riley.

iii Nicholas Brewer Ridgeley, born Feb. 27, 1825; died June 26, 1866.

iv Absolon Ridgeley, born Feb. 1. 1827; died unmarried March 12, 1858.

v Catherine Ridgeley, born Oct. 10, 1828; died Feb. 28, 1830.

vi Richard Henry Ridgeley, born May 11, 1830; died Sept. 29, 1831.

vii James Weems Ridgeley, born Feb. 10, 1832; died Sept. 30, 1833.

viii Charles Nicholas Ridgeley, born Oct. 8, 1833; died in infancy.

34-a MARY JANE[8] RIDGELEY (Mary Jane[7] Brewer, Nicholas[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born July 22, 1823. She married Elihu S. Riley, July 11, 1844, and died October 30, 1862.

Children:

34-b i Elihu S. Riley, married Rebecca Williams.

34-c ii Richard Ridgeley Riley, married Mary Baldwin.

34-d iii Mary Willie Riley, married Frank Jones.

34-b ELIHU S.[9] RILEY (Mary Jane[8] Ridgeley, Mary Jane[7] Brewer, Nicholas[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2],

John[1]) was born May 2, 1845. He married Rebecca Williams Tucker, December 4, 1872.

Children:

i Edith Rebecca, born Nov. 4, 1873.
ii Hugh Ridgeley, born June 5, 1875.
iii Clara Tucker, born Sept. 13, 1878.
iv George Donald, born March 7, 1885.

34-c RICHARD RIDGELEY[9] RILEY (Mary Jane[8] Ridgeley, Mary Jane[7] Brewer, Nicholas[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born March 20, 1845. He married Mary Baldwin.

Children:

i Mary.
ii Frank Ridgeley.
iii John A. B.
iv Ruth.
v Fannie, died in infancy.

34-d MARY WILLIE[9] RILEY (Mary Jane[8] Ridgeley, Mary Jane[7] Brewer, Nicholas[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born October 1, 1849. She married Frank Jones, and died in 1888.

Children:

i Frank Jones, died in infancy.
ii Herbert Jones, died in infancy.
iii Bertha Jones.
iv Frank Jones.
v Absalam Jones, died in infancy.
vi Mary Jane Jones.

35 JOHN[6] BREWER (Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born April 28, 1776 or '78. He married

Elizabeth Gaston, June 28, 1800. She was the daughter of George and Ann Gaston, and was born July 28, 1784. She died January 1, 1820. John Brewer married, second, April 27, 1823, Ann Duckett, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth Bealmear.

Children (by first wife):

36 i George Gaston, married Mary Curran.
ii John, born Dec. 27, 1802; a minister.
36-a iii William, born Feb. 2, 1804; a physician.
iv Edward, born Jan. 8, 1805; a physician.
36-b v James Boyle, married Eliza Ann Rawlings.
37 vi Nicholas, married Barbara Allen.
vii Ann Janetta, born Nov. 19, 1810.
viii Henry Augustus, born Aug. 10, 1811; died Aug. 20, 1812.
38 ix Eliza Louisa, married Francis White.
39 x Eleanor, married Louis Gardner Gassaway.
xi Adeline, born Feb. 18, 1817; died Sept. 29, 1818.
xii Mary, born Nov. 9, 1818; died Sept. 4, 1819.
xiii Elizabeth, born Jan. 1, 1820; died Jan. 23, 1821.

(by second wife):

xiv Elizabeth Bealmear, born Aug. 3, 1824; married Thomas A. Talbott; she was living in 1905.

36 GEORGE GASTON[7] BREWER (John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born June 16, 1801. He married Mary, daughter of Michael and Mary Curran, September 24, 1822. She died in 1824, and he married, second, Susan Ann Harrod, and, third, Matilda Marbury, July 7, 1848.

Children (by first wife):

i John Michael.

ii Curran, born Oct. 20, 1824.

(by second wife):

iii Marbury, born in 1832; a physician.

iv George Gaston, born Oct. 7, 1835.

v Mary E. born in 1837.

(by third wife):

vi Ann Odin, born in 1849.

vii Cleland Kinlock, born in 1850.

viii Ellen Carter, born in 1852.

ix Summerville Marbury, born in 1854.

x Hamilton, born in 1857.

36-a DR. WILLIAM[7] BREWER (John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born February 2, 1804. He married Mary Elizabeth Rawlings.

Children:

i William Rawlings, born Oct. 30, 1845.

ii John James, born March 7, 1847.

iii Mary Eliza, born Oct. 10, 1848.

iv Rawlings, born Feb. 5, 1850.

v Stephen Rawlings.

vi Ernest.

vii Ann Jannetta, married —— ———.

36-b JAMES BOYLE[7] BREWER (John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born November 19, 1806. He married Eliza Ann Rawlings, May 7, 1829.

Children:

i Elizabeth Ann Rawlings, born Nov. 15, 1832.

ii Mary Louisa, born Aug. 13, 1837.

36-c iii James Rawlings, married, first, Anne Worthington Dorsey, second, Mary Bensinger.

iv Elizabeth Jane, born Nov. 8, 1842.

36-c JAMES RAWLINGS[8] BREWER (James Boyle[7], John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born December 28, 1840. He married, first, Anne Worthington Dorsey June 11, 1868. She died July 11, 1885. He married, second, Mary Bensinger, November 16, 1886. She died May 29, 1889.

Children (by first wife):

i Bessie Worthington, born June 11, 1869.
ii Eliza Ann Rawlings, born June 11, 1869.
iii James Rawlings, born March 18, 1876.
iv Edward Dorsey, born Aug. 27, 1878.

(by second wife):

v Joseph Bensinger, born April, 1889; died July 4, 1890.

37 NICHOLAS[7] BREWER (John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born October 24, 1808. He married Barbara Allen.

Children:

i Nicholas.
ii Frank.
iii Harry.
iv Alice, married Captain Ross, U. S. Navy (see Ross Family, No. 2).

38 ELIZA LOUISA[7] BREWER (John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born November 18, 1813. She married Francis White.

Children:

i Caleb B. White.
ii Francis C. White.
iii George B. White.
iv John Wesley White.
v Eliza Ann White.

39 ELEANOR[7] BREWER (John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born June 22, 1817. She married Louis Gardner Gassaway, May 17, 1837, and died May 18, 1881.

Child:

40 i Louis Gardner Gassaway, married Marian Bradford Dorsey.

40 LOUIS GARDNER[8] GASSAWAY (Eleanor[7] Brewer, John[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born November 21, 1838. He married Marian Bradford Dorsey, March 4, 1862, and died December 20, 1889.

Children:

i Louis Dorsey, born Dec. 14, 1862; married Mary Berkley Inglehart, Oct. 15, 1891.

ii Ellen Brewer, born Jan. 11, 1871; married Lieut. Earle Fisher, U. S. A., Oct. 15, 1901.

41 HENRY[5] BREWER (Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born November 3, 1742. He married Eleanor Welsh in 1770. They were married by the Reverend David Love. So far as is known they had only one child.

Child:

i Joseph, born March 3, 1771.

41-a THOMAS STOCKETT[5] BREWER (Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born February 6, 1755. He married Susannah Lampley. Their daughter,

41-b i Mary Ann, married Philip Clayton.

41-b MARY ANN[6] BREWER (Thomas Stockett[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Philip Clayton, of Virginia.

Children:

i Frances Eliza Clayton, married Capt. William James Harrison, of the Eastern Shore.

ii Philip Coleman Clayton, married Katura Swearer, of Annapolis.

iii John Thomas Clayton, married Jane Elliott, of Baltimore.

iv William Samuel Clayton, married, first, Ellen Conner, of Annapolis, and, second, Elizabeth Henry.

v Louis Augustus Clayton, died in infancy.

vi Mary Ann Clayton, married Elijah Wells, of Annapolis, later editor of *Port Tobacco Times*.

vii Catharine Clayton, died young.

viii Harriet Matilda Clayton, married Capt. Noah Porter of the Eastern Shore; his sister, Ellen Porter, married —— Bruff, brother of Capt. Bruff, U. S. A.

ix Robert Vinton Clayton, married, first, Elizabeth Siousa, second, Elizabeth Edwards.

x Catharine Clayton, married Joseph Elliott of Baltimore.

42 FERDINAND[4] BREWER (John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born February 1, 1716. He married Elizabeth Battee, in 174—.

Children:

i Dinah, born April 15, 174—.

43 ii John, married Ann Watkins Smith.

43 JOHN[5] BREWER (Ferdinand[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born October 9, 174—. He married Ann Watkins Smith.

Children:

i Samuel Smith, born March 31, 1789.

ii Mary Ann Elizabeth, born May 7, 1792.

44 NICHOLAS[4] BREWER (John[3], John[2], John[1]) was born February 9, 1725. He inherited Chaney's Addition, in Prince George County. He married Rachel ———.

Children:

i John.
ii Ann.
iii Elizabeth.
iv Sarah, married —— Joyce.
v Joseph.
vi Lot.
vii Rhoda.
viii Elizabeth.
45 ix Nicholas, married Julia Psalter.
47 x Elias, married —— ———.

45 NICHOLAS[5] BREWER (Nicholas[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Julia Psalter.

Child:

46 i Sarah, married B. Gross.

46 SARAH[6] BREWER (Nicholas[5], Nicholas[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married B. Gross.

Children:

i Mary B. Gross, married Alfonso B. Lampley.
ii John Ingatius Gross, married Margaret E. Morrison.
iii Frances Josephine Gross, married Dr. Thomas Kelly.

47 ELIZABETH[3] BREWER (John[2], John[1]) was born October 20, 1690, after the death of her father. She married Ninian Magruder, of Prince George County.

Children:

i Samuel Magruder, married Margaret Jackson.
ii John Magruder, born in 1709.

iii Ninian Magruder, born in 1711.
iv Sarah Magruder, born in 1713.
v Elizabeth Magruder, born in 1717.
vi Nathaniel Magruder, born in 1721.
vii James Magruder.
viii Rebecca Magruder, born in 1725.
ix Rachel Magruder, born in 1726.
x Claget Vieland Magruder.

48 WILLIAM[2] BREWER (John[1]) was born in 1646. He married, in 1687, Mary ———. She died November 1, 1714. He is stated to have died intestate after August 16, 1722.

Children:

i John, born April 2, 1694; died unmarried.
ii William, born in August, 1696; married Martha Spies, in Feb., 1715; stated to have had no issue.
iii Elizabeth, born in June, 1698.

GRAVES FAMILY

GRAVES FAMILY

RALPH[1] GRAVES married Rachel, daughter of Major Joseph Croshaw (see Croshaw Family). "Headright to Croshaw." He died May 9, 1667. His widow married, second, Richard Barnes, and died April 20, 1669.

Children:

i Anne.
1 ii Ralph, married Unity White.
iii William.
iv Mary.

1 RALPH[2] GRAVES (Ralph[1]) married his cousin, Unity, daughter of Henry and Mary (Croshaw) White.

Child:

2 i Ralph, married, first, Mary Pinkethman, second, Elizabeth ———.

2 RALPH[3] GRAVES (Ralph[2], Ralph[1]) married, first, Mary, daughter of William Pinkethman, and, second, Elizabeth ———. He died in February, 1748-9.

Children:

4 i William.
ii Henry.
7 iii Richard, married Dyonisia ———.
iv Richard, Croshaw, married, before 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Valentine.
v Unity, married William Hilliard.
vi Elizabeth, married —— Stone.

4 WILLIAM[4] GRAVES (Ralph[3], Ralph[2], Ralph[1]) married —— ———. He died in 1758.

Children:

5 i Ralph.
ii John.
iii Henry Brown.
iv Mary, married —— Winfrey.
v Susannah, married —— Powers.
vi Sally.

5 RALPH[5] GRAVES (William[4], Ralph[3], Ralph[2], Ralph[1]) married Letitia, daughter of Major John Power of New Kent County (his will was proved in York County, February 15, 1768).

Child:

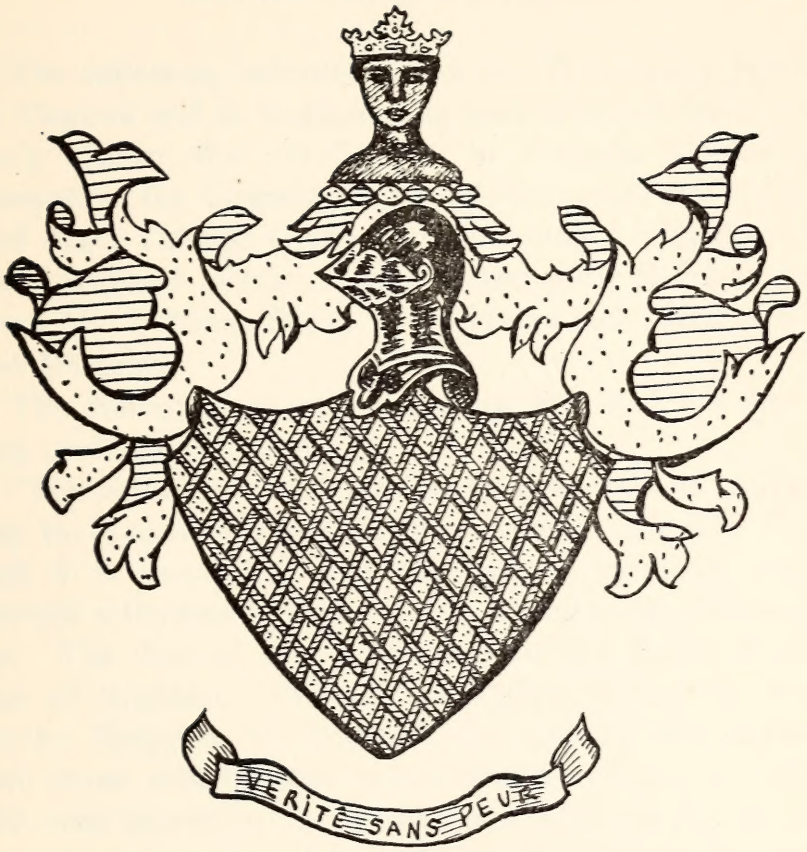
6 i Letitia Power, "his heiress," married John M. Gregory.

6 LETITIA POWER[6] GRAVES (Ralph[5], William[4], Ralph[3], Ralph[2], Ralph[1]) married John M. Gregory. She is described as "the heiress" of her father.

Child:

i Gov. John M. Gregory, born July 8, 1804.

WILLOUGHBY FAMILY



Willoughby

WILLOUGHBY FAMILY

The following information on the Willoughby family, in Virginia and in England, has been obtained from Hotten's Muster Roll of Settlers in Virginia Manuscript Summary; the Virginia Historical Magazine; the William and Mary College Quarterly; Sainsbury's Virginia; the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, and from Mr. William Sharp, of Norfolk; and Anna Robinson Watson.

The following is contributed by Mr. William Sharp, late of Norfolk, Virginia.

"The oldest historical families in England are (according to Macaulay), Willoughby, Aubrey, and De Vere, and it is wonderful that one can be certainly traced beyond a thousand years. Take, for example, Willoughby. The first of that name was of the Royal Danish line of England. Even before Egbert united the Heptarchy Kingdom of England, the country was divided into seven principalities rather than kingdoms, of which the most powerful for many years was the Danish, especially under the celebrated Canute and Sweyn, being the most formidable of those monarchs. After their time came the Thanes as local descendants of the Sovereigns. William the Conqueror was largely induced to invade England by reason of the hostility of the Danish element to the Saxon kings, the last of whom was the heroic but unfortunate Harold, whose father was a son of the Saxon Earl of Kent. To secure the powerful co-operation of the Thane of Merlitor, the Danish element was

merged into the left wing of the Norman army, which was commanded by the eldest son of Merlitor. That young man, as a reward for his military services, was elevated to a Baronetcy and took the name of Sir John de Willoughby. Within a hundred years thereafter Sir William de Willoughby became an aide-de-camp of Richard Coeur de Lion in the Crusades, and afterward he married the daughter of the Royal Aide-de-camp, a Norman Knight, Sir John Beke of Eresby. On their return from Palestine, Sir William de Willoughby was made Baron Willoughby de Eresby, and from him descended the Norman families of Willoughby, Duke of Ancaster, Baronial families of Baron Willoughby of Parham, of Willoughby of Middleton, of Baron Willoughby de Broke, Baron Willoughby Drummond, and of many others. The famous colonizer, Captain John Smith had been on the staff of General Lord Willoughby, who commanded the British army on the Continent of Europe before the discovery of Virginia, and Smith was born at Willoughby, in Lincolnshire. (The terminal 'by,' as in Willoughby and Eresby, being the Danish word for town.)

"Sir Percival Willoughby, one of the chiefs of the London Society for colonizing Virginia, was a descendant of Lord Willoughby of Middleton, and, of course, of Lord Willoughby de Eresby. Under the Constitution of that Society, fifty acres of land were allotted to patrons of the enterprise who imported, at their own expense, persons into the Colony. In this way, Thomas Willoughby, the patentee after 1621, who settled in Norfolk County, Virginia, became the owner by Royal grant patents of 12,000 acres of land in Hampton Roads and Willoughby Bay; and it is said that through the influence of his

kinsman, Sir Percival, this Thomas Willoughby afterward acquired by patents 3,000 acres on the Atlantic shore of North Carolina, the same Thomas Willoughby, of 1621, who afterward acquired two hundred acres, now constituting the most valuable part of the city of Norfolk. At the close of the American Revolution the legislature abolished all entails. From 1635 up to the passage of that law, the 12,000 acres on Willoughby Bay were held mainly by the descendants of the original settler, and the bulk of the manor property was not sold before the year 1890. Seven generations of this family lie buried in the same cemetery at the heel of 'Willoughby Spit' (Ocean View). Another member of this old Norse family settled on Willoughby Bay in the Island of Barbadoes.

"The Willoughby of Westmoreland County were represented in 1760 by Lord Henry Willoughby, who was seventeenth baron Willoughby of Parham, and died without male issue.

"Henry Willoughby, the 17th Baron of Parham, returned to England about the year 1760, and contested his rightful claim to the Barony of Willoughby of Parham, then held by an intruder, before the House of Lords, when the famous Lord Chancellor, Lord Longborough, presided at the trial. Willoughby recovered the Barony, titles, and great estate (see records of House of Lords and Jacob's English Peerage). The Thomas Willoughby, who came in 1610, was the ancestor of Henry Willoughby, who inherited in England, from Westmoreland County, Virginia. Shortly before the Revolution of 1776, Henry Willoughby died in England without issue, and, as the next of kin did not return to England, the title became extinct. The Barony of Par-

ham, which was created by King Edward the Sixth, was strictly limited to the 'heirs male of the body,' all of whom have since died. The wars between England and the United States intervened to prevent the rightful owners from pressing any demand for their rights. What is probably known now is that the Willoughbys of Willoughby Bay, and Norfolk, were descendants of Baron Willoughby of Middlesex and collateral kinsmen of the Willoughbys of Parham.

"Lord Willoughby d'Eresby was the common ancestor of the Willoughbys of Parham (now extinct), and of the Willoughbys of Middleton. The first creation was just after the Crusade of Baron William Willoughby d'Eresby, his ancestor being Sir John de Willoughby, son of the Thane of Merlitor, as aforesaid. A striking fact is that the Barony of Willoughby of Parham (still extinct), has not been, since the Revolution of 1776, claimed in Court by any descendant of the American Lord Willoughby of Parham, or by any descendant of Lord Willoughby of Middleton or of Sir Percival Willoughby, nor, perhaps by any kinsman of the (American) seventeenth Lord (Henry) Willoughby, of Parham."

The following is contributed by Anna Robinson Watson:

Sir Christopher Willoughby, of "Eresby," Knight of the Bath, died in 1448. His son, William, was made Lord Willoughby of Parham, February 20, in the first year of Edward Sixth. In the fourth year of Edward he was made Lieutenant of Calais (Collin's Peerage). This Lord William Willoughby married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Heneage, and died in 1570. His will is dated December 10, 1569. His son, Lord Charles Willoughby, married Margaret, daughter

of Lincolin. Issue: i William, died young; ii Lord Ambrose Willoughby; iii Edward; iv Charles; v Thomas; vi Francis.

CAPT. THOMAS[1] WILLOUGHBY, came to Virginia in 1610. He was Justice of Elizabeth City, 1629-32. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John Newton (see Newton Family, Number 2).

The following is taken from Hotten's Muster Roll of Settlers in Virginia:

Ensign Thomas Willoughby, aged 23, in the Prosperous, 1610. Patent granted 1626 on South side of Main River, Elizabeth City. Thomas Willoughby granted 100 acres. Amongst Masters and Mistresses that are owners of land in St. George Parish in the Island of Barbadoes is the Lady Ann Willoughby, December, 1679.

The following is from the Virginia Historical Magazine, Volume I, page 447:

"Ensign Thomas Willoughby of Elizabeth City County, Gent., received, as his first dividend, 50 acres due for the transportation of Hugh Shore, who came in at the charge of Captain William Tucker, in the Ellenor in 1621, and made over to said Willoughby, by act of Court, Oct. 17, 1628, granted by Francis West, November 17, 1628. There is a tradition in the family that Thomas Willoughby was a nephew of Sir Percival Willoughby of Wallaton (who was from the County of Kent, married his relative, the heiress of the Willoughby of Wallaton, and had several brothers). He was a leading merchant in the Colony. He was a justice in Elizabeth City County in 1628; member of House of Burgesses for the upper part of Elizabeth City County, 1629-1632; Council, 1644-46 (Henning). [There is in Sainsbury's Calendar of Colonial State Papers, Volume I, a certificate,

dated 1627, by Thomas Willoughby of Rochester, aged 27 years, in regard to a ship in which he was about to go to Virginia. "There can hardly be a doubt that he was the patentee returning from a visit home." * * * In the fall of 1626 Thomas Willoughby was one of the passengers in the ship Peter, old Colonist returning from a visit to England. Thomas Willoughby came in ship Prosperous, as early as 1610, at 40 years of age.] He patented in 1654, &c., large tracts of land in lower Norfolk County. Willoughby's Point, near Norfolk, which was the manor plantation, is still owned by descendants of other names. The name of his wife is not known, unless her name appears under a patent to him in 1654, when Alice Thompson and Elizabeth Willoughby were amongst the head rights." "Mrs. Elizabeth Overgee Colclouch Allerton was daughter of Captain Thomas Willoughby and sister of Colonel Thomas Willoughby. She was entered among the head rights of Captain Thomas Willoughby, 1654. Willoughby Allerton was, in 1711, deputy collector of customs for Potomac River and was member of Council from 1710-1714."

"At Quarter Court, held at Jamestown, April, 1640, Captain Thomas Willoughby furnished a barrel of gunpowder."

The Coat of Arms of Captain Thomas Willoughby, of Elizabeth City County, 1658, is,

Arms: Or, fretty azure.

Crest: A paracen's head affrontée couped at shoulder proper ducally crowned or.

Motto: Verité sans peur.

Children:

1 i Thomas, married Sarah Thompson.

ii Elizabeth, married, first, —— Overgee, second,

—— Colclouch, third, Isaac Allerton; her daughter, Rose Allerton, married, first, John Tucker, second, Thomas Gerard, third, John Newton (see Newton Family).

1 COL. THOMAS[2] WILLOUGHBY (Thomas[1]) was born in Virginia December 25, 1632. He was educated at Merchant Taylors' School, London, England, where his name appears as only son of Thomas Willoughby of Virginia (General records of the school cited in the *Richmond Standard*). In 1663 he had a grant of 3,200 acres in lower Norfolk and had two other large grants. He married, in or before 1660, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Ursula (Bisshe) Thompson of Westmoreland, Virginia, and formerly of Maryland (deed, &c., in Northumberland County records and Maryland archives). There is recorded in Westmoreland a deed dated March 29, 1661, from Thomas Willoughby, Gent., conveying 1,000 acres in that County, "Which were granted Sarah daughter and orphan of Richard Thompson November 18, 1652, and now due to said Willoughby as her husband."

"August 16, 1658, upon petition of Thomas Willoughby, a commission of ad-m-con is granted unto him upon his father's estate, Captain Thomas Willoughby, who deceased in England. He putting in security according to law."

Colonel Thomas Willoughby died in 1672 and his will was proved, but is not now on record. The inventory of his personal estate, recorded May 16, 1672, shows a large property, including a number of books, and a great deal of plate. Extracts from this inventory were published some years ago in the *Richmond Critic*. The

will of his widow, Sarah Willoughby, dated September 15, 1673, and proved February 17, 1673, is recorded in lower Norfolk. Her sole legatees were her children, whom she leaves under the tuition and care of Lemuel Mason, John Porter, Lieutenant William Porter, and George Newton, the latter to live in her house and take immediate charge of her estate and of her children.

Children:

2 i Thomas, married Margaret Herbert.
ii Elizabeth.

2 THOMAS[3] WILLOUGHBY (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) of Lower Norfolk, styles himself, in a deed dated in 1688-9, of East River in the County of lower Norfolk, "gentleman," sole son and heir of Hon. Lieutenant-Colonel Thomas Willoughby, of the same Parish and County. He was Justice of Lower Norfolk in 1699. He married Margaret Herbert. There is a deed from Thomas Willoughby and Margaret, his wife.

Children:

3 i Thomas, married Sarah ———.
ii Margaret, married Rev. Moses Robertson, of St. Stephen's Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia.
iii Sarah, died without issue in 1740; her will, dated Jan. 19, 1738, names her brother, Thomas Willoughby, and her cousins (nephews) Thomas, Samuel, and William Allerton, and cousin John Willoughby Robertson.
5 iv Elizabeth, married Isaac Allerton.

3 MAJOR THOMAS[4] WILLOUGHBY (Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) married Sarah ———. He died the summer of 1753.

Children:

4 i John, married —— ———.
ii Thomas.
iii Samuel.
iv William.
v Allerton.

4 JOHN[5] WILLOUGHBY (Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]), was the eldest son of Major Thomas Willoughby, of Willoughby's Point, Norfolk County, Virginia. Mr. Sharp of Norfolk, who was much interested in the genealogy of the family, gave the author the following:

"At Willoughby Point there is twenty feet under the water, a graveyard where seven generations of Willoughbys are buried. Its exact location was recently found in a curious manner. A gentleman in swimming touched with his foot something that made him investigate further and with his toe he traced the name of Willoughby on a tombstone." A willow tree is growing at this spot with the sand high around its trunk, and it is believed that its roots are nourished by these graves.

John Willoughby joined the British forces under Lord Dunmore. He died in 1776. By his will, dated in August of that year, he leaves to his eldest son, John, his manor plantation of Willoughby Point, which was destroyed later by the English. In his will dated February, 1786, and proved September, 1791, he leaves, among other things, a gold seal ring with his coat of arms on it to his son, Thomas Willoughby. It appears from military records in the State Land Office that James Willoughby of Norfolk, probably a nephew of Colonel John, was a sergeant in the Continental line and

was killed in the Battle of Brandywine, and that his heir was his only brother, Samuel Willoughby, of Norfolk, who died leaving an only son, James Willoughby, of Norfolk, who, in 1838, received the land bounty due for his uncle's services.

The name of the wife of John Willoughby is unknown.

Children (mentioned in will):

i John, eldest son.

ii Thomas.

5 ELIZABETH[4] WILLOUGHBY (Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) married Isaac Allerton.

Children:

i Sarah Allerton.

6 ii Elizabeth Allerton, married Hancock Lee.

6 ELIZABETH[5] ALLERTON (Elizabeth[4] Willoughby, Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) married Hancock Lee.

Child:

7 i Elizabeth Lee, married Zachary Taylor.

7 ELIZABETH[6] LEE (Elizabeth[5] Allerton, Elizabeth[4] Willoughby, Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) married Zachary Taylor (see Taylor Family, No. 2. Branch descended from James Taylor, of Carlisle, England).

Child:

i Richard Taylor, married Sarah Strother.

Other records of the Willoughby family are given below:

Elizabeth, wife of William Willoughby, one of the Commissioners of the Navy about 1652, died in England. Her will, 1662, leaves a legacy to her sister, Jane Hammond of Virginia, and Mrs. Hammond's son, Lawrence

Hammond (New England Historical Society Register, Her will, 1662, leaves a legacy to her sister, Jane Hammond, was living in Virginia. Francis, the son of Widow Elizabeth, Deputy Governor of Massachusetts, died in 1672, and his widow, Margaret, married Lawrence, son of Jane Hammond of Virginia. Margaret, wife of Deputy Governor Willoughby, married, as her third husband, Colonel William Hammond.

Henry Willoughby, born 1626, at Stakely, Berkinghamshire, England, died November, 1685, at Hull's Creek, Virginia. His son Henry, who went with his father to Virginia, married, July 28, 1695, Elizabeth, daughter of William Ridgeon, of Stepney, England.

ALLEN FAMILY

ALLEN FAMILY

ARTHUR[1] ALLEN emigrated to America. He patented lands in Surry County, Virginia, in 1649. In 1667 he stated himself to be sixty-five years old. His wife was Alice Tucker. He died in 1670, leaving a son and heir of whom his wife, Alice (Tucker) Allen, was guardian.

Child:

1 i Arthur, married Katharine Baker.

1 HON. ARTHUR[2] ALLEN (Arthur[1]) was, in 1670, described as "son and heire of Arthur Allen, deceased." (General Court Records, Surry Records. See *Quarterly,* Volume V, page 189.) His mother was appointed his guardian. He was Collector of Customs for Upper James River, and held the rank of Major in the Colonial Militia. In 1687 he was Speaker of the House of Burgesses. He married Katharine, daughter of Captain Lawrence Baker, of Lawne's Creek, in Surry County, and his wife Elizabeth Howell, the daughter of Sir John Howell, of London, in 1680. (This data has been taken from the back of a portrait now in possession of Bolling Selden, of Baltimore.) Captain Lawrence Baker was Justice of Surry County, from 1652 until his death, in 1681, and was Burgess from 1666 to 1679. His will was dated March 18, and proved September 6, 1681. He left his entire estate to his wife, Elizabeth, and daughter, Katharine, the wife of Arthur Allen, of Surry County. A niece of the mother of Katharine (Baker) Allen, was Mildred Howell, granddaughter of Sir John Howell, men-

tioned above. She married William Lightfoot (born in 1724; died 1764) Sheriff of York County, in 1746. He was appointed, by Governor Dinwiddie, Councilor, in lieu of Philip Lightfoot. (See Dinwiddie Papers, Volume II, page 375.) This inscription is taken from a mourning pin containing a full-length portrait of William Lightfoot, taken in a blue coat dress, by Hudson. It is dated 1750. "Obiit June 10, 1764 [aetat] 40." The father of William Lightfoot, Philip Lightfoot, of Gloucester County in 1671, was Justice of James City in 1699; Collector for Upper James River, in the same year; Lieutenant-Colonel of Militia; Surveyor-General, in 1676; Justice of the Peace of York River, from 1680 to 1694; Lieutenant-Colonel of Militia, in Gloucester County, in January, 1694; Justice of James City in 1699, and Collector of Upper James River in the same year. (See "History Without Date.") He bore arms, Lightfoot impaling Corbin. He married Alice Corbin, September 28, 1679 (see Christ Church, Middlesex County, Parish Register). His will was dated in 1708. (See Governor Spottswood's Letters, Vol. 1, pages 78, 98; and Va. Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 1, pages 233, 244; and William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. III, pages 4 and 5.) "Thomas Corbin married Winifred, daughter of Richard Eltonhead, of Lancaster County, England." (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Volume I, page 257.) William Henry Corbin, of Buckingham House, Middlesex County, member of the King's Council in 1633, was born at Hall End, England, in Worcestershire, in 1624, and was educated at Herd's College. He emigrated to Virginia, January 8, 1675. He married Alice Eltonhead, July 25, 1645.

The home of Honorable Arthur Allen was called

"Bacon's Castle," probably from its having been occupied by the insurgents of Bacon's Rebellion. "A. S. Edwards, clerk of Surry County Court, writes: 'I had long ago come to the conclusion that Bacon's Castle derived its name from having been siezed and barricaded by some of Bacon's men during the rebellion. On July 3, 1677, Mr. Arthur Allen sued Mr. Robert Burgess "for that, during the late most Horrid Rebellion, he, with others, did seize and keep garrison in the plt's house neare fower months (bearing the title of Lieutenant & Commander-in-chief next to William Rookings)." I first find the name "Bacon's Castle" in Allen Cocke's will, in 1802, where he devises to his sister, Anne Hunt Bradby, his farm and plantation called and known as Bacon's Castle.' " Honorable Arthur Allen is credibly reported to have lost at least £1,000 sterling by the Rebels. His will was dated February 16, 1709, and proved September 5, 1710. (See General Court Record of Surry County, Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Volume III, page 155.)

Children (order of birth unknown):

i John, made will which named his nephew, William, son of his brother Joseph, his heir.

2 ii Joseph, married Hannah ———.

3 iii Arthur, married —— ———.

2 JOSEPH[3] ALLEN (Arthur[2], Arthur[1]) was mentioned in the will of his father as his son. He married Hannah ———. His death occurred before 1741.

Child:

i William, was born February 14, 1733; mentioned in the will of his uncle, John Allen, as his heir; married Mary Lightfoot, born in March, 1750, died in Jan.,

1799; died July 17, 1790 or '93; will dated Sept. 4, 1789, and proved Sept. 24, 1789, left plantations in Surry, James City, Nansemond, and Southampton Counties.

3 MAJOR ARTHUR[3] ALLEN (Arthur[2], Arthur[1]) married, but the name of his wife is unknown. He died in 1728.

Child:

i A daughter, married —— Cocke; two children, Allen Cocke, mentioned above, who bequeathed "Bacon's Castle" to his sister, Anne Hunt, in will dated 1802; and Anne Hunt, who married James Allen Bradby.

APPENDIX

APPENDIX

i

The following records were obtained from the Navy Department, Washington, D. C., and refer to members of the Selden family whom the author has been unable to connect with the foregoing genealogy.

"George L. Selden appointed Midshipman, April 1, 1828. He was born in Virginia, Feb. 14, 1814, and appointed to the Naval service from Ohio, detached from duty Oct. 4, 1833, and permitted to attend school in Norfolk; on March 2, 1841, was promoted to Lieutenant from Feb. 25, 1841; December 4, 1851, was appointed Inspector at Norfolk, June 29, 1852, detached and given leave to spend a year in Europe; May 16, 1853, appointed Light House Inspector; Sept. 13, 1855, placed on reserved list; Mar. 5, 1863, to command the ship, Falmouth at Aspinwall; Mar. 30, 1863, commissioned a commander on retired list from July, 1861, to rank next after B. J. Moeller; detached Nov. 7, 1863; Jan. 16, 1864, special duty in Baltimore, Maryland; Feb. 14, 1864, died in Baltimore.

"William Cary Selden, appointed Midshipman from Virginia, Nov. 16, 1824; passed midshipman, July 26, 1831; lost in the Sylph about Aug. 16, 1831, off coast of Louisiana, near Balize.

"William C. Selden, born in Maryland, March 4, 1836; appointed to the Naval service from the District of Columbia, Aug. 26, 1859, Third Assistant Engineer; Feb. 4, 1862, promoted to Second Assistant Engineer; Oct. 1,

1863, promoted to First Assistant Engineer; Oct. 19, 1868, resigned in the Navy as First Assistant Engineer."

ii

Letters relating to the Selden, Purviance, Breckenridge, McClurg, and Fontaine families:

Letter of Robert Purviance.

"Baltimore, July 30, 1857.

"Your Uncle William lives in New York, in the 79th year of his age. I am in the 78th year of my age. Your Great Grandfather, Hugh Young, was my mother's brother. He was born in Ireland and emigrated to this country in company with my mother in the year 1771. He married Mary Selden in 1775. They had four children, Eliza, Cary, James, and Fanny. Your Grandfather, James Purviance, married Eliza and I married Fanny. The two boys were sent to Ireland in childhood to their Grandfather. Cary afterwards died as a Surgeon in the British Navy. James came out to this country in 1829 and settled in New Orleans. Your Great-Great-Grandfather on your Grandmother's side was Cary Selden who intermarried with Elizabeth Jennings. They had several children, viz., Mary, Joseph, Elizabeth, Jane, Ann, Wilson Cary, Sarah. Mary from whom you are descended, intermarried with my mother's brother, Hugh Young. Joseph Selden died during the Revolutionary War. Elizabeth intermarried with Dr. James McClurg. Jane intermarried with —— Barron of Norfolk. Ann intermarried with General James Breckenridge. Dr. Wilson Cary Selden intermarried with, first, Mrs. Page née Selden, second Miss Love, third Mrs. Alexander, née Armistead. Sally, who is the only survivor, intermarried with Andrew Hamilton, who died some twenty-five years ago. The Jenning family numbers among them

the celebrated Dutchess of Marlborough and Dr. Porteus, who died Bishop of London about thirty years ago.

"The Cary family claim relationship with Queen Elizabeth.

"The ancestor of the Purviance family was a Huguenot, banished at the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes by Louis 14th, in the year 1688. He sought an asylum in the North of Ireland. Your great-grandfather, Robert Purviance, came to this country in 1750. Your great-grandmother did not come with him at that time—she came in November, 1771. Your grandfather was born in two months thereafter, on the 19 of Febr'y, 1772. They had 11 children. The three first were born in Ireland, viz., John, Jane, and Letitia. John died in Ireland, about 3 years old. Jane died in this country after a year's residence. Letty died in Oct. 1794. There were two Johns and two Janes. The brothers and sisters I knew were James, John, Samuel, Hugh, William, Robert, Letty, Jane and Fanny. Hugh was a captain in the Merchant service and died in the West Indies, in Jan'y, 1797, aged 19 years. James died in June, 1836, aged 64 years. Samuel died in March, 1817, aged 78 years. John died in Sep., 1854, aged 80 years. Letty died Oct., 1794, aged 24 years. Jane died May 1801, aged 25 years. Fanny died in Augt., 1843, aged 62 years. Our father died in October, 1806, aged 72 years. Our mother died in March, 1821, aged 81 years. Frances Young was sister of Hugh Young of Ireland.

"Rev James Purviance, son of James Purviance, of Baltimore, Maryland, and Eliza Young of Elizabeth City County, Virginia, had two brothers, Hugh Young Purviance, U. S. N., and Wilson Cary Purviance, U. S. N., who died when about 22 years old; and several sisters.

"James Purviance, who married Eliza Young, was the brother of Robert Purviance, who married Frances Young, of Elizabeth City, Virginia. They were sisters, and the daughters of Hugh Young, of Clenarle, Donegal County, Ireland, and Mary Selden of Virginia. This Hugh Young, of Clenarle, County Donegal, Ireland, was the brother of Frances Young, who married Robert Purviance, who emigrated to America with his brothers in 1759, Samuel, Robert, John, and William Purviance. They were Huguenots, i. e., their grandfather was supposed to be the Huguenot refugee to Ireland after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. Frances Young Purviance and her brother, Hugh Young, came to America together in 1771, Frances having married Robert Purviance in Ireland. They had three children before she came here to live. This couple, Robert Purviance and Frances Young, were the parents of James, Robert, William, and John Purviance, of Baltimore. Hugh Young and Frances Young Purviance were the children of James Young of Clenarle, County Donegal, Ireland, a gentleman of large fortune in the north of Ireland. This Hugh Young, after arriving with his sister Frances Young Purviance, in 1771, met and married Mary Selden, of Virginia, in 1775. Mary Selden was the daughter of Col. Cary Selden of Virginia, and Elizabeth Jennings. Hugh Young and Mary Selden had four children: Frances, who married Robert Purviance; Eliza, who married James Purviance; James; and Cary, who was sent, with his brother James, back to Ireland to their grandfather, presumably Mr. James Young, of Clenarle, County Donegal, Ireland. Cary afterwards died as a surgeon in the British Navy. James returned to this country in 1829 and

settled in New Orleans, Louisiana. This is all I know of the Youngs. * * *

"Mary Selden, who married Hugh Young, was daughter of Col. Cary Selden, son of Joseph Selden and Mary Cary, daughter of Col. Miles Cary, of 'Redemseh,' Warwick County, Virginia, son of Col. Miles Cary of Rich Neck, Virginia. Joseph Selden son of Samuel and Rebecca Yeo of Elizabeth City County, Virginia, who died in 1737, and was probably a daughter of Col. Leonard Yeo, of Elizabeth City County, whose will was proved in 1690.

Baltimore, 10th July, 1812.

"I wish I could sometime read the letters from my Father's Aunt Mrs. Frances Purviance. His mother died when my father was a very young boy and his aunt Fannie, Mrs. Robert Purviance, who was childless, reared him as her own son, and loved him as such. We were taught to call her 'Grandma.' I have a beautiful old 18th century watch which she left to my eldest sister, her namesake. There were two of these elegant watches which had belonged to her mother, Mary Selden Young.

"This watch is very beautiful, blue enamel 'chased' and set around with pearls, both sides alike, large as was the fashion in those days. E. P. M., Elizabeth City, Feb. 5, 1903.

"Baltimore, 10th July, 1812.

"Dear Sir,

"I placed the memorandum of articles wanted for Col. Preston with a cabinet maker who informed me that he would have them executed without delay, but finding on enquiry from the great * * * that has within a few days past taken place on Ravens Dock * * * the Marquee would cost at least $150 a piece probably beyond that con-

templated when the memorandum was furnished. I have deferred * * * ing the man until I hear from you the delay will be but a few * * * if the order is to be executed with * * * say so it shall be attended to. It is gratifying to Eliza and myself to have in any small degree contributed to the rendering Mrs. B.'s stay in Baltimore agreeable. If inclination alone was to be consulted we * * * with the greatest pleasure for a season enjoy the society of —— Wife— The Ladies desire me to present their love to you and join me in the request of the like presentation to Mrs. B.

"I am yours sincerely
"James Purviance

"Addressed, James Breckenridge, Esqr.,
"Mr. R. Gamble's
"Richmond."

"Baltimore, 29th Jan'y, 1814.

"Dear Sir:

"The mantle for Mrs. B. goes by tomorrow morning's stage. It would not have been so long delayed but for the difficulty of procuring trimmings. Mrs. Young has been confined to her room much indisposed for some time. She desires with the other Ladies her best wishes to Mrs. B. and yourself.

"I am Yours,
"James Purviance.

"You have not mentioned your direction. It will be directed to J. Breckenridge, Esqr., in Congress, Washington, you will enquire at the Stage office for the bundle.

"Addressed to James Breckenridge, in Congress, Washington."

[This James Purviance was brother of Robert. He married Eliza, the sister of Fanny Young.]

"Baltimore, Jan'y 9th, 1816.

"Dear Sir:

"The enclosed letter for Mrs. Breckenridge be so good as to deliver her. Fanny flatters herself that her aunt and Cousin will do her the favor to spend some time with herself and mother this winter, and she is the more encouraged in this expectation from a promise made to me last winter. It will give us equal pleasure if you can spare any of your time from your public duties to be with Mrs. Breckenridge. Being not much occupied at present, it will be perfectly convenient for me to accompany Mrs. Breckenridge to Baltimore, should your occupation prevent you from coming.

"I am, with very great regard,

"Dear Sir, your Friend & Servt.,

"Robert Purviance.

"Addressed James Breckenridge, in Congress, Washington."

[The Fanny spoken of was wife of Robert Purviance and daughter of Mary Selden Young, sister of Mrs. Breckenridge.]

"Baltimore, Jany 27th, 1817.

"Dear Sir:

"Mr. Sloan, the bootmaker, sent to our house a day or two ago two pairs of boots for you. If I can find any Gentleman going to Washington in the course of two or three days, who will take charge of them, I will entrust them to him. If I do not succeed I know of no other way of sending them, but in the mail stage, and then I think the chance is ten to one you will never receive them. If you approve of the conveyance of the stage be so good as to let me know.

"Our Ladies have been quite anxious to hear how you

all stood the cold on your journey down: they desire me to present their best love to Mrs. Breckenridge and the girls, in which as usual I beg to join. With great regard, Sincerely Yours,

"Robert Purviance."

"General James Breckenridge, in Congress, Washington."

"Baltimore, Jan. 7, 1818.

"Dear Sir:

"By the mail of this day Mr. Moale writes to Mr. Hamilton on the subject of the Misses Perviances claim in Virginia. He required Mr. Hamilton to account with you in the manner you suggested. I also enclose you one from him to yourself it has been thus long delayed owing to the Severe indisposition of Mr. Moale from which he is but just recovering. I hope you have completely recovered from the accident of which your last letter to me spoke. We are all well at home. Fanny has not been unmindful of the wish of her aunt as conveyed by you, and I know had not many interruptions prevented, 'ere this her begun letter would have been finished and forwarded. Flour has taken another rise with us and now sells for ten and ten and a half Dole's [dollars] notwithstanding the ports in England are shut.

"I am always with great regard, Dear Sir,

"Your Fr'd and Serv't,

"Robert Purviance.

"Gen: James Breckenridge, near Fincastle, Botetourt Co'y, Virginia."

"Bal., Sept. 27th, 1827.

"Dear Sir:

"Will you do me the favor to have the written deed recorded in Greenbrier County as soon as may be

convenient and transmit, after being recorded, to me, stating at the same time the expense attending it which will be sent to you immediately. We expected you and Mrs. Breckenridge very impatiently at the time you led us to think you would be with us. We still hope this pleasure is not to be denied us. Mrs. Young's head is about the same as when you were here.

"Our niece, Frances, Jane's Daughter, has gone into a consumption and so rapid has been its advance that she is entirely confined to her bed, being completely deprived of the power of walking. Fanny is not well, the anxiety under which she labours as well on account of her mother as our niece is sufficient to pull down the strongest constitution. Our best regards are presented to Mrs. Breckenridge and believe me to be, Dear Sir, Your friend and Serv't,

"Robert Purviance.

"Genl. James Breckenridge, Fincastle, Botetourt Co'y, Virginia."

"Richmond, Nov. 4th, 1793.

"Dear Sir:

"Mr. Hervey gives me an opportunity of telling you that Mrs. Young and her children are here in perfect health, that Dr. Selden is also here, attending his duty on the Assembly, but at present very much indisposed with a cold, which must be his apology for not writing to you himself. Next Saturday is the day fix'd for the scratching business and from the uncommon exertions of some malevolent persons to propagate scandalous stories respecting my speculations in the funds, it is probable that I may be ousted. I am told I may count amongst the busiest Intriguers against me Harry Banks, Jack Stewart, and Dick Smyth and brothers, whose op-

position one w'd think ought rather to be of service with honest men. The latter I shall convict of a most infamous lie, calculated to injure me on this occasion. I felt myself very calm and indifferent about the business until these wretched scandals were circulated. We hope, from your information to Mrs. Young, that we shall soon have the pleasure of seeing you here. Mrs. Breckenridge's situation prevents our entertaining the same expectation with respect to her. The Ladies, the Doctor and the children desire to be affectionately remembered to you both.

"I am, dear sir, Your friend and Serv't,

"Jas. McClurg."

"Richmond, Nov. 4th, 1793.

"Dear Sir:

"I am this moment informed that Mr. Harvey will immediately set out for your town and am really so very unwell that I can scarcely write an intelligent word. However I am always willing to afford to a friend satisfaction when it is in my power therefore you will get this by way of apology for my not writing to you as often as you expected. I have been in this place now two weeks and have been sick all the time, notwithstanding I have, until a day or two, attended at the house. The assembly has done little or no business except petitions, this is the last day for receiving them, and I suppose business of another kind will now be introduced. The question of a new Judge instead of Mr. Mercer, who set out a few days ago from the court of appeals on a journey to the other world. Taswell will take his place and I expect Mr. White of Winchester will take his. Mr. John Dandridge will also get a good vote, but White will be the Judge. Great exertions have been made against the Doc-

tor [J. McClurg] by some of the citizens of this town to injure him in the election which will come on the 9th of this month, but I flatter myself that their exertions will be to little purpose as his interest is hourly gaining ground. I hope you will excuse the imperfections of this letter as I have so violent a pain in my head, that I can scarcely see what I write. Adieu, all friends are well at Hampton, remember me in the most affectionate manner to my dr. Nancy &c., and believe Me to be y'r Most affectionate brother, W. C. Selden.

"P. S. We have been expecting to see you down and still hope not to be disappointed in this agreeable prospect. Mrs. Young will write in a day or two. She intended to have taken this opportunity by Mr. Harvey, but expected he would not have left town until tomorrow.

"W. C. Selden."

"James Breckenridge, Esq.,

Botetont Ct. House, Buckroe, June 6, 1793, Fav'd by Mr. Parsons."

"Dear Sir:

"By this time I am afraid you have given over every expectation of hearing from me, but believe me, my ever dear sir, that inclination has not been wanting. I have been so taken up with one thing or another for some time past that I have scarsely had time to think of a friend and it is owing to that circumstance, that you have not heard from me so soon and so often, as you had reason to expect. For this I can make no apology, but the one I mentioned, and must submit to your tender and merciful judgment whether that will be sufficient—you were informed I think before you left us, that I had offered myself a candidate for our next Assembly. I

suppose you feel desirous of knowing how it terminated—I was opposed by Col. More and Mr. Wray in the election, which gentlemen I believe had declared themselves when you were at Buckroe and at that time I was certain of being one of the representatives, but soon after your departure, this pleasing prospect was obstructed by a thick cloud, which soon broke out into a violent storm. Mr. King, who had refused serving the country before, began to think a second time, and declared to the people, that he would serve them if they would elect him. Indeed he appeared to be very anxious, and canvased equally with the rest of us. He was elected and so was your friend. But indeed unscrupulous exertions were used by my opponents—such perversion [torn] impossible for you to conceive how anxious I was to disappoint Booker after I was certainly informed of his interesting himself against me, Wray & Moore conducted themselves with propriety and I was indifferent to them. But Booker's pride I wanted to mortify and to convince him that he was not calculated for intrigue, this was a powerful stimulus on the occasion. I was scarsely at home for 3 weeks. Mrs. Young thought I was never to return again.

"This place is totally barren of news. Nothing has been mentioned in any company that I have been in, excepting the change of sentiment in the French general, Dumouriez, his attempt to bring about a counter revolution and the entering into an agreement with the Austrians to March to Paris and to place Young Lewis on the throne. What will be the event of Dumouriez's conduct, no person can pretend to say, but it is agreed on by all parties that a speedy peace will take place.

Pray how was the horse liked? I flatter myself that he pleased Mrs. Preston.

"Mrs. Young and self set out for Baltimore immediately after I see my harvest well secured. My crop of every kind is very luxuriant, two much so I fear to be a very plentiful one. We have all been particularly anxious to hear from you, do, my dear sir, write by the first opportunity. Mrs. Young would have written to my sister Breckenridge by this opportunity, but she unfortunately has had for some time past a Whitlow on her finger which prevents her writing, this she begs you will accept as an apology. This will be handed to you by Mr. Parson, a particular friend of mine. Any attentions to him will be thankfully acknowledged by me. I hope that you have been perfectly well. I sincerely wish you every happiness and blessing that Heaven can bestow. I hope to see you in the Autum. We all join in our best wishes to you. My dear sister and Letitia, kiss the dear little creature for me, and believe me, that I am yours truly and affectionately, W. C. Selden."

"Richmond, Sept. 19, 1793.

"Dear Sir:

"We were unlucky in being unable to visit you this summer, as we were deprived of the pleasure we promised ourselves in your company, and in the view of a perfectly new scene; but on the score of advantage to our health we may rest satisfied, as my family has thro the season enjoyed that blessing without interruption. It is possible however that we may yet pay you a visit this Autumn; for under the present apprehension of Philad'a fever, my wife is determined if it should appear here immediately to fly to Botetont. We saw Wilson Selden some weeks since on his return from London,

when he was hurrying down to accompany Mrs. Young to Baltimore before the meeting of the assembly. We have not heard whether he has set out or not; as perhaps the alarm about the Philad'a fever Wch some accounts say has reached Baltimore, may detain him. By very late information from Hampton, we understood that all of the family were well. We are happy to hear that Nancy is improving in plumpness and our little favorite Letitia in perfect health, more especially as we had a vague report that your little girl had been sick. We hope that the good effect of your last journey below will encourage you this winter to take another. I am threatened very hard on the ensuing ballot. As some of my brethren, I am told, consider me as sure game, Betty is procuring a thorough repair to her carriage and seems determined that nothing shall prevent the intended trip to your mountains next summer. In the meantime she flatters herself that she shall sooner have the pleasure of seeing you and your family. Accept our best comp'ts and believe me Dear Sir,

"Your friend, servt.,

Fav'd by

"Jas. McClurg. W. Hervey."

"James Breckenridge, Esqr.,

"Botetont Court House.

Letter from William Fontain to General Breckenridge, at Dr. McClurgs, July 20, 1809.

I can not resist Gen'l. the inclination to repeat to you the determination I have formed, to visit the tra mountain country & the high delight I anticipate in this trip—the mingling the "ntile cum dulce" is said to be true wisdom—If I mistake not the situation of my friend Colo. Beall I can from your house conveniently indulge

the pleasure of a short visit to him—I can do some important business, at the warm springs & have a chance of driving out the little remnant of a dreadful rheumatism that last year assailed me. I can see the quality of the stock of the country & know when I am accommodated with the best in the Patriarchal line of life I am about to take up. I can establish a correspondence for regular annual supply—I can see your fine meadows & learn how to manage them—& I can rid you lastly of your fine horses & fine flock of sheep . . . . not forgetting the possibility of finding a market for my . . . . I propose setting out about the middle of August—sooner if I can arrange & not knowing that it will . . . . to any inconvenience to take the warm springs first in my route, at present contemplate taking that course.

With much respect, I am your friend and ob'd Ser't,

"W Fontain.

20 July 1809, Thursday.

I write without spectacles having lent mine yesterday.

Letters relating to Dandridge family, from Anna Clayton Logan:

Pensacola, Florida.

Dear Mrs. Kennedy:

I enclose what I know of the Dandridge family. My knowledge is confined to my own descent. My father, James W. Logan, was adopted by his great-Aunt, Mrs. Geo. Woodson Payne, who was daughter of Nathaniel West Dandridge and Dorothea Spotswood. My father's mother died young. Then his great-Aunt adopted him. After his marriage he continued to live at "Retreat," Mr. Payne's beautiful home in Goochland Co. I was born there nearly sixty-nine years ago. I perfectly re-

member my great-great-Aunt. I have my knowledge from her, though the long vista of a busy, and sad life. I hear again the aristocratic old lady telling of her family, how often she told me of the Colonial Balls at Williamsburg. She would tell me what she wore and what "Sister Dandridge," wore, who was Anne Bolling, my great grand mother, and how handsome "Sister Henry" looked. Often she would take me in her arms and say, "now child never forget that you are a lady to the manor born." She was very fond of me, and when she died, I was sleeping in her bed. The scene is indelibly impressed on my mind and heart.

It may be a matter of interest to know that I have in my family one of Gov. Spotswood's shoe buckles, inherited, also silver from the Dandridge family. My sister Mrs. Samuel White of Salem, Virginia, had a mourning pin in memory of Mrs. Patrick Henry, who was sister of our great-great-Aunt Mrs. Geo. Woodson Payne. The inscription on the tombstone is perfectly distinct— My Sister-in-lay, Mrs. John Lee Logan, of Lexington, Virginia, has a pair of silver candle sticks given my brother by my father, which belonged to Spotswood family, inherited by my father.

I could write reminiscences many hours, but desist to go on with my story. My father inherited a handsome property from these dear old people. He left Retreat and then went to Dungeneas which Mr. Payne purchased from Col. Thomas Isham Randolph. We improved the home and there never could be a happier home; it was ideal, and its hospitality enjoyed by hundreds, many of whom have past away to a happy Home in the great beyond.

The disastrous Civil War destroyed this home, as

it did so many. Several years after the war, we moved to Salem, Virginia, which afforded us a quiet refuge. My father and mother, a sister and two brothers have died there. My husband died ten years ago. He was educated at West Point, left the institution when Virginia seceded, entered the army, was promoted for gallantry and had two horses shot under him at battle of Winchester, etc. We have five children:

1. Mrs. Paul C. Ungent, of Syracuse, whose husband is at head of the C. E. Department at the University in Syracuse, has two children.

2. Mrs. Joseph C. Logan, of Atlanta, Ga., whose husband is at the head of Associated Charity work in Atlanta, has three children.

3. Mrs. S. R. Mallory Kennedy, Pensacola, whose husband is in the U. S. Marine Hospital service, and practising physician. They have one son.

4. John Lee Logan, Lawyer in Norfolk, Va., was educated at Roanoke College, Salem, and at University of Berlin, and took the summer course of law at University of Virginia. He is unmarried.

5. Louise Logan, died 1906, aged 27, left one son, Philip C. Logan.

6. Philip Clayton Logan, born 1880. Drowned June 10, 1893.

I have, as you see, had sad bereavements. I can never recover from the shock of my boys' deaths, both so young and handsome, so bright and loving. I write this, you can use just what you prefer. If you can supply the first name of the Dandridge of my genealogical list, please do so. I have it all written at Salem, Va., but packed so that I can not get it in such a short time. I must leave it to you to make the connecting link between my

branch and your husband. I only know what my great-great-Aunt told me years ago. The Bolling connections are better known to me, through Cousin Wyndham Robertson's book, "Descendants of Pocahontus." My father was fourth in descent from Gov. Spotswood and seventh from Pocahontus. Aren't you tired of these lists? We are all under great obligations to you for your work for us. Hoping great success, I am,

Sincerely,

"Anna C. Logan."

1. Gov. Sir Alexander Spotswood.
2. Dorothea Spotswood, m. Nathaniel Dandridge.
3. Wm. Dandridge, m. Anne Bolling.
4. Jean Butler Dandridge, m. Rev. Joseph D. Logan.
5. James Woodson Logan, m. Sarah Anne Strother.
6. Ann Clayton Logan, m. R. H. Logan.

The Breckenridge data given in this work was obtained from letters written at long intervals and not submitted in time to Mr. James Breckenridge for revision. For this we offer an apology. The following is his revision with corrections and additions.

BRECKENRIDGE FAMILY

Alexander Breckenridge the emigrant was of Scottish Covenanter Stock, and by tradition a descendant of the House of Douglass. The tradition also is that he or his forefathers fled from religious persecution during the reign of Charles II to the North of Ireland. On May 22, 1740, he made oath at Orange Court House Virginia "that he had imported himself, Jane (his wife), John,

George, Robert, James, Smith, Jane and Letitia" (his children) from Ireland to Philadelphia, and thence to this Colony at his own charges etc. The earliest evidence of his presence in Virginia however, is contained in the record of a survey made for him in Augusta County, May 12, 1738. According to family tradition, his wife was a sister of John Preston, and the two Pioneers are said to have emigrated to Virginia at the solicitation of Preston's wife's brother Col. James Patton. Alexander Breckenridge was chosen one of the Commissioners of Tinkling Spring Congregation in Augusta County in 1741, the Pastor of which was Rev. John Craig. He died in 1744.

Two of his children are known to have left descendants: George and Robert. George who was his father's Executor, married Ann Doak and by her had:

Alexander, born 1743 married 1st Magdalen Gamble, 2d Mary Chadd, and died in Bourbon Co., Ky. in 1813.

Robert, married his cousin Mary Doak, and died in Bath Co., Ky., in 1814.

John, married Elizabeth Willoughby, and died in Bourbon Co., Ky., in 1824.

Jane, married ——— Alcorn.

Elizabeth, married Jesse Evans, and died in Virginia in 1815.

Sarah, married ——— Findley.

Letitia, married ——— Lindsey.

George Breckenridge, married 2nd in 1786 Agnes Watson. He died in Wythe Co., Va., in 1790. All three of his sons served as Volunteers in the Revolutionary Campaigns in Southwest Virginia, Alexander participating in addition in the Battle of Kings Mountain. Their descendants retain the original spelling of the name

"Breckenridge" and this spelling was also observed by Col. Robert Breckenridge (younger brother of George and son of Alexander the emigrant), but his descendants use the form "Breckinridge."

Robert Breckenridge was an officer in the Indian wars, Sheriff of Augusta Co., and one of the first Justices of Botetourt County Court in 1770, in which County he died in 1773.

He married 1st Sarah Poage, by whom he had two sons: Alexander who married Mrs. Jane Buchanan Floyd and died in Kentucky in 1801. Robert, who died unmarried in 1833.

Both brothers were officers in the Revolutionary War, and men of prominence in the early affairs of Kentucky. Their father Col. Robert Breckenridge, married 2d in 1758, Letitia Preston, daughter of John Preston and Elizabeth Patton, by whom he had

William, married Miss Gilham.

John, ancestor of a line of distinguished men, Atty. Genl. of the U. S. under Jefferson and U. S. Senator from Kentucky. He married Mary Hopkins Cabell and died in Kentucky in 1806.

James, the leader of the Federalist party in Virginia, member of congress, General of Militia, and an associate of Jefferson in the founding of the University of Virginia. He married Ann Selden and died at Grove Hill near Fincastle, Va., in 1833.

Preston, married Miss Trigg, and died in Kentucky.

Elizabeth, married Samuel Meredith.

Letitia Preston Breckenridge, widow of Col. Robert, died in Kentucky. The date is generally held to have been 1798. A ring seen Sept. 9, 1907 in the possession of Mr. Dudley Parrish Brown of St. Louis, and which

bore the inscription: Lettice Preston Breckinridge Ob. March 1797 Aetatis 68 would seem to raise a doubt as to the correctness of the previously accepted date.

JAMES M. BRECKENRIDGE,
St. Louis, August 21, 1911.

LANE FAMILY

The following was communicated after the book was in press and too late to note in the proper place. It changes the line of

William Lane who married Ann Belfield.

James Lane who married Mary Smith.

John Lane who married Katherine (Newton) Jett.

Can any one of the clan give the parents of these three (apparently brothers)? The late Mr. James M. Bourne of Taylorsville, Ky., thought they were brothers and of Hardage blood.

Would like history of a James Lane who married Elizabeth.

Mrs. Samuel Diggs who is great great granddaughter of Jane Lane and Withers Smith, sends corrected list of children of James and Lidia Hardage Lane.

i Aaron, b. 1735.
ii Bettie, b. 1738; m. Jacob Remy.
iii William, b. 1740; m. Sarah Lane, daughter of Wm. Carr Lane.
iv James, b. 1742; m. Sarah ———.
v Kerenhappuck, b. 1744.
vi Hardage, b. 1746; d. 1803.
vii Jane, b. Dec. 1748.
viii Lidia, b. 1751.

ix Ann, b. 1753; m. Henry Payne, son of Edward and Lady Ann Holland (Conyer) Payne.

Will of William Lane of Fairfax, dated February 11, 1808, proved April 18, 1808, names wife Sally, executrix, father James, Granddaughter Julian Rooles, whose father was Joseph E. Rooles, her mother H. E. Lane. The property left the granddaughter was her mother's portion. The following children are also named in the will.

Nancy Fitzhugh, wife of Harrison Fitzhugh.

Sally Rooles.

Susanna W. Lane.

Pattie Coleman.

Lidia.

Eliza.

Abby.

David, given land in Prince William and Fairfax.

William Carr, land purchased of executors of James Hardage Lane.

Provision made for the education of the seven youngest children.

A CORRECTION

On page 151, William[3] Ball is given as marrying Martha Blumfield. It was William[4] Ball (Samuel[3], William[2], William[1]) who married Martha Bloomfield or Blumfield.

Page 152, same mistake in Number 2.

Page 151, Number 2 should be William[3] Ball (William[2], William[1]) married Hannah Beale. His will, probated March 8, 1744-5, names children:

i "William," married Margaret Ball, Feb. 17, 1723.

ii "George," married Judith Payne, Oct. 10, 1735.

iii "Sarah," b. 1700, married, 1st, Sept. 22, 1724, Dennis McCarty, 2nd, Abram Barnes.

iv "Judith," married, April 13, 1726, George Glasscock.

v "Ellen," married, 1st, July 3, 1734, Richard Chichester; 2nd, June 12, 1747, William Downman.

vi "Hannah," married, Sept. 7, 1746, Robert Mitchel; issue: William, Robert, Richard and Susan Mitchel.

His will gives grandson, William Ball, his Lancaster county lands on which the testator then lived . . . . grandson William Ball, son of William deceased, grandson Benjamin Ball, ... grandson Richard Ball, ... grandson William Ball, son of George Ball. The will mentions lands in King George, 400 acres, seated by his son William deceased.

A CORRECTION

In the account of the Lee Family in Volume 1, pages 329, 330, and 336, there has been a mistake.

Edmund Jennings Lee, who is Number 16 on pages 330 and 336, is placed in the wrong generation. He was the son of Henry and Lucy Grymes Lee, who were married, December 1, 1750, and had the following children:

i Henry, as given on page 329.
ii Charles, married, first, Ann Lee; and second, Mrs. Margaret Scott.
iii Richard Bland, married Elizabeth Collins.
iv Theodorick, married Catherine Hite.
v Edmund Jennings, married Sarah Lee.
vi Lucy.
vii Mary, married Philip Richard Kendall.
viii Ann, as given on page 329.

INDEX

INDEX

A

Abbe, George Waldo, i, 239.
Abell, Benjamin, i, 444.
James, i, 444.
Janet, i, 445.
Joseph, i, 444, 445.
Margaret, i, 444.
Martha, i, 444.
Martha Crawford, ii, 149.
Mamie, i, 445.
Nancy, i, 444.
Susan, i, 444.
Achilles, ———, i, 335.
Acho, King, i, 371.
Adams, ———, ii, 238.
Anthony, i, 673.
Fontain de Witt, i, 673.
Francis P., ii, 490.
Frances Tolson, ii, 251.
Helen, i, 673.
John Quincy, ii, 194.
Mary, i, 585.
Richard, i, 143.
William H., i, 672, 673.
Addison, Ann, i, 623, 625.
Anthony, i, 620, 623.
Dean, i, 619.
Eleanore, i, 622, 624, 625.
Gulston, i, 620.
Henry, i, 625, 626; Henry (Rev.), i, 622.
John, i, 173, 620, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626; John (Admiral), 173.
Joseph, i, 619, 620.
Launcelot, i, 619, 620; Launcelot (Rev.), i, 621.
Mary, i, 625.
Rebecca, i, 323, 524, 622, 623.
Thomas, i, 621, 622, 623, 624, 631.
Walter, i, 625.
Walter Dulany (Rev.), i, 625, 626.
Adkins, Eleanor Prior, i, 673.
Adolphus (King), ii, 59.
Agate, Mary, i, 236, 141.
Ainsworth, ———, i, 213.
F. C., ii, 228.
Albany, Henry, Duke of, i, 384.
Alcom, ———, ii, 589.
Alder, Ann R., ii, 476.
James, ii, 476.
Aldridge, Adam, ii, 432.
Alexander, Alfred, i, 77, 300.
Andrew, i, 293, 298.
Ann, i, 298.
Alexander, Anna Maria Washington, i, 308.
Annie Burnett, i, 308.
Anthony (Sir), i, 296.
Armistead, i, 79, 295.
Catherine, i, 294.
Caty, i, 298.
Charles, i, 77, 82, 196, 218, 295, 298, 299, 300, 679; ii, 62, 343; Charles (Capt.), i, 248; ii, 62.
Charles Armistead, i, 300, 308; Mrs., ii, 572.
Christopher, i, 297.
David, i, 294.
Eliza, i, 297.
Elizabeth, i, 298.
Elizabeth Fontaine, i, 80.
Frances, i, 299.
General, i, 295.
Gerard, i, 294, 298.
Henry, i, 293, 294, 296.
James, i, 294.
Jane, i, 297.
Jean Charlotte, i, 308.
John, i, 294, 296, 297, 298; ii, 77; John (Capt.), i, 297.
John Augustine, i, 308.
Judith (Lady), i, 294.
King III, i, 303, 307, 371; ii, 95, 131.
Laura, i, 177, 300.
Louisa, i, 77, 81.
Louisa Elizabeth, i, 300.
Louisa Fontaine, i, 308.
Mary, i, 294, 300; Lady, i, 294.
Mary Ann Frances, i, 300.
Mary Bowles (Armistead), i, 60, 82.
Mary Fontaine, i, 308, 309.
Mary Frances, i, 77.
Pearson, I, 298.
Philip, I, 297.
Robert, I, 294, 297, 298.
Sarah, i, 297.
Simon Pearson, i, 298.
Susannah, i, 298.
Thomas, i, 294.
William, i, 293, 294, 298, 362; Gen., i, 294; Sir, 295, 296.
William Fontaine, i, 77, 300, 308, 307, 347, 348.
Wilson Cary, i, 308.
Allane, Steward, i, 385.
Allen, ———, i, 100, 137.
Alice Tucker, ii, 565.
Arthur, ii, 565, 568.
Barbara, ii, 535, 537,

Allen, Eleanor, ii, 527; Eleanor (Brewer), ii, 532.
Elizabeth, i, 135, 207.
Henry, i, 44.
J. G. (Judge), i, 100.
John, ii, 521, 527, 567.
Joseph, ii, 527, 567.
Martha Bland, i, 125, 126.
Mary, ii, 527.
Mildred Aylett, ii, 41.
Nancy, i, 69.
Philip, i, 44.
Rachel, ii, 527.
Sarah, ii, 527.
T. B., i, 208.
William, ii, 567.
Allerston, Willoughby, i, 325; ii, 556.
Elizabeth, ii, 560.
Elizabeth Overgee Colclouch, ii, 556, 557.
Felecia, ii, 69.
Isaac, i, 167, 170; ii, 69, 466, 486, 558, 560.
Rose, ii, 485, 486, 557.
Samuel, ii, 558, 560.
Sarah Elizabeth, i, 170.
Thomas, ii, 558.
William, ii, 558.
Allison, ———, ii, 466.
Nancy, i, 36.
Alston, Maria Somerville, ii, 142.
Altizer, Eleanor Gage, i, 354.
Alvey, Richard H. (Mrs.), ii, 467.
Alvir, ———, i, 109.
Ambler, Anne, i, 605.
Edward, i, 278, 279, 605.
Edwina, ii, 82.
Eliza, i, 605.
Elizabeth, i, 279.
F. M. (Rev.), i, 104, 457.
Jacqueline, i, 604.
John (Col.), i, 279; Rev., i, 494.
Lucy, i, 492, 494, 605.
Mary, i, 605; Mary (Cary), i, 279.
Richard, i, 279, 604.
Rev. Mr., ii 85.
Sarah, i, 279, 577, 578.
Ancaster, Duke of, ii, 552.
Anderson, ———, i, 464, 472;; ii, 293.
Alfred, ii, 377.
Charles (Rev.), i, 217, 218.
Elizabeth, ii, 454.
Frances, i, 217, 218; ii, 293.
Garland, ii, 377.
Jane, i, 217, 218.
Joseph, ii, 455, 456.
Julia, ii, 402.
Mary, ii, 396.
Matthew, ii, 46.
Richard, i, 520.
Richard A., i, 572.
W. P. (Col.), i, 638.
Andrew, Robert, I, 269.
Angus, Archibald, i, 378, 380.
Anhurst, Elizabeth Powell, ii, 407.
Anne, Queen, ii, 106, 204.
Anselin (Sir), ii, 484.
Anson, Athalia, ii, 204.
Anthony, ———, i, 103, 104, 457.
Appleton, Armistead, i, 189.
Edith, i, 189, 190.
Julia, i, 193.
Louisa, i, 189.
Lucy Slade, i, 189.
Margaret, i, 189.
Maud, i, 189.
Wm. Stuart, i, 187, 189.
William Sumner, i, 190.
Arbuckle, Archer, ii, 516.
Archer, Robert S., i, 571.
Sarah, i, 268; Sarah (Blair), i, 269.
Ardis, J. H., ii, 218.
Arkwright, ——— (Mrs.), ii, 224.
Argyle, Earl of, i, 293.
Armat ———, i, 481.
Angelina Brooke, i, 559.
Christopher, i, 558, 559.
John Hunter, i, 559.
Selden Brooke, i, 559.
Thomas, i, 559.
Armistead, Abiah, i, 198.
Addison Bowles, i, 184, 186.
Agnes, i, 188.
Alice, i, 198.
Angelica, i, 219.
Anne, i, 166, 171, 198, 206, 210, 216; Ann (Shields), i, 204.
Ann Cary, i, 216.
Ann Shield, i, 182.
Anne Smith, i, 197, 198.
Anne Wallace, i, 38.
Anthony, i, 166, 167, 199, 201, 202, 203, 216; Anthony (Capt.), i, 200, 219.
Benit, i, 203.
Bettie, i, 207.
Bettie Frank, i, 191.
Booth, i, 44, 208, 217, 218.
Bowles, i, 77, 175, 178, 180, 181 183, 299, 326, 669, 678.
Bowles E. (Capt.), i, 191, 193.
Burgess Ball, i, 197.
Carrie, i, 216.
Carroll Faulconer (Capt.), i, 185.
Catherine, i, 197, 199, 209, 210, 211, 216.
Charles Carter, i, 181, 182.
Christopher, i, 187.
Christopher Hughes, i, 188.
Cornelia, i, 191, 194.
Cortolas, i, 208.
Courtney Warner Selden, i, 194.
Dunn, i, 200, 206.
Edward R. (Capt.), i, 182, 202, 201.
Eleanor Bowles, i, 182, 184, 195.
Eliza, i, 196, 208.

Armistead, Elizabeth, i, 125, 168, 210, 211, 218, 326, 586; ii, 496.
Elizabeth Burgess, i, 198.
Elizabeth Marshall, i, 194.
Ellyson, i, 217, 218.
Emily, i, 539.
Euphan, i, 210, 215, 216.
Fanny, i, 188, 208.
Fanny Taliaferro, i, 185.
Frances, i, 167, 171, 184, 194, 206, 208, 219.
Frances Anderson, i, 219.
Frank Stanley, i, 191.
George, i, 184, 185, 187, 188, 192, 193, 194; George (General), i, 186, 215.
Georgiana Louisa Frances Gillis, i, 187, 189.
Gill, i, 207, 208, 256, 613.
Gordon, i, 188.
Hannah, i, 219, 122, 200, 254, 253, 273.
Harry, i, 215.
Hebe, i, 185.
Hinde, i, 202.
Henry, i, 168, 172, 173, 175, 181, 184, 193, 197, 198, 206, 299, 602.
James, i, 36, 202, 209, 210.
James Bray, i, 218.
James Ryan, i, 188.
Jane, i, 182, 217, 218.
Janie (Lindsey), i, 213.
John, i, 161, 169, 171, 174, 179, 181, 182, 184, 202, 206, 208, 219, 220, 299, 602, 658; John (Col.), i, 172, 215, 586; ii, 344, 345.
John Baylor, i, 184, 185, 194.
John Beauford, i, 185.
John Carter, i, 184.
John Carter Baylor, i, 185.
John White, i, 539.
Joyce, i, 171.
Judith, i, 167, 168, 169, 171, 200, 219, 589; Judith (Bowles), i, 602.
Judith Carter, i, 182, 183.
Katherine (Nutting), i, 217.
Lewis, i, 215.
Lewis Addison (Major), i, 80, 191, 192, 193, 194, 215, 328.
Lewis Gustavus Adolphus, i, 184.
Lindsay, i, 215.
Louisa, i, 184.
Louisa Elizabeth Fontaine, i, 82.
Lucy, i, 172, 543.
Lucy Baylor, i, 181, 184. 191, 543.
Margaret, i, 188, 201, 201, 215.
Martha, i, 612, 198, 208, 210, 215, 612.
Mary, i, 184. 185, 186, 187, 171, 194, 196, 202, 207, 210, 216, 602, 612, 613, 679.
Mary A., i, 181.
Mary Brooke, i, 211.
Mary Bowles, i, 77, 298, 299.
Mary Landon, i, 191.
Armistead, Mary Marot, i, 204, 218,
Mildred, I, 210, 215.
Minna, i, 188.
Moss, i, 202, 210, 211, 215, 216.
Moss Wallace, i, 216.
Patrick, i, 215.
Peter, i, 679.
Peter Fontaine, i, 196.
Polly, i, 216, 227.
Preston, i, 182.
Priscilla, i, 216.
Randolph, i, 185.
Rebecca Moss, i, 201, 210.
Robert, i, 157, 158, 159, 172, 184, 194, 196, 197, 200, 202, 204, 208-211, 215, 216, 225; Robert (Col.), i, 229.
Robert Booth, i, 204, 218.
Robert Jefferson, i, 211.
Samuel Wilson, i, 211, 213, 215.
Sarah, i, 182, 210.
Stanley, i, 194.
Simon, i, 206.
Susan, i, 186, 188, 254, 256.
Susanna, I, 207, 209; ii, 45.
Theodora, i, 216.
Thomas, i, 197, 198, 210, 216.
Thomas P. L., i, 182.
Virginia, i, 211.
Virginia Baylor, i, 191, 194.
Walker Keith, i, 184, 190, 193, 215.
William, i, 38, 152, 165, 179, 180, 181, 182, 184, 185, 200, 202, 203, 204, 206, 211, 215, 254, 271, 299, 318, 539, 569, 612, 623; ii, 44, 45, 399; William (Major), i, 202.
Wm. Bowles, i, 181, 196.
Wm. Fauntleroy, i, 182.
Wm. Moss, I, 211.
Willie Ann, i, 185.
Wilson Cary, i, 185.
Winifred, i, 198.

Armstrong, LeRoy, i, 107.
Meylert Melville, i, 107.
Peyton Breckenridge, i, 107.
Virginia Van Ornane, i, 107.
Walker Breckenridge, i, 107.

Arnold, George, i, 9, 22.
Robinson, i, 199.
Arnest, Annie, ii, 497.
Arney, Elizabeth, ii, 397.
Arundell, Elizabeth, i, 27.
John, I, 27, 29.
Margaret, i, 27.
Peter, I, 27.
Thomas, I, 691.

Ashe, S. T., ii, 214.
Ashton, Anna, i, 325.
Burdette, ii. 121.
Elizabeth, ii, 495.
Peter, i, 297.
Sarah, i, 297.
Ashworth, P. Burke, ii, 428.

Atherall, Hannah, i, 150.
Thomas, i, 150.
Atkinson, Agnes, i, 608, 609.
Eliza Mayo, i, 540, 541.
Eliza Purviance, i, 74.
James Purviance, i, 74.
Marietta, ii, 411.
R., ii, 122.
Robert, i, 541, 143.
Susie, i, 543.
William Mayo, i, 74.
Aubrey, ———, ii, 551.
Auchindrayne, ———, I, 389.
Austin, ———, ii, 374.
Catherine Esther, i, 241.
Charlotte, I, 239.
Caroline, i, 240.
Colgate, i, 241.
Edward, i, 240, 241, 242.
George, i, 241.
John, i, 235, 236, 239, 240, 241.
Maria, i, 239.
Martha, i, 240.
Samuel, i, 239.
Thomas, i, 239.
William, i, 240.
Aweck, Winifred, ii, 211, 214.
Aylett, Ann, i, 323, 324, 345, 346; ii, 18, 326.
Elizabeth, ii, 311, 313.
John Aylett, ii, 18, 47, 53, 54.
Mary, ii, 326.
Mildred, ii, 20, 41.
Pattie W., ii, 401.
Philip, ii, 17, 18, 392, 466.
Unity, ii, 18.
William, i, 325, 346; ii, 18, 54, 326; William (Capt.), ii, 323, 494.
Aylmer, Justinian, i, 167; Justinian (Rev.), i, 219, 220.

B

Babcock, Emily W., i, 188.
Francis W., i, 188.
Backus, Matilda, ii, 195.
William R. (Mrs.), ii, 466.
Bacon, ———, ii, 103, 337, 339, 567.
Nathaniel, i, 472, 598, 599.
Baconia, ———, Madame, i, 71.
Bagot, Alice, ii, 204.
Harvey (Sir), ii, 204.
Walter, ii, 204, 206, 237.
Bagnall, Elizabeth Moseley, i, 45.
Henry Boswell, i, 45, 46.
John, i, 297.
John Selden, i, 45.
Margaret Whitehead, i, 46.
Mary Grace, i, 45.
Richard, i, 42, 45.
Richard Dangerfield (M. D.), i, 45.
Sarah Selden, i, 46.
Sarah Vaughan, i, 46.
Bagnall, William Cadogan, i, 45.
William Douglas, i, 45.
Bailey, ———, i, 132; ii, 223.
Charles, i, 43.
Diana Wallace, i, 218.
Elizabeth, ii, 243, 245.
Emily, ii, 492.
Floyd, ii, 492.
Francis, i, 43.
Hellen, ii, 61, 62.
John, i, 270.
Nicholas, i, 270.
Sallie, i, 39.
William, i, 43.
William H., ii, 394.
Willimette, ii, 45.
Baker, ———, i, 36.
Benjamin, ii, 233.
Deanes, ii, 508.
Edith Appleton, i, 190.
Elizabeth, ii, 565.
Emily, ii, 234.
George Livingston, i, 189.
George W., ii, 258.
Judge, ii, 234.
Judith, i, 260.
Katherine, ii, 565.
Lawrence, ii, 565.
Margaret, i, 8.
Mary, i, 554; Mary (Mrs.), i, 207, 209.
Samuel, ii, 243.
Thomas, i, 554; Thomas (Sir), i, 8.
Baldwin, Briscoe Gerard (Judge), i, 309.
Mary, ii, 533, 534.
Mary Eleanor, i, 309.
Ball, ———, i, 35.
Ann, i, 156, 158.
Burgess, i, 197.
David, i, 252.
Elizabeth, i, 156, 158, 172, 196.
Eliza, i, 156.
Esther, i, 155, 156, 158; Esther (Gamble), i, 163.
Eve, i, 157.
Family, i, 149.
Fayette, i, 491.
Frances, i, 157.
Hannah, i, 34, 155, 156, 158.
James (Major), i, 154, 156, 157.
James Flexmer, i, 170.
Jeduthan, i, 157, 159, 196.
Jesse, i, 154, 157, 159.
John, i, 150, 152, 153.
Joseph, i, 154, 158; ii, 321; Joseph (Col.), i, 345.
Judith, i, 347.
Margaret, i, 152, 155, 156.
Mary, i, 153, 156, 157, 158, 230, 334; ii, 321, 322.
Munford, i, 153.
Richard, i, 154, 155, 226.
Richard (Capt.), i, 33, 155.
Robert, i, 149.

Ball, Samuel, ii, 247.
Sarah, i, 33, 155, 156, 157; Sarah (Young), i, 33.
Thomas, i, 31, 152.
Stretchley, i, 152.
William, i, 149, 150, 152, 155; William (Col.), i, 150, 153, 155, 156.
Ballard, ———, i, 226.
Matthew, i, 225.
Sally Curle, i, 640.
Thomas, ii, 345.
William, i, 44.
Ballendine, Mary Ann Bertrand, i, 152.
Baltimore, Jane (Lady), i, 631.
Lord, ii, 467.
Bancroft, Alice, ii, 468.
Bangs, Emma Josephine, ii, 86, 87.
Banhan, Nettie, ii, 396.
Banks, General, ii, 140.
Harry, ii, 579.
Bankhead, ———, ii, 198.
Nora, i, 330, 133.
Banister, John (Col.), i, 268.
Barber, ———, i, 251.
Frances B., i, 442.
Frances E., i, 442.
Barbour, James (Gov.), i, 401.
Bard, Susan, ii, 186.
Bargany, Lady, i, 385.
Laird, i, 373, 386.
Barksdale, John (Dr.), i, 143.
Barkwill, Mary, ii, 232.
Barlow, ii, 222.
Barnes, ———, i, 298.
Elizabeth, i, 111.
Richard, ii, 545.
Rosalie, i, 52.
Barnum, ———, ii, 324.
Barrett, ——— (Mrs.), i, 660.
Barroll, Mary Ann, i, 196.
Barron, ———, ii, 572.
Ann (Mrs.), i, 61.
Elizabeth (Jones), i, 61.
James, i, 43.
Miles Selden, i, 61.
Rebecca, i, 61.
Richard, i, 60, 61; Richard (Capt.), i, 44.
Samuel, i, 43.
Thomas, i, 44.
Barry, William Taylor, i, 227.
Barton, ———, i, 197, 198.
Bartow, Annie King Steele, i, 626; ii, 73.
Armistead, i, 199.
J. F. (Mrs.), i, 626; ii, 73.
Bassett, Ann Maria Dandridge, ii, 51.
Annette, ii, 52.
Benjamin Harris, ii, 52.
Bettie, ii, 57.
Bettie Carter, ii, 57.
Burwell (Hon.), ii, 47, 50.
Ella, ii, 52.
Bassett, Frances, ii, 50, 52.
Frances Carter, ii, 52.
George Washington, ii, 52.
Jefferson, i, 103, 457.
John, ii, 50, 51.
Lucy, i, 267.
Lucy Breckenridge, i, 458.
Mary, ii, 52.
Robert Lewis, ii, 52.
Virginia, ii, 57, 52.
William, i, 267, 602, 612; ii, 51, 102; William (Capt.), i, 250.
William Augustine, ii, 52.
Battaile, Hay, ii, 79.
Hay, 11, 79.
John Willis, ii, 79.
Maria, ii, 79.
Battle, Dinah, ii, 520, 539.
Elizabeth, ii, 520, 539.
Ferdinando, ii, 519.
William, ii, 227.
Batre, Alfred (Mrs.), i, 627.
Baxter, Elizabeth Taylor, i, 128, 129, 130.
Frank McMullen i, 129, 130.
Oscar Fitzallen, i, 128, 130.
Robert Earl, i, 129, 130.
Rosalie Upshur, i, 129, 130.
Wiley McPherson,, i, 128, 129, 130.
Baytop, Sarah, i, 256, 258.
Baylor, Arthur, i, 658.
Captain, i, 89.
Courtney, i, 658.
Eliza, i, 658.
Elizabeth, I, 658.
Eugine W., ii, 35.
Family, i, 657, 658.
Frances, i, 658.
George, i, 658; George (Major), i, 658.
George W., i, 518, 526, 607.
John, i, 177, 183, 657, 659; ii, 102.
Lucy, i, 181, 183, 658.
Robert, i, 658.
Walker, i, 658.
Beach, Bernard Moore, ii, 406.
Charles Nelson, ii, 407.
Charles Scarborough, ii, 406, 407.
Frank Rowe, ii, 406, 407.
Hugh, ii, 410.
James Parker, ii, 407.
John Scarborough, ii, 410.
Lucy Lee, ii, 406, 407.
Lucy Rowe, ii, 407.
Mary Parker, ii, 407.
Samuel, ii, 406, 410.
Thelma, ii, 409.
Beall, Hezekiah, ii, 88.
John, ii, 468.
Beals, ———, ii, 267.
Ann Preston Radford, i, 641.
Ballard Preston, i, 641.
G. W. (Rev.), ii, 496.
Hannah, i, 151.
John, ii, 409; John (Col.), ii, 405.

Beals, Jane Grace, i, 641.
Mary, ii, 405.
Mary Rezin Preston, i, 641.
R. M. T. (Gen.), i, 92.
William R., i, 641.
Beall, S., i, 529, 680, 681.
Bealle, J. W. F., ii, 396.
Bealmear, Ann Duckett, ii, 533.
Elizabeth, ii, 535.
Francis, ii, 535.
Beard, John, i, 98.
Kate, i, 98.
William, i, 97, 198.
Beason, Edward, ii, 438.
Jacob, ii, 473.
Beauregard, General, i, 643.
Beckwith, Franklin H. (M. D.), i, 627.
Bedell, Dorothy, i, 596.
John, i, 596.
Bedinger, Caroline Danske, ii, 33.
Everett W., i, 560, 564.
Henry, i, 420, 421, 424, 425; ii, 33.
Bedford, Thomas, i, 327, 328.
Beck, Ann J., ii 314.
Beke, John (Sir), ii, 552.
Belfield, Anna, ii, 247, 248, 591.
Joseph, ii, 248.
Bell, ———, ii. 98, 255, 259.
Agnes Sarah, i, 463.
Estha (Gamble), i, 463.
John Yates (Capt.), i, 561.
Benit, Margaret, i, 202.
Benjamin, Judah P., ii, 155; Judah Philip, i, 423.
Mattie, ii, 218.
Benger, ———, ii, 109.
Bennett, ———, ii, 248.
E. L., ii, 248.
Julia, i, 127, 132.
Bensinger, Mary, ii, 536.
Benson, Frank Robert, i, 211.
Bentley, Effert G., I, 563.
Gay, i, 560, 563.
Benton, Ann Gooch, i, 643, 644.
Clarissa, i, 680.
Jesse, i, 643, 644.
Sarah, i, 644.
Susan V., i, 644.
Thomas Hart Preston, i, 643.
Berkeley, ———, i, 595; ii, 339.
Carter, ii, 123, 367, 368; Carter (Dr.), i, 519, 589.
Edmund, i, 602.
Edmund Carter, i, 557; ii, 123, 367, 368.
Elizabeth, ii, 368.
Farley, ii, 368.
James Philip, ii, 477.
Jane, ii, 367.
John, i, 627; ii, 367.
Lady, i, 318, 319.
Maurice, ii, 367.
Nelson, i, 500; ii, 367.
Randolph C., ii, 123.
Berkeley, Randolph Carter, ii, 368; ii, 477.
William (Sir), ii, 103, 337, 360.
Bergland, John (Mrs.), i, 627; ii, 73.
Bernard, William, i, 319, 597; ii, 340.
Berry, Thomas, ii, 489.
Robert (Rev.), ii, 441.
Berryman, ———, ii, 495.
Benjamin, ii, 495.
Mary, I, 261, 262.
Bertrand, I, 156.
Besson, ———, ii, 514, 515.
Thomas (Capt.), ii, 517.
Betterton, Rebecca, i, 187.
Bevan, Archie, i, 541.
William, ii, 207.
Beverley, ———, I, 628.
Agatha, ii, 354.
Anna, ii, 353, 354.
Ann Munford, ii, 70.
Christopher, ii, 343, 346, 347, 417.
Catherine, ii, 344, 345, 347, 354.
Eliza, i, 492, 493.
Elizabeth, ii, 347, 354, 353.
Harry, ii, 341, 344, 346, 354.
Jane (Carter), i, 493.
John, ii, 334, 337, 344, 346.
Judith, ii, 326, 345, 354.
Mary, ii, 345, 346, 354.
Margaret, ii, 354.
Peter, ii, 354, 344; Peter (Capt.), ii, 343, 346, 347.
Robert, i, 493, 624; ii, 102, 103, 310, 339, 340, 341, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 355; Robert (Major), i, 168, 624; ii, 342, 343, 344.
Susan, ii, 347.
Susanna, ii, 354.
Thomas, ii, 344, 346.
Ursula, ii, 351, 353.
William, ii, 337, 343, 344, 345, 346, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 357.
Bigger, ———, I, 694.
Macon, i, 575.
Bignal, Jane, ii, 415.
Bilups, ———, ii, 233.
Binns, Charles, i, 298.
Birch, ———, ii, 204.
Birkhead, ———, ii, 521.
Birkmyre, Isabella, ii, 430.
Bisshe, Ursula, ii, 557.
Bitts, Josiah, ii, 472.
Black, Ann More, ii, 105.
Blackburn, Anna Maria Thomasina, i, 347, 362.
Jean Charlotte, i, 347, 348.
Richard Scott, i, 347, 348, 362.
Blackford, Charles Minor, ii, 78.
Elizabeth Robertson, i, 83, 84.
Eugene, ii, 78.
Launcelot Minor, ii, 78.
Lewis, ii, 78.
Mary, ii, 78.
William, ii, 78.

Bladen, Anne, i, 631, 632.
Priscilla.
William (Hon.), i, 632.
Blades, ———, i, 472.
Bladewode, Earl, i, 380.
Blair, ———, ii, 253.
Anne, i, 268.
Archibald, i, 265, 267, 268, 269.
Beverley, i, 269.
Doctor, i, 319, 203.
Egidia, i, 378.
Elizabeth, I, 268, 654.
Francis P., i, 654.
Harrison, i, 268.
James, i, 267, 268, 269, 654; ii, 105.
John, i, 75, 268, 269; John (Hon.), i, 267, 280; John (Judge), i, 268, 269; John (Pres.), i, 268.
John H., i, 520.
Mary, i, 269.
Montgomery, i, 654.
Nelly, i, 269.
Sarah, i, 268, 269, 278, 280.
Blake, ———, i, 427.
Hannah, i, 152.
Bland, Commissary, i, 600.
Elizabeth, ii, 338, 357.
Frances Randolph, ii, 168.
Martha, i, 126.
Mary, i, 318.
Richard, ii, 338, 351, 496.
Theodorick, i, 126, 329; ii, 168.
Blaquhane, Laird, i, 373.
Bliss, Elizabeth Taylor, ii, 34.
Mary Elizabeth (Taylor), ii, 29.
William Wallace (Col.), ii, 34.
William Wallace Smith, ii, 291.
Blount, Alice King, ii, 73.
Anne, i, 260.
Blow, Louisa, i, 530.
Blumfield, Martha, i, 151, 152.
Boarman, Commodore, i, 444.
Boelyn, Ann, i, 691; ii, 588.
Bohrer, ——— (Doctor), i, 439.
Boilleau, Souldree Baron, i, 644.
Philip, i, 644.
Boisseau, Harriet, ii, 375.
Bolling, ———, i, 252; ii, 588.
Anne, ii, 20, 586.
Archie, i, 528.
Archibald, i, 253.
Mary Tabb, i, 335, 136.
John, i, 268; John (Col.), i, 275; ii, 20.
Stith (Gen.), ii, 171.
Bolton, Martha (Lightfoot), ii, 43.
Boltreaux, Margaret, i, 689.
William (Lord), i, 689.
Bolyn, Anne (Queen), i, 227.
Bonall, James, i, 28.
Bonaparte, Betsy, i, 68, 70.
Caroline, ii, 81.
Napoleon, ii, 81.
Bond, George (Sir), ii, 371.
Bonum, Elizabeth, ii, 321, 322.
Margaret Philpot, ii, 321.
Rebecca, ii, 321.
Samuel, ii, 321, 322, 494.
Sarah, ii, 321.
Bonville, Elizabeth, i, 689.
John (Sir), i, 689.
Booker, ———, ii, 582.
Martha, i, 210, 211.
Boodie, James, i, 44.
Boorman, ———, i, 236.
Esther, i, 239.
James, i, 239.
John, i, 239.
Mark, i, 239.
Mary, i, 239.
Robert, i, 239.
Booth, ———, i, 200.
Elizabeth, i, 217.
George, i, 255.
Mary, i, 217.
Robert, i, 204, 217.
Thomas, i, 217.
William, i, 217; ii, 252.
Bordley, John Beale, ii, 281.
Boswell, Grace, i, 21, 33, 34, 35, 46.
William (Capt.), i, 21, 34, 35.
Boston, Sue, ii, 498.
Boteler, ——— (Dr.), i, 187.
Botetourt, Lord, i, 606.
Bothwell, Francis (Earl), i, 384.
Lady, i, 379.
Bothwick, Agnes, i, 390.
Anna, i, 380.
John (Lord), i, 380.
William, i, 390.
Botts, John, ii, 122.
John Minon, i, 269.
Lawson (Capt.), i, 86; ii, 83.
Louisa, ii, 122.
Susan, ii, 105.
Thomas H., ii, 82.
Boursiquot, Anne Elizabeth, i, 665.
Bowen, William H., ii, 230.
Bowers, Henry, ii, 40.
John Myer, ii, 38, 40.
Marthe Dandridge, ii, 40.
Mary, ii, 40.
Spottiswood, ii, 40, 189.
William, ii, 40.
Bowie, Catherine, ii, 184.
Bowler, George, ii, 189.
Louisa, ii, 189.
Robert, ii, 189.
Robert Bonner, ii, 188.
Bowles, Eleanor, i, 173, 623.
General, i, 173, 174, 623.
George, i, 173.
James, i, 173, 174, 622, 623.
Jean, i, 173, 623.
Judith, i, 299.
Mary, i, 172, 173, 299, 623.
Rebecca, i, 173, 174, 623.
Sarah, i, 236.
Tobias, i, 173.

Bowyer, Elizabeth, I, 108.
Harry, I, 108.
H. M., i, 108.
John, ii, 476.
Luke, ii, 390.
Mamie, I, 108.
Mrs., i, 455.
Boxham, Fannie, ii, 526.
Boyley, Claud, ii, 498.
Boyce, Edward, ii, 291.
Boyd, Adam, i, 380.
Ann Spottiswood, ii, 36.
Elisha, ii, 194.
Helen, i, 380.
Holmes, ii, 36.
John E., ii, 35.
Lilly, ii, 149, 150, 194.
Margaret, ii, 60.
Sarah, ii, 193, 194.
Sarah Goldsborough, ii, 36.
Boyde, Gregoria, i, 380.
Boyer, Edward, i, 108.
James, i, 108.
Letitia, i, 108.
Mary Ann, i, 108.
Nannie, i, 108.
Woodville, i, 108.
Boykin, ——— (Mrs.), ii, 80.
Boyle, Edwin ii, 529.
Ellen, ii, 530.
James, ii, 521, 529.
John, ii, 529, 530.
Lewellyn (Col.), ii, 530.
Mary, ii, 529.
Susan, ii, 530.
Braddock, —— (Gen.), ii, 363.
Bradford, John, i, 187.
Sophia, ii, 524, 526.
Bradley, Ann Hunt, ii, 567.
James Allen, ii, 568.
Joseph, i, 308.
Bragonier, Richard Keene, ii, 466.
Branch or Brancz, John, i, 166.
Edward, i, 260; ii, 568.
Brandt, Logan (Dr.), ii, 139.
Mary, i, 139.
Randolph, i, 139.
Branham, J. B., i, 38.
Braxton, ———, i, 603.
Ann Elizabeth, ii, 405, 406, 408.
Augustine, ii, 311.
Carter, i, 528, 538, 579; ii, 311, 406.
Carter Moore, ii, 311.
Elizabeth, ii, 311.
Elizabeth Selden, i, 129, 130.
George (Col.), i, 269; ii, 311.
Judith, i, 269; ii, 311.
Lucy Moore, ii, 408.
Lucy V., ii, 401.
Mary, i, 518, 527, 537, 610, 611.
Mary Beale, ii, 408.
M. G., i, 509.
Nora Criena, i, 579.
Robert Carter, ii, 311.
Thomas Corbin, ii, 311.
William Dangerfield, ii, 408.
Bray, Angelica, i, 204, 217.
Anne, i, 203, 217.
David, i, 204, 205, 206.
Elizabeth, i, 205.
James, i, 203, 205, 217.
Thomas, i, 205.
Brayne, ———, ii, 114.
Ann Butler, ii, 19, 101, 106, 108, 112, 310.
Richard, ii, 106.
Thecky, ii, 108, 109.
Breckenridge, i, 48, 66, 69, 94; ii, 399.
Alexander, i, 451, 452, 453, 465, 645; ii, 588, 590.
Ann, i, 455; Ann (Selden), i, 94.
Anne Anthony, i, 104, 105.
Anne Fitzhugh, i, 107.
Cary, i, 96, 101, 103, 105, 454, 457, 458.
Eliza Watt, i, 103; ii, 399.
Elizabeth, i, 96, 99, 109, 453, 455, 456; ii, 399, 500.
Emma, i, 459.
Emma Cary, i, 105, 457.
Emma Jane, i, 104, 456.
Emma Walker, i, 107, 458.
Family, i, 451, 459.
Fanny Burrell, i, 458.
Francis Preston, i, 644.
(General), i, 670.
George, i, 451, 452, 453, 454; ii, 569.
George William, i, 104, 456; George William (Judge), i, 65.
Gladys, i, 105, 106.
Henry Caldwell, i, 105, 106, 457.
Hunter George, i, 107.
James, i, 61, 71, 75, 79, 96, 103, 105, 109; ii, 572, 577, 578, 581, 584, 589, 590; James (General), i, 451, 453, 454. 455, 456, 457, 478, 464; ii, 572; James (Hon.), i, 94; James (Mrs.), i, 59, 65, 80, 576, 584.
James D., i, 638.
James M., i, 451.
Jane, i, 453; ii, 588, 589.
Jane Morton, i, 106.
John, i, 96, 451, 453, 644, 645; ii, 222, 576, 588, 590.
John C., i, 645.
John Gilmer, i, 105, 457.
John Harmer, i, 103, 456, 458.
John Peachy, i, 105, 106, 457.
John Reade, i, 106.
John Robert, i, 646.
John Selden, i, 96.
Joseph C., i, 451.
Joseph Cabell, i, 645.
Julia Gilmer, i, 107.
Letitia, i, 94, 96, 453, 455, 463, 465; ii, 583, 584, 589.
Letitia Preston, ii, 590.
Lizzie, i, 109.
Louisa Hart, i, 644.
Lucy Cary, i, 106.

Breckenridge, Lucy Easley, i, 106.
Lucy Gilmer, i, 103, 105, 106, 456, 457.
Mary, i, 456.
Mary Ann, i, 96, 103, 104, 455, 456.
Mary Cabell, i, 644.
Mary Hopkins (Cabell), i, 646.
Maria Letitia, i, 645.
Matilda, i, 68, 72, 96, 107, 455.
Maurice Anthony, i, 107.
Nannie, i, 453.
Nannie Virginia, i, 106.
Nathaniel Hart, i, 646.
Payton Cary, i, 107.
Peachy Gilmer, i, 103, 104, 456. 457, 458.
Preston, i, 453.
Robert, i, 94, 96, 106, 108, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 639, 645; ii, 589, 590.
Robert J., i, 643.
Robert Jefferson, i, 644, 645, 646.
Rose Fleming, i, 107.
Sarah, i, 453, 645.
Smith, ii, 589.
Sophonisha, i, 645.
William, i, 453; ii, 590; William (Captain), i, 106.
William Campbell, i, 645.
William E. P., i, 645.
W. C. P. (Col.), i, 452.
William Norwood, i, 105, 457.
Wilson Selden, i, 96, 455.
Virginia Wray, i, 106.
Virginia Hart, i, 646.
Breeden, Blanch, i, 413, 414.
Brent, Sarah, i, 484.
William, i, 605.
Breose, ———, ii, 506.
Brewer, Bruere, Brewerton, Brueerton, etc.
Brewer, ———, ii, 505.
Adeline, ii, 535.
Aletha, ii, 526.
Alice, ii, 300, 537.
Ann, ii, 512, 540.
Ann Janetta, ii, 535, 536.
Ann Newton, ii, 521.
Ann Odell, ii, 528.
Arthur, ii, 526.
B., ii, 508.
Barbara (Allen), ii, 300.
Bartholomew, ii, 506.
Benjamin, ii, 524.
Camilla, ii, 524.
Charles, ii, 226, 532.
Christopher, ii, 506, 508.
Deanes, ii, 506.
Deborah, ii, 520.
Dennis Claud, ii, 532.
Dinah, ii, 520, 521, 539.
Earnest, ii, 536.
Edward, ii, 505, 535.
Edward Dorsey, ii, 537.
Eke, ii, 519.
Brewer, Eleanor, ii, 520, 521, 522, 523, 525, 527, 531, 538.
Eleanor Stocket, ii, 531.
Elias, ii, 540.
Eliza Louisa, ii, 535, 537.
Elizabeth, ii, 517, 520, 521, 524, 526, 528, 532, 535, 536, 541.
Elizabeth Jane, ii, 536.
Elizabeth Wirt, ii, 532.
Ellen Russell, ii, 525.
Fanny, ii, 532.
Frank, ii, 537.
Ferdinand, ii, 520, 539.
George, ii, 508, 512, 524, 525, 526, 532.
George Gaston, ii, 535.
George N., ii, 526.
Goulston, ii, 508.
Hannah, ii, 513.
Harry, ii, 537.
Henrietta, ii, 500, 508.
Henry, ii, 505, 520, 530, 538.
Henry Augustus, ii, 535.
Hester, ii, 524.
Isaac, ii, 519, 532.
James, ii, 513, 524, 526.
James Boyle, ii, 535, 536.
James Burch, ii, 527.
James Rawlings, ii, 536, 537.
Jane, ii, 521, 530.
Jane Plater, ii, 526, 527.
John, ii, 300, 505, 506, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 528, 530, 531, 534, 535, 539, 540, 541.
John Buchanan, ii, 524, 525.
John James, ii, 536.
John Michel, ii, 535.
John William, ii, 522, 532.
Joseph, ii, 519, 520, 521, 522, 524, 526, 530, 538, 540.
Joseph Bensinger, ii, 537.
Joseph Chiswell, ii, 524.
Joseph Nathaniel, ii, 528.
Joseph Newton, ii, 523.
Julian, ii, 505, 519, 520, 532.
Kate, ii, 532.
Lattimer, ii, 523.
Lillian, ii, 527.
Lloyd, ii, 525.
Lot, ii, 540.
Lucy, ii, 525, 532.
Margaret, ii, 510, 511, 527.
Maria, ii, 510.
Mary, ii, 511, 512, 521, 524, 525, 526, 529, 531, 535; Mary (Burch), ii, 513.
Mary Ann, ii, 538.
Mary Ann Elizabeth, ii, 539.
Mary Eleanor Burch, ii, 523.
Mary Eliza, ii, 536.
Mary Elizabeth, ii, 523, 530.
Mary Jane, ii, 522, 532, 533.
Mary Louisa, ii, 536.
Mary Newton, ii, 528.

Brewer Mary Octavia, ii, 526.
Milton, ii, 527.
Nathaniel, ii, 522.
Nathaniel Newton, ii, 513, 521, 522, 524.
Nellie, ii, 527.
Newton, ii, 527.
Nicholas, ii, 513, 514, 520, 521, 523, 524, 525, 526, 528, 531, 532, 535, 537, 540; Nicholas (Gen.), ii, 300.
Owen, ii, 505.
Petter, ii, 508.
Rachel, ii, 517, 518, 520, 521, 528, 531, 540.
Rawlings, ii, 536.
Rebecca Newton, ii, 521, 522, 524.
Richard, ii, 506, 532.
Rhoda, ii, 540.
Roger, ii, 510, 511.
Rondal (Sir), ii, 505.
Sarah, ii, 519, 520, 524, 530, 540.
Sarah Allen, ii, 528.
Sarah Ann, ii, 522.
Stephen, ii, 527.
Stephen Rawlings, ii, 536.
Samuel Smith, ii, 539.
Susanna, ii, 513.
Talbott Thomas A., ii, 535.
Thomas, ii, 508, 509, 510, 512, 513, 530.
Thomas Stocket ,ii, 531, 538.
Virginia Russell, ii, 525.
William, ii, 505, 506, 508, 509, 513, 518, 521, 523, 525, 526, 531, 535, 536, 541; William (Sir.), ii, 505.
William M., ii, 526.
William P., ii, 513.
Wilson Peale, ii, 521.
William Rawlings, ii, 536.
Brewster, Fear, i, 170.
William (Elder), i, 190.
Brice, ———, i, 628.
Eliza.
Brickell, Jonathan, ii, 212.
Bridges, ———, ii, 236.
Joseph (Col.), i, 25.
Virginia, ii, 236.
Brisco, ———, ii, 466.
Broadhurst, Ann, i, 343.
Brockenbrough, Alice, ii, 18.
Austin, ii, 276.
Mary Stevenson, ii, 496, 497.
William H., ii, 82; William (Judge), ii, 497.
Bromfield, Anne, ii, 415.
Mary, ii, 415.
Thomas, ii, 415.
Broneaugh, Jeremiah, i, 484.
Thomas (Capt.), ii, 489.
Brooke, Angelina, i, 558.
Anne, i, 555.
Anne Maria, i, 558, 559.
Brooke, Anne Mason Mercer, i, 221, 557.
Anne Selden, i, 557.
Anne Lunstall, i, 500.
Baker, i, 555.
Barbara, i, 553, 555.
Basil, i, 555.
Catherine, i, 555, 556, 565; ii, 122.
Cary Minor, i, 559.
Charles, i, 555.
Courtney Warner, i, 47.
David Tucker, i, 560, 564.
Dorothea, i, 553.
Edmund, i, 565.
Edgar S., i, 559.
Eleanor, i, 173, 554, 631.
Eliza, i, 555.
Elizabeth Dallas, i, 560, 565.
Eloise, i, 564.
Evelina Tucker, i, 560.
Family, i, 553, 575.
Fenton, i, 557, 558.
Francis, i, 555.
Francis John, i, 121, 557, 560, 563.
Francis T., i, 556; ii, 103; Francis T. (Judge), i, 557; ii, 121, 367.
George (Col.), i, 500, 565.
Hannah, i, 565.
Henry, i, 555.
Henry Laurens, i, 121, 560; ii 170.
Henry Mercer, i, 559.
Horace A. (Dr.), ii, 71.
Humphrey, i, 538, 555, 556, 565.
J. H. (Col.), i, 565.
John, i, 555, 565; ii, 122.
John Francis, i, 121.
John Mercer, i, 557.
John St. Clair, ii, 498.
John Taliaferro, i, 121, 499, 557, 560, 565.
John W., i, 561.
Laura Beverley, i, 560, 564.
Lawrence, i, 564, 565.
Lena, i, 564.
Louisa, i, 121, 557, 558.
Louisa Selden, i, 558.
Lucy, i, 564.
Maria Louisa, i, 557.
Mary, i, 526, 555, 565, 608; ii, 122.
Mary Catherine, ii, 124.
Marguerite, i, 564.
Mary Randolph Spottiswood, i, 557; ii, 367.
May, i, 564.
Nannie Selden, i, 563, 569.
Phoebe, i, 556.
Richard, i, 500, 553, 554, 556, 565.

Brooke, Robert, i, 174, 553, 554, 556, 565, 631; ii 103, 122, 124; Robert (Gov.), ii, 103; Robert (Major), ii, 105.
Roger, i, 555.
Ruben, i, 565.
St. George, i, 446.
St. George Tucker, i, 481, 555, 560, 563.
Samuel, i, 121, 557.
Samuel Selden, i, 558, 559.
Thomas, i, 553.
Thomas (Hon.), i, 173, 631.
Virginia Tucker, i, 558, 560.
Virginia Dandridge, i, 560.
Virginia Mercer, i, 559.
William, i, 555, 556, 565; William (Capt.), i, 565.
William Hill, i, 555.
Yena Y., i, 559.

Brough, Coleman, i, 21, 34.
Courtney, i, 34.
Eleanor, i, 21.
Robert, i, 21, 22, 34, 44.
William, i, 22, 34.

Brougham, Henry, ii, 388.
Broun, Ann Conway, i, 674.
Edmund Fontain, i, 674.
Louisa Fontaine, i, 674.
Thomas L., i, 677.
Broune, James M., ii, 19.
Brown, Alexander, ii, 62, 207, 467.
Alice Key Trevor, ii, 74.
Ann, ii, 62.
Anni Floride, i, 446.
Benjamin Gratz, i, 652.
Bettie Carter, ii, 50, 51.
Dudley Parrish, ii, 590.
Elizabeth, ii, 62, 152, 650.
Family, ii, 59.
Frances, i, 298.
Frances, ii, 62; Frances (Mrs.) ii, 61.
Forrest A., i, 446.
Forrest W., i, 446.
George, ii, 207.
Gustavus, ii, 59, 60, 61, 62.
Ida C., i, 446.
James, i, 650.
John, i, 362, 650; ii, 62, 207; John (Rev.), i, 650, 659.
John Mason, i, 651.
Lewis, i, 332.
Lucy, i, 92.
Margaret Francis, ii, 323, 324.
Mary, ii, 429.
Mary H., i, 560, 563, 650.
Mary M., i. 446.
William, i, 650.
Preston, i, 651.
Richard, ii, 61, 62; Richard (Rev.), ii 59, 62.
R. T., ii, 494.
Samuel, i, 651.
Thomas, ii, 494.

Brown, Thomas Augustus, i, 92, 445, 456, 563.
William, i, 206, 445; ii, 62, 185.
William Burnett, ii, 51.
Browne, Arthur, ii, 206.
Bettie Carter, ii, 51.
Charlotte, i, 92.
Edwin, i, 91.
Frederick, i, 92.
James M., ii, 591.
John, i, 92.
Richard, i, 92, 298.
Sarah Rebecca, i, 44, 51, 66, 92, 93.
William, i, 92.
William Bruce Alexander, i, 374.
William Burnett, ii, 51.

Browning, H., ii, 19.
John, ii, 185.
Bruce, David, ii, 95.
James Douglas, i, 558.
Mary Alexander, ii, 198.
Robert (King), i, 371; ii, 95.
Sarah, i, 298.
Thomas, ii, 395.

Burch, Alexander, i, 109.
Ella, i, 109.
Mary Eleanor, ii, 524.
Bruff, ——— (Capt.), ii, 539.
Bruin, Elizabeth, ii, 144.
Brummell, Obedience ,i, 260.
Brush, ———, i, 666, 679.
Fanny Russell, ii, 466.
Bryan, Anna Shields, i, 204.
Frederick, i, 204.
George Lillington, ii, 212.
——— (Mrs.), i, 534.
Buchan, Earl, i, 374.
Buchanan, Alexander Spottiswood, ii, 31.
Alice, i, 627; ii, 73.
Ann Dandridge, ii, 30.
Elizabeth S., ii, 523, 524.
George, i, 382, 387, 388.
Jane, ii, 255, 257.
J. Charles, ii, 30.
John (Chief Justice), ii, 30; John (Col.), i, 638; John (Rev.), I, 94, 454, 455.
President, ii, 258.
Letitia, i, 627; ii, 73.
Louisa Aegbert, ii, 31.
Mary Spottswood, ii, 31.
Robert S., i, 183.
Sarah Pendleton, ii, 30, 31.
Serena Pendleton, ii, 31.
Sophia Williams, ii, 30, 31.
Thomas Elie, ii, 29, 30, 31.
Buck, Carroll, ii, 239.
Elizabeth, ii, 239.
Eliza Fontaine, i, 84.
Esten, ii, 239.
Fayett, ii, 238, 239.
Henry, ii, 239.
Julia, ii, 239.

Buck, Linton, ii, 239.
Neville, ii, 239.
Buckus, Samuel, ii, 51.
Buford, Abraham (Col.), ii, 228.
Burbridge, Julius King, ii, 49.
Burridge, Grace, ii, 206.
Buldett, ———, ii, 466.
Bulkley, Jean, ii, 123.
Tristram, ii, 123.
Bullitt, Alexander Scott, ii, 402.
Ann, ii, 402.
Bullock, ———, ii, 293.
Burbridge, Lucy, ii, 44.
Burch, J. J., ii, 230.
James, ii, 524.
John, ii, 524.
Joseph Newton, ii, 522, 523, 524.
Mary Eleanor, ii, 522, 524.
William, ii, 524.
Burgess, Ann, i, 437.
Charles, I, 197.
Elizabeth, I, 157, 158, 196.
Robert, ii, 567.
William (Col.), ii, 517.
Burke, ———, i, 511.
Kate, ii, 21.
Burne, Ellen, i, 135.
Burnett, Bishop, ii, 59.
Burnie, Anne, ii, 430.
Burnley, Mary Overton, ii, 196.
Burwell, Abigail, ii, 367.
Agnes, i, 544.
Anne Corbin Tayloe, i, 608.
Armistead, i, 268.
Carter, i, 603; Carter (Hon.), i, 605, 606.
Dorothy, i, 596.
Edward, i, 596.
Eliza, i, 526, 608.
Elizabeth, i, 524, 527, 596, 602, 603, 611, 612.
Family, i, 595.
Fanny, i, 457.
Fanny Tabb, i, 541.
Frances, i, 517, 523, 610, 611.
Frances Tabb, i, 609.
George, i, 596, 610.
George Harrison, i, 526, 542, 544. 606, 608, 609, 610.
James, i, 171, 602, 612.
James Bacon, i, 612.
Jane, i, 602; ii, 197.
Joanna, i, 602, 612.
John (Hon.), ii, 119.
John Longbourn, i, 609.
John Page, i, 545.
Lewis, i, 319, 517, 524, 596, 602. 603, 608, 612, 613; ii, 120; Lewis (Col.), i, 604; Lewis (Hon.), I, 601; Lewis (Major), i, 25, 172, 597, 598, 599, 600; ii, 367; Lewis (President), i, 604.
Lucy, i, 602, 612; Lucy (Higginson), i, 597.
Lucy Mann, i, 541,542.
Burwell, Martha, i, 168, 299, 602.
Mary, i, 526, 608; Mary (Willis), i, 604.
Mary Mann, i,609.
Mary Atkinson, i, 610.
Nathaniel, i, 168, 169, 518, 526, 544, 545, 579, 590, 604, 606, 607, 608, 610, 611, 612; Nathaniel (Col.), i, 602 608; Nathaniel (Major), i, 599.
Nathaniel Bacon, i 612.
Philip, i, 525.
Rebecca, i, 604.
Robert, i, 603, 611; Robert (Col.), i, 518; Robert (Hon.), I, 610.
Robert Carter, i, 611.
Sarah, i, 611.
Susie, i, 545.
Tayloe, i, 526, 608.
Thacker, i, 207, 613.
William M., i, 103, 458, 526, 545, 596, 601, 608.
Willie Ann Corbin Tayloe, ii, 267.
William Taylor, i, 609.
Burr, Aaron, ii, 187.
Burton, ———, ii, 374.
Bushrod, Hannah, i, 346, 363; ii, 71.
John (Colonel), i, 363; ii, 69, 71,
Butler Caleb, i, 345.
F., i, 681.
James, ii, 106, 310.
Jane, i, 344, 345.
Nicholas Murray (Mrs.), ii, 188.
Thomas (Rev.), ii, 510, 511.
Butts, ———, I, 200.
Hannah (Ellyson) Armistead, i, 219.
Buxton, Mary Byrd, i, 55.
Nancy Peelle, i, 55.
Samuel Roland, i, 55.
Byard, Chevalier, ii, 146.
Byrd, ———, ii, 359, 361.
Byrd, Anna, i, 181; ii, 77, 363, 364.
Evelyn, ii, 363.
Francis Otway, ii, 361.
Jane, i, 113, 516, 527, 528, 540, ii, 364.
Maria Horsemander, i, 527, 537, 540.
Maria Taylor, ii, 360.
Mrs., i, 188.
Richard, i, 518.
Sadie, i, 523.
Thomas Taylor, i, 181.
Ursula, ii, 338, 346, 350.
William, i, 204; ii, 338, 350, 351, 360, 389.
William (Col.), i, 111, 499, 527; ii, 16, 107, 360, 361, 362, 363.
William E. Byrd, i, 540.

C

Cabell, ———, i, 529.
Abbie, ii, 526.

Cabell, David S. G., ii, 401.
Edward A. (Col.), ii, 400, 401.
Edward Carrington, i, 463.
Edward Paul, ii, 401.
Elvira, ii, 392. 394.
Elizabeth Hannah, i, 463.
Emma, i, 463.
Frederick, ii, 374.
George (Dr.), ii, 374.
George K., ii, 400.
Henry Coulter, I, 463.
Jane Meredith, ii, 401.
John Grattan (Col.), i, 463.
Mary Hopkins, I, 453; ii, 590.
Mayo, ii, 401.
Patrick Henry, ii, 401.
Paul Carrington, ii, 401.
Pauline J., ii, 392.
Robert Gamble, i, 463.
William, I, 670; ii, 392, 394; William (Col.), ii, 397.
William H., i, 463.
William Meredith, ii, 401.
William Wirt, i, 463.
Cadot. Clarence, i, 673.
Cadwallader, ———, I, 392.
Caerlaverock, Catherine, I, 378.
Herbert (Lord), i. 378.
Cain, Nelly, ii, 240, 241.
Tubal, ii, 108.
Cala, Doctor, i, 67.
Calderwood, Robert Maywell (Sir), i, 374.
Caldwell, ———, ii, 466.
Anne Howard, i, 355.
Eleanor Washington,i, 355.
Elizabeth, ii, 21.
Hugh Milton, i, 355.
Jane Kearsley, i, 355.
John (Col.), ii, 474.
Mary, ii, 473, 474.
S. M., i, 93, 446.
Virginia, i, 103, 105, 457.
Calhoun, ———, i, 534.
Anthony Kennedy, i, 395.
Benjamin C., i, 394.
John, i, 394.
Lilly, I, 394, 395.
Call, Daniel, i, 605.
Calloway, Frances, ii, 326.
Calmus, George, ii, 525.
Calvert, ———, ii, 466.
Eleanor, ii, 441.
Rosalie, i, 441.
Camden, ——— (Senator), ii, 147.
John M., I, 562.
Cameron, Lucille, ii, 407.
Camp, Anna, i, 131, 132.
Jane, i, 345.
John, ii, 363.
Campbell, ———, ii, 113, 123, 155.
A. Hamilton (M. D.), i, 88.
Alexander Spottswood, i, 314.
Anna, ii, 259.
Charles, ii, 107.
Charles, ii, 314, 342, 394.
Campbell, Collin, i, 381.
Edward, ii, 258, 259.
Elizabeth (Henry), i, 642.
Elizabeth Aylett, ii, 314.
Fanny, ii, 259.
Henrietta, ii, 394.
Hew, i, 381.
Issobell, i, 381.
James, ii, 196.
John Pendleton, ii, 151.
John W., ii, 314.
Margaret, ii, 113, 115, 117, 151.
Mrs., i, 70.
Patrick Henry, ii, 394.
Robert, ii, 392, 394.
Robert B. (Gen.), i, 327.
Sarah, I, 639, 642, 646.
Stuart, ii, 151.
William, i, 642; William (Gen.), ii, 390.
Campe, Ann (Carter), ii, 77.
Mary, ii, 77.
Canby, Emma, ii, 408.
Cantelupe, Eleanor,i, 687.
John (Sir), i, 687.
Canute, King, ii, 551.
Caperton, Hugh, i, 642.
Sarah, i, 640, 642.
Sarah A., i, 642.
James Francis, i, 642
William Ballard, i, 642.
Caractarus, Prince, ii, 485.
Caradoc, King, ii, 484, 485.
Cardwell, Alvira, ii, 397.
Annette Leslie, ii, 397.
John, ii, 396.
Mary Virginia, ii, 397.
William Wirt, ii, 397.
Wiltshire, ii, 397.
Wyatt Henry, ii, 397.
Carmichael, William, ii, 173.
Carnign, Susan, ii, 180.
Carnegie, John (Rev.), i, 58.
Carnachane, Churl, i, 384, 385.
Carnes, Julia, ii, 460, 461.
Peter, ii, 459, 460, 461.
Thomas, ii, 461.
Caroline, Queen, i, 320.
Carpenter, Mary C., ii, 195.
Carslandis, Laird, i, 384.
Carr, ———, i, 86; ii, 132.
Alice W., I, 101.
Anne, ii, 243.
Elizabeth, i, 101; ii, 240, 242.
George W., i, 100, 101.
Hannah, ii, 243.
Jane, ii, 243.
Jean, i, 281.
Jean Barbara, i, 280.
Jean Margaret, i, 281.
Joseph, ii, 243.
Maria, i, 101.
Martha, ii, 237, 238, 243.
Mary, ii, 243.
Peter, i, 281.

Carr, Polly, ii, 237, 238.
Sarah, ii, 238, 243.
William, i, 101; ii, 238, 243.
Carrington, Charles C., ii, 396.
Colonel, ii, 381.
Edward (Col.), I, 605.
General, i, 642.
George C., ii, 395, 396.
J. Matteuer, ii, 396.
Richard B., ii, 396.
Sally C., ii, 396.
Sue Cabell, ii, 396.
Walter C., ii, 396.
Carre Riddle (Mrs.), ii, 431.
Carrick, Neil (Earl), i, 369.
Roland, i, 369.
Carroll, ———, ii, 466.
Annie, i, 229, 185.
Charles, i, 632.
Fanny, i, 70.
Joanna, i, 183.
John H. (Mrs.), ii, 467.
Richard, i, 182, 183.
Susan Howell, ii, 467.
Carter, ———, ii, 224, 255, 258, 352, 466.
Analethia, ii, 198.
Ann Butler (Moore), ii, 367.
Ann Hill, i, 329, 589.
Anna, i, 169, 184; ii, 258, 259.
Annie, i, 336.
Armistead, i, 194, 195.
Bell, ii, 259.
Bernard Moore, i, 589.
Catherine Spottswood, i, 589; ii, 369.
Charles, i, 181, 329, 491, 525, 589, ii, 51, 77, 311, 363, 367; Charles Sherley, i, 542.
Colonel, i, 112.
Douglas, ii, 259.
Drusilla, ii, 259.
Eliza, i, 491; ii, 77, 83.
Elizabeth, i, 164, 517, 525, 602.
Elizabeth Wormeley, i, 590; ii, 367.
Ellen, ii, 258.
Fitzhugh, i, 590.
Frances, i, 194.
George, i, 175.
Isaac Newton, i, 93.
James (Dr.), ii, 397.
Jane, ii, 353.
John, i, 169, 589; ii, 77.
Judith, i, 169, 515, 516.
Judith W., ii, 51.
Kearsley, ii, 258, 259.
Landon, i, 184, 194, 195, 586, 590, 624; ii, 77, 78, 367.
Landon (Col.), ii, 353.
Latimer, ii, 259.
Lelia, ii, 169.
Lucy i, 590; ii, 78.
Maria, i, 181, 569; ii, 353.
Mary, i 184, 195; i, 258.
Mary W., i, 491.
Carter, Martha, ii, 215.
Mildred Ann Byrd, i, 112; ii, 78.
Mildred Walker, i, 589.
Nancy, i, 543.
Newton, ii, 258, 259.
Richard, i, 589.
Robert, i, 169 543, 589, 602; ii, 253, 381; Robert (King), i, 169, 515, 516, 589, 606; ii, 338; Robert (Lord), i, 589.
Sally, ii, 112.
Sarah, i, 169; ii, 258.
Shirley, ii, 35.
Thomas, i, 541; ii, 258, 259.
William, i, 544, 589; ii, 258, 259; William (Lord), i, 589.
William Page, i, 542.
Caruthurs, ———, ii, 105.
Phoebe (Alexander).
Sara Lyle, i, 648.
Cary, Albert, i, 261.
Alice, i, 250.
Ann, i, 250, 251, 253, 254, 275, 260, 264.
Anne, i, 249, 278, 284.
Archibald, i, 252, 253, 256, 258, 283, 534.
Arianna, i, 256.
Belle, i, 259.
Bridgett, i, 249, 250, 253.
Catherine, i, 256.
Charles, i, 261.
Christopher, i, 261. 262.
Clara, i, 259.
Clarence, i, 283.
Colonel, i, 38, 277.
Constance, i, 283.
Dorothy, i, 253, 260.
Edward, i, 261, 262; ii, 460.
Edward Lee, i, 262.
Effie i, 258.
Eliza, i 257.
Elizabeth, i, 249, 250, 251, 253. 254, 258 260, 275, 278, 285, 286.
Elizabeth Blair, i, 280, 285.
Elizabeth S. W., i, 271.
Falkland, i, 283.
Frances, i, 283.
Francis Mallory, i, 257.
George, i, 257.
George Booth, i, 255.
George H., i, 261, 262.
Gill Armistead, i, 256, 258, 259.
Gilleria, i, 258.
Hannah, i, 207, 256, 258, 259.
Harry (Falkland), i, 24.
Henry, i, 250, 251, 260.
Hettie, i, 272, 282, 283.
Hudson, i, 284.
Hunsdon, i, 272.
Jacqueline, i, 286.
James, i, 262.
Jane, i, 253.
Jane Blair, i, 281.
Jennie, i, 282.

Cary, John, i, 248, 249, 250, 254, 256 257; John (Col.), i, 256, 207.
John B. (Col.), i, 258.
John Berryman, i, 262.
John Brune, i, 282.
John Pettus, i, 260.
Judith, i, 251, 252, 254, 256, 258, 260, 286.
Juliet, i, 258.
Lelia, i, 259.
Lettise (Marydon), i, 24.
Lucian, i, 24.
Lucius, i, 283, 284.
M., i, 44.
Martha, i, 253, 259, 286.
Mary, I, 33, 253, 264, 275, 276, 278, 279, 286, 528, 534; ii, 14, 575.
Mary Munro, i, 280.
Mary Randolph, i, 281.
Mary Wilson, i, 272.
Mathew, i, 259, 276.
Mathew Jones, i, 286.
Miles, i, 44, 57, 60, 122, 135, 207, 249, 250, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 260, 261, 264, 270, 271, 272, 275, 276, 277, 280, 281, 283, 284, 286; ii, 14; Miles (Col.), i, 248, 249, 262, 263, 265, 266, 269, 271, 274, 277, 281, 283, 286; ii, 575.
Milton, i, 260.
Nancy, i, 286.
Nathaniel, i, 253, 255, 256, 258, 260.
Nathaniel R. (Dr.), i, 258.
Nelson, i, 260.
Pattie, i, 286.
Peter Minor, i, 261; Peter Minor (Rev.), i, 261.
Rebecca i, 57, 122, 254.
Richard, i, 26, 248, 249, 254, 256, 258, 259, 277; Richard (Judge), i, 255.
Richard Miles, i, 259.
Robert, i, 249, 254, 256, 259, 260; Robert (Sir), i, 247.
Robert Henry, i, 260.
Sally, i, 258, 259, 261, 280, 286.
Sarah, i, 252, 253, 276, 277.
Sarah Nicholas, i, 282.
Sidney, i, 282.
Susan i, 258.
Thomas, i, 250, 253, 259, 261, 277· Thomas (Major), i, 250.
Virginia, i, 257, 282.
Virginia Randolph, i, 283.
William, i, 248, 250, 251, 262, 285. 286; William (Capt.), i, 285.
William Miles, i, 251.
Wilson, i, 44, 57, 58, 122, 260, 264, 272, 275, 276, 278, 280; Wilson (Col.), i, 60, 274.
Wilson Jefferson, I, 281.
Cary, Wilson Miles, i, 60, 268, 272, 275, 278, 282, 283; ii, 13; Wilson Miles (Col.), i, 264, 278, 280, 284.
Franklin (Dr.), I, 65.
Cashier, Mary, i, 128.
Cash, Benjamin, ii, 41.
Mildred Spottiswood, ii, 41.
William (Capt.), i, 653.
Cass, ——— (Gen.), ii, 475.
Cassillis (Earl of), i, 372.
Caton, Ann (Wyth), ii, 471.
Elizabeth, ii, 471.
Henry, ii, 471.
Janet, ii, 469, 471, 473.
John, ii, 471.
Moses, ii, 473.
Peter, ii, 471.
Richmond, ii, 471, 472.
Thomas, ii, 471.
William, ii, 471.
Catherine, Princess, ii, 106.
Catlett, John, ii, 457.
Cavalier, Pierre, i, 437.
Ceaunathique, ———, i, 369.
Cecil, Thomas (Sir), ii, 371.
Cecilius, Calvert, ii, 514, 515.
Ceely, Thomas, i, 273.
Chaffin, Ann Elizabeth, i, 106.
R. B., i, 106.
Chaillon, Maria, i, 664.
Chambers, Emily (Mrs.), i, 570.
Margaret, ii, 324.
Chandler, John R. (Dr.), i, 534.
Chapline, ———, i, 86.
Abraham, ii, 475, 476.
Albert, ii, 466.
Agnes, ii, 473.
Alexander Rose, ii, 467.
Annie Elizabeth, ii, 476, 477.
Anna Latimer, ii, 476.
Ann Turner, ii, 469.
Benjamin, ii, 475.
Charles B., ii, 466.
Charles T., ii, 466.
Elizabeth, ii, 468, 469, 473, 475.
Esther, ii, 413.
Eva Smith, ii, 467.
Family, ii, 465.
Francis (Sir), ii, 465.
Grace, ii, 467.
Grace D., ii, 466.
Harriet E., ii, 466.
Helen, ii, 67.
Isaac, ii, 467, 475, 476.
Jacob, ii, 475, 476.
James Augustus, ii, 476.
John, ii, 465, 467.
Josiah, ii, 473.
Joseph, ii, 190, 469, 470, 473.
Joseph A., ii, 466, 476.
Laura Schley, ii, 467.
Lidia, ii, 190, 473.
Louvisa, ii, 191, 473, 474.
Mary, ii, 467, 469, 473, 476.
Mary Caldwell, ii, 474.

Chapline, Mary Frances, ii, 468.
Mary Lovey, ii, 475.
Moses, ii, 192, 469, 472, 473, 474, 475; Moses (Capt.), ii, 470.
Moses W., ii, 475.
Ruth (Lindsay), ii, 473.
Susan (Kemble), ii, 468.
Thomas A., ii, 466.
Thomas L., ii, 466.
Travers, ii, 468.
William, ii, 468, 469, 473, 474, 475.
William Raymond, ii, 467.
Chapman, ———, i, 505.
Mary Rebecca, i, 504, 505.
Miss, i, 439.
Pearson, i, 298.
Charles I, i, 293, 295, 296, 317, 321; ii, 99, 100, 101, 123, 137, 449; Charles II, i, 324, 452, 488; ii, 99, 100, 101, 204; Charles IX, i, 663; Charles (Prince), ii, 62.
Chastelline, Marquis, ii, 362.
Chatard, Thomas (Mrs.), i, 627.
Chatham, Earl, ii, 166.
Chairs ——— (Miss), i, 97, 99.
Chew, Ann, ii, 522.
Christine Washington, i, 353.
Eliza, i, 494.
John Augustine, i, 353.
Henrietta Maria (Lloyd), ii, 281.
Margaret Preston, i, 353.
Mary, ii, 280, 284.
Philemon, ii, 281.
Roger, i, 353.
Roger Preston (Col.), i, 353.
Samuel, i, 622; ii, 281, 516, 517.
Sarah (West), i, 353.
Thomas, ii, 290.
Virginia, i, 353.
Wilson Selden, i, 353.
Cheneworth Henry (Dr.), ii, 403.
Chendweth, Julia Murry, ii, 440.
Samuel, ii, 440.
Chester, Colonel, ii, 506.
Chevaille or Cavalier, i, 437.
Chichester, Ellen (Ball), i, 490.
Richard, i, 154, 490.
Sarah, i, 490.
Chrichton, Beatrix, ii, 97.
Elizabeth, i, 379.
Lord, i, 379.
Patrick, ii, 98.
Childs, Logie, i, 677.
Chinn, Elizabeth, i, 37.
John, i, 37.
Rawleigh, i, 154, 158.
Clipp, S. M., i, 89.
Chisman, Thomas, i, 268.
Chisolm, James (Rev.), i, 539.
Christian, Alexander Scott, ii, 403.
Ann H., ii, 402.
Cuthbert, ii, 402, 403.
David Bell, ii, 403.
Christian, Dorothea, ii, 402.
Eliza Anne, ii, 403.
Elizabeth, ii, 402.
Harriet, ii, 403.
Hellen, ii, 403.
Henry, ii, 402.
Henry Massie, ii, 403.
Hellen Martin, ii, 403.
Hellen Scott, ii, 402.
John C., ii, 403.
John D., ii, 45.
John Henry, ii, 402.
Joshua Fry (Judge), ii, 403.
Martha Bell, ii, 403.
Priscilla, ii, 402, 403.
Priscilla Ann, ii, 402.
Sarah Winston, ii, 402.
Susan Peachy, ii, 403.
Thomas Walker, ii, 403.
Walter, ii, 498.
Willet, ii, 403.
William, i, 272; ii, 402, 403; William (Col.), ii, 390.
William Albert (M. D.), i, 272.
William Grigsby, ii, 403.
Chriswell, Dabney, i, 674.
Mary Robinson, ii, 521, 523.
Churchill, ii, 466.
William, I, 168, 176, 586.
Winston, ii, 281.
Clagett, Martha, I, 625.
Mary Dulany, I, 441.
Claiborne, ———, ii, 107.
Anne, ii, 50.
Ann (Dandridge), ii, 44.
Augustine, ii, 394.
Elizabeth Dandridge, ii, 44.
John H., ii, 52.
Mary Louisa, i, 547.
Philip Whitehead, ii, 17.
William Dandridge, ii, 43, 44.
Clark, Drusilla Jane, ii, 236.
Ellen, ii, 395.
Elizabeth, ii, 314, 395, 654.
Elvira, ii, 394.
Frank Peyton (Mrs.), ii, 107.
John, ii, 395.
John Peyton, ii, 314.
Lawrence, ii, 314.
Lyle, ii, 395.
Martha, ii, 395.
Nannie, ii, 395.
P. (Mrs.), i, 126.
Patrick, ii, 395.
Robert, ii, 300.
Rosa, ii, 395.
William H., ii, 394.
Clay, Henry, ii, 215.
Claybrooke, ———, i, 92.
Edwin, ii, 497.
Clayton, ———, i, 86.
Ann, ii, 457.
Ann Marbury, ii, 460.
Augustin Smith, ii, 460, 461.
Catherine, ii, 539.

Clayton, Catherine Winter, ii, 462.
David (Rev.), ii, 453.
Delphia, ii, 455.
Dixon, ii, 460.
Elizabeth, ii, 45, 182, 186, 454, 455, 456, 457.
Elizabeth Pendleton, ii, 186.
Elvira, i, 209; ii, 45.
Frances Eliza, ii, 539.
George, ii, 454, 455, 456, 458.
George Rootes (Hon.), ii, 460.
Harriet Matilda, ii, 539.
Jasper, i, 658.
John, i, 168; ii, 447, 453, 454, 455; John (Rev.), ii, 453.
John Thomas, ii, 539.
Lucinda, ii, 460.
Lucy, ii, 454, 456, 457.
Lucy Reade Rootes, ii, 460.
Louis Augustus, ii, 539.
Mary Ann, ii, 539.
Mildred Dixon, ii, 460.
Nancy, ii, 458.
Philip, ii, 455, 456, 457, 458, 460, 538; Philip (Lieut.), ii, 459; Philip (Major), ii, 453.
Philip Coleman, ii, 539.
Robert Coleman, ii, 458.
Robert Vinton, ii, 539.
Samuel, ii, 181, 186, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458.
Susannah, ii, 548.
Thomas, ii, 458.
William, I, 209; ii, 44, 45, 457.
William B., ii, 45.
William Samuel, ii, 539.
William Wirt, ii, 461, 462.
Clay, Henry, I, 401.
Henry (Mrs.), I, 651.
Clemson, Louisa, I, 348.
Cleveland, Grover (President), i, 144, 146; ii, 21, 146.
Clifton, ———, ii, 326.
Clinton, Thomas, I, 690.
Clonder, Jeremiah, ii, 104.
Clopton, David (Col.), ii, 218.
Cobbs, Henry, ii, 400.
John P., ii, 399, 400.
Mary, ii, 400.
Nicholas H., i, 102, 456.
Robert Lewis, ii, 400.
Cocke, ———, ii, 381.
Allen, ii, 567, 568.
Elizabeth, i, 251, 253, 277.
Richard, i, 253, 577.
William, i, 181, 182.
William Armistead, I, 182, 648.
Cochran, Charles H. (Mrs.), ii, 466.
Colclouch, Elizabeth (Willoughby) (Overgee), ii, 556.
Coe, Sara Whitman, ii, 148.
William Travers, ii, 148.
William Watson, ii, 147.
Coles, Anne, ii, 379, 380.
Dorothea, ii, 379.
Edward, ii, 381.
Coles, Elizabeth, ii, 381.
Emily, ii, 381.
Henry Denison, ii, 234.
Isaac, ii, 381.
James Patton, i, 641.
John, ii, 372, 380, 301, 381.
John Payne, ii, 380.
Lucy, I, 641, 371, 374, 377, 379, 380.
Lucinda Redd, i, 641.
Martha (Lear), i, 598.
Mary, i, 255; ii, 379, 380, 381.
Miss, i, 39.
Mildred, ii, 381.
Nannie Preston, i, 641.
Rebecca, ii, 381.
Sarah, ii, 381.
Tucker, ii, 381.
Walter, I, 641; ii, 379, 381.
William, i, 25, 601; ii, 572, 579, 380, 599.
Coleman, ii, 395.
Ann, ii, 455, 457, 458.
David, ii, 219.
James, ii, 399.
Robert, ii, 457, 458.
William, ii, 219.
Colgate, ———, i, 235.
Abigail, I, 239.
Bowles, i, 237, 238.
Charles, i, 237, 241.
Charles Carroll, i, 239.
Charlotte, I, 46, 235, 236, 237, 239, 240.
Daniel, i, 135, 242.
David, i, 236, 241.
Ellen, i, 235, 242.
Elizabeth, i, 235, 237.
Esther, i, 237.
Frances, i, 239.
George, i, 237, 241.
Hannah, i, 237.
Harriet, i, 237, 239, 241.
Henry, i, 241.
James Boorman, i, 238.
John, i, 135, 235, 236, 237, 239, 242.
Joseph, i, 238.
Lydia, I, 237.
Margaret ,i, 240, 242.
Maria, i, 237, 239.
Martha, i, 236, 238.
Mary, I, 235.
Robert, i, 46, 235, 236, 238, 240.
Samuel, i, 238.
Sarah Bowles, i, 237, 238.
Stephen, i, 135, 239; Stephen (Rev.), i, 135.
William, i, 237, 238, 241.
Colley, Mary, ii, 215, 221.
Collier, Miles Selden, i, 39.
Mrs., i, 36.
Nancy Marshall, i, 39.
Collins, Henrietta Elizabeth, i, 540, 547.
Josiah, i, 547.

Collins, Mary Matilda, i, 540, 547.
Collinson, Edward, ii, 523.
John, ii, 523; John (Dr.), ii, 523.
Mary, ii, 523.
Newton, Brewer, ii, 523.
Collum, R. S. (Capt.), ii, 467.
Colquitt, Alfred (Gen.), ii, 222.
Alfred H., ii, 224.
Dorothea, ii, 224.
Elizabeth, ii, 224.
Emily, ii, 224.
Peyton (Col.), ii, 224.
Walter T., ii, 223, 224.
Colston, Edward, ii, 500.
Jane Blake, ii, 499.
Colville, David (Rev.), 449.
Margaret, ii, 499.
Compton, John W. (Rev.), ii, 522.
Comyns, Alexander, (Earl), i, 553.
Cone, Annette Inghram, i, 129, 131.
Daniel Newman, i, 129.
Elizabeth Selden, i, 129, 131.
Hutchinson, Ingram, i, 130.
Martha Bland Selden, i, 131.
Conger, Ann Holland (Lady), ii, 592.
Conklyn, Lillian, ii, 467.
Conner, Ellen, ii, 539.
Conrads, ———, ii, 134.
Charles M., ii, 137.
Katherine, i, 417.
Conway, Edwin (Col.), i, 156, 158.
Nelly, ii, 292.
Peter, ii, 404.
Sarah (Fleet), i, 156.
Sarah Taliaferro, ii, 290, 292.
Cookburn, ———, ii, 437.
Jobert, ii, 438.
Cooke, ———, i, 92.
Alethia Collins, ii, 269, 270.
Alice, ii, 406, 407.
Ann Burwell, ii, 269, 270.
Anne Selden, i, 415; ii, 270.
Catherine, ii, 267.
Edward, i, 89.
Edmund Pendleton, i, 545; i, 275.
Elizabeth Burwell, ii, 269.
Fairlie, ii, 276.
Flora, ii, 276.
Giles, i, 445.
Giles F., i, 445.
Hallie Patton, ii, 276.
Henry, ii, 267.
Henry Harrison, i, 94, 447; ii, 267, 270, 271.
Henry Pendleton, i, 410, 415.
Henry Pendleton (Dr.), ii, 271.
Jane Winston, ii, 269.
John, i, 490.
John Esten, i, 490, 544, 545; ii, 267, 272, 273, 274; John Esten (Dr.), ii, 265.
John R. (Gen.), ii, 276.
John Rogers, i, 415; ii, 194, 267, 266, 271, 276.
Cooke, Julia, ii, 276.
Philip, I, 608.
Philip Pendleton, i, 526, 267, 268, 269.
Philip St. George, ii, 267, 275, 276.
Maria, ii, 276; Maria (Pendleton), I, 402, 410, 413, 415; ii, 265, 269.
Marian Willoughby, i, 415; ii, 270.
Mary Pendleton, ii, 267, 271.
Mercer, ii, 276.
Nancy Burwell, ii, 269.
Nannie, ii, 276.
Nathaniel, ii, 265.
Nathaniel Burwell, ii, 269.
Rachel, ii, 276.
Robert Powell Page, i, 545; ii, 275.
Sarah Dandridge, ii, 267, 272.
Sarah Mason, I, 113; ii, 121, 267,
Stephen (Dr.), ii, 265.
Stewart, ii, 276.
Susie Randolph, i, 545; ii, 275.
Willard, i, 416; ii, 271.
Cooper, Anna, i, 257.
Lucy Stark, ii, 124.
Joseph, ii, 124.
Robert, ii, 468.
Samuel (Gen.), i, 494.
Eleanor, I, 689.
Roger (Sir), I, 689.
Corbin or Corbion, ii, 67.
Alice, ii, 68, 69, 566.
Alice (Eltonhead), i, 318.
Francis, ii, 70.
Francis Porteus, ii, 70.
Gawin, ii, 68, 69, 70, 71.
Henry, ii, 67, 71.
Joanna, ii, 69.
John, ii, 69.
John Tayloe, I, 612.
Letitia, I, 318; ii, 68, 70.
Martha, ii, 70, 71.
Mildred, ii, 69, 71.
Nicholas, ii, 67.
Richard, ii, 67, 69; Richard (Col.), ii, 69.
Thomas, ii, 67, 68, 69, 566.
Winifred, ii, 68.
William Henry, ii, 566.
Corrington, Edward (Gen.), ii, 390.
Corprew, Eleanor, i, 34, 35.
Cornwallis Lord, ii, 111.
General, I, 534.
Coulbourne, Priscilla, ii, 325.
Coupland, Nancy, i, 521.
Courtenay, Robert G., ii, 402.
Cowper, Abraham, i, 43.
Edward, i, 43.
Rae, i, 43.
Cox, Benjamin, i, 399.
Rhoda, i, 261.
Coxe, ———, Berry, i, 11, 198.

Coxe, E. E., i, 204.
Cradock, ———, ii, 484.
Richard, (Sir), ii, 484.
Craig Family, ii, 428.
George M. (Mrs.), ii, 466.
John (Rev.), ii, 589.
Lois, ii, 466.
Marshall, ii, 466.
Craigie, John Wallace (Sir), i, 378.
Craighill, Mary Morsell, i, 306.
W. P. (Col.), i, 306.
Craighuae, Thomas B. (Rev.), i, 650.
Cramer, George T., ii, 526.
Crane, Charles T., i, 627.
Craine, ———, ii, 249.
Crenshaw, ———, ii, 393.
Dorothea, ii, 394.
Elvira, ii, 394.
James W., ii, 394.
Patrick Henry, ii, 394.
Sallie Winston, ii, 394.
Virginia, ii, 394.
Crauford, Jane, ii, 131.
Margaret ,ii, 125.
Thomas, ii, 125.
Crawford, ———, ii, 98.
David, i, 441.
Earl of, ii, 447.
Gabriella, I, 529.
Lindsay (Earl), i, 380.
Sarah, i, 441.
Crayon Porte, ii, 140, 143.
Cresap, ———, ii, 466.
Daniel (Col.), ii, 474.
Cresacre, Margaret, i, 585.
Cresset, Joyce, ii, 204.
Ralph, ii, 204.
Crittenden, ———, ii, 456.
John Jordon, I.
Crocket, John, ii, 279.
Cromwell, Oliver, i, 391.
Croney, William, ii, 28.
Croone, Elizabeth, i, 128, 132.
Crook, General, i, 331.
Croshaw.
Benjamin, ii, 416, 417.
Elizabeth, ii, 416, 417.
Family, ii, 415.
Joseph, ii, 416, 417; Joseph (Major), i, 693, 415, 417, 545; ii, 417.
Mary, ii, 417.
Rachel, ii, 417.
Richard (Capt.), ii, 416, 417.
Unity, i, 693; ii, 417.
Crosby, Valentine Joseph, ii, 417.
Cross, Elsie Chapline, ii, 466.
Croxall, Rachel, I, 183.
Crump, Benedict, ii, 44.
Coppell, Arthur, ii, 40.
Hellen, ii, 41.
Mary, ii, 41.
Susan, ii, 41.
Culberson, Ellen H., i, 570.
Cullreath, ———, ii, 216.
Cullen, J. Dorsey (Mrs.), ii, 107.
J. S. D. (Dr.), ii, 314.
Culp, Daniel, ii, 473.
Cummings, David B., ii, 219.
Cundiffs, ———, i, 155.
Cunningham, Sarah, ii, 458.
Curle, or Kyrle, i, 270.
Andrew, i, 271.
Armistead, i, 270.
David, i, 271.
David Wilson, i, 38.
Elizabeth, i, 270.
Elizabeth, Kello, i, 271.
Hamilton, i, 271.
John, i, 271.
Joshua, i, 270.
Judith, i, 270.
Judge, i, 271.
Lockey, i, 271.
Mary, i, 252, 270, 271.
Mary Latham, i, 210.
Nicholas, i, 269, 270, 271.
Pasco, i, 269, 270, 271.
Petronel, i, 589.
Richard Randolph, i, 252.
Rosea, i, 270.
Samuel, i, 44, 270.
Sarah, i, 270.
Thomas, i, 270.
William Roscow Wilson, i, 226, 270, 271, 281.
Wilson, i, 269, 270, 271.
Wilson, Roscow (Col.), i, 271; Wilson Roscow (Judge), i, 210, 271.
Curran, Mary, ii, 535.
Michael, ii, 535.
Currie, David (Rev.), ii, 69.
Curtiss, Henry, ii, 397.
Edward, i, 251.
Cushing, Jonathan P., I, 535.
Custis, Augustine, ii, 23, 232.
Daniel Park, i, 345; ii, 48; Daniel Park (Col.), ii, 47.
Charles, ii, 231, 232.
Colonel, i, 340.
Eleanor Park, ii, 49.
Elizabeth Park, ii, 48.
Frances Park, ii, 48.
George W., ii, 49.
George Washington Park, i, 333.
John Park, ii, 48, 404.
John (Hon.), ii, 47, 48.
Martha, i, 575, 404; Martha (Dandredge), i, 576.
Martha Park, ii, 48.
Mary, ii, 231, 232.
Mary Anne Randolph, i, 231, 232; ii, 49.
Nancy, ii, 231, 232.
Cuthbert, J. J., i, 268.
Cutt, Lord, i, 24.
Cutts, Adile, ii, 380.
Richard, ii, 379.

D

Dabney, ———, i, 473.
Benjamin, i, 197, 198, 578.
Chriswell, i, 672, 674.
Edmund Fontaine, i, 674.
Elizabeth Towles, i, 674.
John C., ii, 398.
John Edward, i, 674.
Louisa Fontaine, i, 674.
Lucy, i, 674.
Mary, ii, 372, 389.
Sarah, i, 668; ii, 372; Sarah (Smith), i, 577, 578.
William, i, 668; ii, 372, 379.
Dalry, William Tower, i, 374.
Dade, Francis, ii, 493.
Daingerfield, Bathhurst, ii, 490.
Mary, ii, 79.
Dall, Mrs. i, 68.
Dalgour, Alschunder (Alexander), i, 376, 377.
Dallam, Richard, ii, 280.
W. S. (Col.), ii, 399.
Dallas A. J. (Commodore), ii, 82.
Elizabeth, ii, 170.
George M. (Hon.), ii, 170.
Vice Pres., ii, 82.
Dalrumple, Laird, i, 372.
Dame, Ellen, i, 536.
George (Rev.), i, 515, 516, 536.
Jonathan Cushing, i, 536.
Lucy Carter, i, 536.
Nelson, i, 536.
William Meade (Rev.), i, 536.
Damonville, Hannah, ii, 323.
Dampier, ———, (Dr.), ii, 115.
Dana, Martha, i, 505.
Dancy, ii, 17.
Dandridge, Adam Stephen, i, 560; ii, 22, 23, 24, 28, 29, 32, 33, 34, 36, 37, 153, 193, 195, 291, 431, 432, 433, 436, 440, 441.
Alexander Spottswood, i, 346; ii, 20, 22, 25, 27, 28, 30, 32, 36, 38, 135, 136, 188, 440, 441; Alexander Spottswood (Capt.), ii, 23.
Alice, ii, 40.
Anne, ii, 17, 44, 311.
Anne Elizabeth, ii, 43.
Anne K., ii, 20.
Anna Maria, ii, 47, 50, 51.
Ann (Mrs.), ii, 28.
Ann Spottswood, ii, 17, 29, 30, 32, 36.
Ann (Stephen), ii, 134.
Bartholomew, i, 209; ii, 43, 44, 45, 47 49.
Charles, ii, 393.
Charles Fontaine, ii, 43.
Caroline Fitzhugh, ii, 36.
Charles Goldsborough, ii, 36.
Dorothea, ii, 19, 20, 27, 373, 390, 391, 393, 405; Dorothea (Mrs.), ii, 19.
Dandridge, Dorothea Spottiswood, ii, 34, 440.
Edmund Pendleton, ii, 32, 33.
Edmund Pendleton (Rev.), i, 85.
Eleanor, ii, 45.
Eliza, ii, 20.
Eliza Ann, ii, 43.
Elizabeth, ii, 17, 52, 53.
Elizabeth Scianna, ii, 45.
Euphan, ii, 13, 14, 15.
Evelina, ii, 40.
Francis, ii, 18, 19, 44, 47, 50.
Florence, ii, 33.
Harry Bolling, ii, 43.
Hellen Nicholson, ii, 33.
Jane Butler, ii, 20, 588.
Jean Butler, ii, 588.
Jane Pendleton, ii, 37.
John, ii, 13, 17, 29, 43, 44, 45, 47, 58; John (Col.), ii, 46, 576.
John B., ii, 45.
Julius Burbidge, ii, 44, 50.
Lavinia, ii, 45.
Laurence Effingham, ii, 33.
Lena, ii, 37.
Lemuel (Mrs.), ii, 22, 32, 47.
Lemuel Parnell, ii, 33, 35.
Lucy, ii, 43, 44, 45, 50.
Lucy Burbidge, ii, 44.
Martha, i, 345, 576; ii, 17, 18, 20, 33, 44, 47.
Martha Custis, ii, 43.
Martha Lightfoot, ii, 43.
Martha Pendleton, ii, 32.
Martha Washington, ii, 49.
Mary, ii, 20, 44, 47, 50, 112, 113.
Mary Evelina, ii, 29, 153.
Mary Fitzhugh, ii, 36.
Mary Roberta, ii, 32.
Mildred Spottiswood, ii, 41.
Nathaniel, ii, 17, 588.
Nathaniel Pendleton, ii, 37.
Nathaniel West, ii, 17, 19, 20, 43, 112, 391, 440, 585, 588.
Nathaniel West (Capt.), ii, 113.
Octavia Sinclare, ii, 45.
Philip Pendleton, ii, 29, 32, 34, 291.
Robert, ii, 20, 41.
Robert Ambler, ii, 41.
Robert F., ii, 45.
Robert Washington, ii, 45.
Rosalie Spottiswood, ii, 43.
Sarah, i, 400, 402, 404.
Sarah Goldsborough, ii, 36.
Sarah Pendleton, ii, 32, 291.
Sarah Stephena Pendleton, i, 402, 404, 407, 421; ii, 29.
Serena Catherine, ii, 32.
Susanna, ii, 45.
Susan Bowler, ii, 40.
Violet, ii, 34.
Virginia Whiting, ii, 45.

Dandridge, William, i, 209; ii, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 43, 44, 45, 47, 113, 588; William (Col.), i, 225; ii, 45.
William Armistead, ii, 45.
William Cashier, ii, 49.
William Fontaine, ii, 43 .
William Goldsborough, ii, 36.
Wilson, ii, 15.
Dangerfield, ———, ii, 311.
Anne, I, 195.
Armistead, i, 195.
Catherine, ii, 81.
Elizabeth, i, 45.
Emily, i, 195.
George, i, 195.
Henry W., i, 195.
John, I, 156; John (Col.), i, 184, 195.
Lucy, i, 195; ii, 312, 406.
Lucy Brockenborough, ii, 406, 408.
Mary, i, 152; May (Conway), i, 156; Mary (Willis), ii, 81.
William, ii, 81, 195.
Daniels, ———, i, 484; ii, 468.
David Todd, i, 558.
Elizabeth, ii, 186, 195.
Fannie E., i, 282.
Fanny, i, 653.
Henry Moncure, i, 557.
John Henry Moncure, i, 558.
John M., i, 558.
John W., i, 320.
Joseph D., ii, 284.
Ruth, i, 558.
Sarah, i, 558.
Selden Brooke, i, 558.
Thomas Cushing, i, 558.
William, i, 653.
William II, i, 282.
Dans, William, i, 248.
Danson, Samuel, i, 491.
Danvers, John, i, 620.
Dare, ———, ii, 466.
Maria Leggett, ii, 465, 467, 472.
Darricott, ———, ii, 379.
Davis, ———, ii, 78.
Agnes (Gamble), i, 463.
Celestine, i, 541, 542.
Elinor, i, 601.
Elizabeth, ii, 527.
Francis, ii, 531.
Garland, ii, 527.
Henry Winter, i, 421.
James Lynn, ii, 526, 527.
Jefferson, ii, 35, 335, 350, 423, 424.
Jennie, ii, 527.
John, ii, 206.
Lynn, ii, 527.
Manha William, ii, 527.
Mary Brewer, ii, 527.
Nannie Hamner, ii, 527.
Nicholas Brewer, ii, 527.
Robert Payne, ii, 531.
Samuel, i, 542.
Davis, Samuel (Rev.), ii, 389.
William, i, 601; William (Col.), ii, 228.
Davidson, Charles (Mrs.), ii, 284.
Elias, i, 389.
Davenport, ———, ii, 466.
Rose, ii, 466.
Dawson, Elizabeth, i, 188.
Dayne, Bettie, i, 464.
Days, Anne B., i, 87.
Deas, Fitzallen, i, 492.
Lavinia, i, 492; Fitzallen Lavinia (Randolph), i, 492.
Dean, Jane, i, 535.
John ii, 439.
Joseph, ii, 51.
de Beaugolais, Count, i, 361.
de Broke, Willoughby (Baron), 552.
de Butte, ———, i, 195.
John, i, 443.
de Byrd, David, ii, 359.
John, ii, 359.
de Camp, Cornelia, ii, 242.
Ellen, ii, 242.
James, ii, 239, 242.
John, ii, 242.
Sallie, ii, 242.
de Carrick, Gilbert (Sir), i, 374.
De Coursey, Mortley (Mrs.), ii, 284.
de Eresby, William (Baron Willoughby), ii, 552, 554.
Lord Willoughby, ii, 552, 554.
De la Fontaine, Jacques, ii, 374, 663.
Deford, Lillian Howard, ii, 73.
de Gordon, Alexander Seton, i, 378.
Elizabeth Seton, i, 379.
De la Hyde, Ralph, ii, 203.
Deimer, Catherine, i, 87.
Elizabeth Catherine, i, 88.
Joseph, i, 88.
Susanna, i, 88.
Delaware, Earl, i, 691.
Lord I, 219; ii, 19.
De Lataine (Rev.), ii, 350.
de Lindsay, (Baron Baldtick), ii, 447.
Aleanora, ii, 448.
Walter, ii, 447.
William, ii, 447.
Aleanora, ii, 448.
De Leon, T. C., i, 7.
De Lone, Adam, ii, 203.
De la Lone, Andrew, ii, 203.
John, ii, 203.
Richard, ii, 203.
de Nest, Signor Adolfo Napoleon Francesco, i, 189.
Denham, ———, i, 443.
de La War, Baron, i, 688.
Joan, i, 688.
Denison, Eliza, ii, 54, 55.
Gideon, ii, 55.
Dent, Rebecca, i, 620, 621.
de St. Armand, Almeris, i, 688.
Deskins, ———, i, 472.
De Toeny, ———, ii, 447.

De Valla, Beatrix, ii, 506.
De Vere, ii, 551.
Devereaux, ———, ii, 213.
Anne Lane, ii, 213.
Catherine, ii, 214.
Ellen, ii, 213.
Margaret, ii, 214.
Mary, ii, 214.
Miss, i, 439.
Thomas Pollock, ii, 213.
De Vernon, William, ii, 506.
Devinport, John, ii, 192.
Dewey ———, ii, 466.
de West, Thomas (Sir), i, 687.
De Willoughby, John (Sir), ii, 552, 523, 554.
de Witt. Edmund, i, 672.
Louisa, i, 672.
Mary Brown, i, 672, 673.
Nora Braxton, i, 673.
Thomas H., i, 672.
de Wormeley, Charles, i, 585.
Richard (Sir), I, 585.
Robert, i, 585.
de Yturbide, Angel, i, 439.
Dic, Governor, ii, 188.
Dickerson, Richard, ii, 402.
Dickey, Althea T., ii, 220.
B. K., ii, 219, 220.
Caroline Matilda, ii, 220, 221.
George Marion, ii, 220.
Harriet Amelia, ii, 220.
J. Bruce, ii, 220.
James Burton, ii, 220.
Jesse Siler, ii, 220.
Myra Lorena, ii, 220.
Thomas Lowry, ii, 220.
Dickman, Mable Elkins, I, 49.
Franklin (Judge), i, 49.
Diggs, ———, i, 228.
Daniel Carroll, i, 441.
Dudley, I, 172, 181, 183.
Dudley (Col.), i, 519.
Edward, i, 514.
Elizabeth, ii, 197.
Governor, i, 227.
Mary, i, 256, 513, 514.
Miss, i, 230.
Samuel, ii, 591.
William, i, 256.
Dimmock, Blanch, i, 53, 54.
Charles Henry, i, 50, 54.
Charles (Captain), i, 53.
Charlotte Colegate, i, 55.
Cora, i, 55.
Courtney Selden, i, 54.
Elizabeth Lewis, i, 55.
Elizabeth Maxwell, i, 53.
Goodlett, i, 54.
Henrietta Johnson, i, 54.
Mary Byrd, i, 54, 55.
Mary Lewis, i, 53.
Minna, i, 53.
Robert Selden, i, 53, 54.
Susan Selden, i, 55.
William Courtney, i, 50, 54.
Dimor Simpson (Rev.), ii, 217.
Dinsmore, Lettice, i, 62, 73.
Dinwiddie, Governor, ii, 426, 566,
John, i, 484.
Robert, i, 173, 388.
Dix, General, i, 561.
Martha, ii, 393.
Dixon, ———, ii, 308.
Archibald (Hon.), ii, 403.
Isabella Smith, i, 609.
Isabella (Throckmorton), i, 609.
John Peyton, i, 609.
Mildred, ii, 459.
Roger, ii, 457, 460.
Dwyer, David, ii, 394.
Doak, Ann, I, 451, 452; ii, 589.
Mary I, 453; ii, 589.
Dobbin, George, ii, 74; George (Dr.), I, 627.
Robert A., ii, 74; Robert A. (Mrs.), I, 627.
Doll, John Harlan, ii, 149.
Donaldson, Alexander, I, 62.
Andrew Jackson, ii, 249.
David Smith, ii, 249.
Donnallis, King, I, 371.
Donour, Laird of, I 372, 374.
Dorrington, David, I, 209.
Dorsey, ———, ii, 466.
Ann Worthington, ii, 536, 537.
Marian Bradford, ii, 538.
Dortch, Eliza, ii, 230.
Nathaniel, ii, 230.
Douglas, Archibald, I, 374.
Eleanora, I, 374.
Elizabeth, I, 293.
George (Earl), I, 374, 375.
Mary, i, 9, 23; Mary (Princess) I, 374, 375, 377.
Mrs., I, 41.
Robert (Sir) I, 293.
Sarah, ii, 258, 259.
Stephen A., ii, 380.
Thomas, i, 45.
William i, 379.
Douglasse, Wigtone (Earl), i, 376, 377, 378.
Douthat, James, i, 126.
Downman, ———, I, 156.
Margaret, I, 151.
Rawleigh, i, 151.
Drake, Francis (Sir), ii, 209.
Roger, ii, 509, 511.
Drewman, John, ii, 468.
Drummond (Baron Willoughby), 552.
Dubose, Wm. Jasper, I, 91.
Wm. G., I, 91.
Dudley, Catherine, I, 255, 256.
George, i, 171; ii, 515.
John, ii, 351; John (Duke), I, 690.
Sarah, i, 286.
Duer, John, i, 294.
Duffield, ———, i, 411.
Dugan, George (Mrs.), I, 67.

Duke, Charles Carroll, i, 472.
Clivears, i, 472.
Elizabeth, i, 472.
Florence Anderson, i, 472.
Henry (Col.), I, 472.
Isabelle, i, 473.
Laura Anderson, i, 472.
Lucy A., i, 472.
Margaret, i, 473.
Margaret Hoops, i, 472.
Mattie L., i, 472.
Mary J. C., i, 472.
Meriwether Lewis (Capt.), i, 473.
Mildred, i, 472.
R. T. W., ii, 321
Richard, I, 471, 472.
Ruben Lindsay, i, 473.
Sally, I, 472.
Richard Thomas Walker, ii, 323, 324, 472.
Thomas, i, 473.
William John, i, 472.
Dulany, Daniel, I, 622, 632.
Elizabeth, I, 442.
Rachel, i, 622, 623.
Rebecca, I, 622, 624, 625.
Rosier, I, 194.
Walter, I, 624.
Dunn, Pasco, I, 201.
Dumonriez, General, ii, 582.
Dunmore, Governor, ii, 106.
Lord, ii, 133, 134, 135, 559.
Dunane, ———, i, 45.
Dunbar, John (Rev.), ii, 363.
Lady, ii, 429.
William (Sir), ii, 430.
Duncan, ———, i, 554; ii, 388.
John, i, 24.
Dunlop, Isabella Matoaca, ii, 125.
James, ii, 125.
Dunn, John, I, 82.
Dutrow, D. A., I, 51.
Duval, ———, i, 67.
D. (Judge), i, 67.
Edmund, I, 67.
Edmund Randolph, ii, 272.
Florence Beverley, ii, 272.
Henrietta Pendleton, ii, 272.
Maria Pendleton, ii, 272.
Robert Randolph, ii, 267, 272.
Samuel H., ii, 82.
Sarah Esten, ii, 272.
St. John, ii, 272.
Susan, i, 522.
William (Col.), I, 522.
Dyer, ———, ii, 196.
Dymock, Joshua, ii, 430.
Dymoke, Edward (Sir), i, 343.
Frances (Lady), I, 343.
Robert (Sir), i, 343.

E

Easley, Cary Breckenridge, I, 106; John C., i, 106.
Easley, Richard Booker Chaffin, i, 106.
Wm. B., I, 106.
Ebblewhite, ———, i, 511, 512.
Eckstine, Isabella, ii, 189.
Eden, Governor, ii, 283.
Edrington, Angelina, i, 121, 557.
Edwards, A. S., ii, 567.
Camile, i, 53, 54.
Elizabeth, ii, 84, 85, 395, 539.
Jonathan, ii, 213.
Nancy, i, 440.
William, i, 32.
Edward, Prince, i, 383; Edward I, ii, 95; Edward II, i, 687; ii, 203; Edward III, i, 687; ii, 208; Edward IV, i, 689; ii, 204; Edward VI, i, 512; ii, 554.
Egbert, ———, ii, 551.
Egerton, Margery, ii, 203.
Randle, ii, 203.
Eggleston, ———, i, 666.
William, i, 286.
Eilbeck, Ann, i, 111, 486, 487, 490,
Elcan, ———, ii, 392.
Elder, Irvin C., i, 571.
Eldridge, Mildred, ii, 401.
William, ii, 279.
Eleason, Captain, I, 195.
Mary, i, 195.
Talcott, i, 195.
Elias, K. (Mrs.), ii, 218.
Eliza, Eli, ii, 225.
Elizabeth, Queen, i, 690, 691; ii, 391, 204, 484.
Ellett, Ida. ii, 272.
Ellis, Jane, ii, 170.
J. S. (Col.), ii, 401.
Lucy, ii, 401.
Elliott, Anthony, i, 167.
Anthony (Col.), I, 219; ii, 110.
Catherine (Mercer), ii, 101.
Jane, ii, 539.
Joseph, ii, 539.
Robert, i, 219.
Thomas, i, 219.
William, i, 219, 220.
Ellott (or Elliot), ii, 526.
Ellison, William B., ii, 188.
Ellyson, ——— (Armistead), I, 217.
Eliza, i, 200.
Hannah, i, 167, 200, 216.
Robert, i, 219; Robert (Dr.), i, 200.
Elphinstone, Isabel, ii, 60.
Eltonhead, Alice, ii, 67, 566.
Richard, ii, 566.
Winifred, ii, 566.
Emory, ———, i, 628.
Clara Tilton, i, 627, ii, 74.
Meade, i, 627; ii, 74.
Eoff, ———, ii, 466.
William Chapline, ii, 467.
Epperson, ———, ii, 79.
Eresby, John Beke (Sir), ii, 552.
Errol, Nicol (Earl), i, 379.

Erskine, Archibald, ii, 124.
James (Sir), ii, 124.
Erwin, ———, i, 448; ii. 219.
Erwine, James, ii, 243.
Eskridge, ———, I, 86, 413, 414.
Alexander, ii, 324.
Ann, I, 325.
Burdette, ii, 325.
Charles, ii, 325.
Cornelius, ii, 324.
Elizabeth, i, 325; ii, 494.
Elizabeth Scott, ii, 324, 325, 326, 472.
Frances Peyton, ii, 324.
George, ii, 321, 322, 323, 243, 324, 325; Geore (Col.), ii, 494.
Gerard, ii, 324.
James Wood, ii, 323.
John, ii. 325.
Margaret, ii, 323, 325.
Martha Baldwin, ii, 324.
Mary, i, 325.
Nellie, ii, 324.
Perry, ii, 324.
Priscilla, ii, 323.
Rebecca, ii, 325.
Rebecca (Bonum), ii, 494.
Richard, ii, 325.
Robert, ii, 324.
Samuel, ii, 250, 323, 325.
Sarah, ii, 253, 323, 494.
Thomas, ii, 323, 324, 325.
Virginia, ii, 324.
William, ii, 245, 323, 325.
William Peyton, ii, 324.
William Scott, ii, 324.
Esmack, Ellen, ii, 397.
Essex, Earl of, ii, 391.
Esten, Katherine, ii, 265.
Etherstone, ———, i, 553.
Eubank, ———, ii, 400.
Eugenius IV (Pope), i, 375.
Eustace, Agatha, ii, 410.
Ann Caroline, ii, 410.
Elizabeth, ii, 326.
Hancock, ii, 405, 410.
James Henry, ii, 410.
John Henry, ii, 410.
Kitty, i, 628.
Mary, ii, 410.
William, ii, 410.
Eugene (Prince), ii, 110.
Evans, Caroline Louisa, ii, 271.
Caroline Richardson (Mrs.), i, 416.
Doctor, 217.
Jesse, i, 453; ii, 589.
John, ii, 119.
Ewell, Charles, i, 157.
Solomon, i, 157.
Ewing, ———, ii, 466.
William, ii, 531.

F

Fackler, Michael, ii, 472.
Fairfax, Ann, i, 345.
Arthur Percy, ii, 142.
Bryan, i, 276, 278; Bryan (Lord), i, 285.
Catharine (Hon.), i, 586.
George W., ii, 431.
George Wm., i, 278, 279; George Wm. (Mrs.), i, 279.
Lord, i, 361; ii, 22, 423.
Monimier, i, 281, 283.
Orlando, i, 281.
Robert, i, 278.
Sally i, 285.
Sarah, i, 275.
Thomas, I, 277, 283, 285; ii, 338,
Wm., I, 278, 285, 345; ii, 338.
Falvy, Thomas, ii, 525.
Farber, Edwin J., i, 504.
Farguson or Ferguson, Samuel, ii, 455.
Farmer, Jane, ii, 184.
Farraguts, ———, i, 427.
Admiral, I, 136.
Farror, Commodore, ii, 492.
Emma, ii, 492.
Faulconer, Armistead, i, 185.
John (Col.), i, 185.
Margaret Harrison, i, 185.
Robert Lee, i, 185.
Faulkner Charles J., i, 562.
Fauntleroy, Martha, ii, 82.
Moore (Major), ii, 69.
William (Col.), ii, 69.
Fawn, Margaret, I, 216.
John, i, 216.
Fendall, P. R., i, 325.
Fenwick, ———, i, 438, 447.
Ferdinando, Fairfax, i, 280.
Fergus II, i, 554.
Ferguson, ———, ii, 196.
Mrs., I, 402.
Elvira, ii, 399.
James, ii, 399.
James B., ii, 397, 398.
Mary Ann, ii, 471.
Field, Henry, i, 180.
Fields, ——— (Mrs.), i, 181.
Filmore, President, i, 406.
Finch, Elizabeth, ii, 415.
Henry, ii, 415.
John (Sir), ii, 415.
Findley, ———, i, 453.
Finley, ———, ii, 148, 218, 589.
Finnie, Alexander (Rev.), I, 143.
William (Mrs.), I, 143.
Finnies, i, 143.
Fishback, ii, 402.
Fisher, R. Barry, I, 55.
Clement (Sir), ii, 204.
Earl, ii, 538.
Ellicott (Mrs.), i, 627.
George, I, 605.
J. Tabb, I, 56.

Fisher, Susan, i, 258.
Fitts, ———, ii, 466.
Fithian, ———, ii, 253.
Fitzgerald, ———, i, 230.
Ann, I, 41.
Fitzhugh, ———, I, 484.
George, I, 484.
Harrison, ii, 592.
John, ii, 403.
Lafayette, ii, 403.
Mary Lee, I, 333; ii, 49.
William, ii, 486.
Wm. (Col.), I, 318; ii, 485.
Fitz-Piere, Alice, i, 687.
Reginald, i, 687.
Flames, Patrick (Lord), I, 384.
Fleet, ———, ii, 404.
Fleming, Jean, i, 388.
Malcolm, i, 308.
Flewellyn, ———, i, 681.
Flint, Mary, i, 214· ii, 215.
Floyd, ———, ii, 223, 400.
Jane Buchanan, i, 453.
Jane Buchanan (Mrs.), ii, 590.
John, i, 638.
John B., i, 639, 643.
Letitia Preston, I, 452, 637.
Foliot, Eliner, i, 585.
Fontaine, Aaron, i, 665, 565, 666.
Abraham, i. 664.
Alfred Battle, i, 681.
Anne, I, 665, 666.
Ann Henry, i, 669.
Benjamin, I, 680, 681.
Bessy Quarrier, i, 671.
Betsy Ann, i, 672.
Berkeley Minor, I, 675.
Charles, i, 671.
Charles Landon Carter, i, 675.
Ellen Smart, I, 675.
Elizabeth, I, 665, 666, 667.
Edmund, I, 668, 671, 672, 675, 678.
Family, i, 663.
Francis, I, 665, 666, 679, 680, 681.
Francis (Rev.), I, 679; ii, 16.
Georgia, i, 681.
Henrietta, i, 681.
Jane, i, 664.
Jane Katharine, i, 672, 673.
James, I, 664, 666, 669, 671; James (Major), I, 670; James (Rev.), ii, 102.
James Maury, I, 679.
James Morris, i, 671.
John, i, 665, 666, 668, 679, 680, 681: ii, 102, 103, 348, 392.
John Boursiquot, I, 672; John Boursiquot (Dr.), I, 675.
John Dabney, i, 671.
John Thomas, i, 681.
Joseph, i, 671.
Judith, i, 665, 169.
Katharine Minor, I, 675.
Keith, Miles, i, 671.
Lawrence Berry, i, 678.
Fontaine, Lizzie, i, 668.
Louisa, i, 678; ii, 393.
Lucy Dabney, i, 672, 674.
Marianna, ii, 372.
Maria Louisa Shackelford, i, 675.
Mary, i, 77, 181, 299, 326, 665, 666, 679, 680, 681.
Mary Ann, i, 196, 667, 668, 669, 678; ii, 372.
Mary E., i, 681.
Mary Morris, i, 672, 673.
Martha, ii, 20.
Maury, i, 671.
Millicent, i, 681.
Moses, i, 665, 666.
Nancy, i, 671.
Peter, i, 165, 166, 196, 671; ii, 373; Peter (Rev.), I, 667, 668; ii, 372, 374.
Richard Morris, i, 672, 675.
Robert Augustus, i, 681.
Rosaline, Shackelford, i, 672, 675.
Rose Maury, i, 672.
Sarah, i, 669, 671, 677, 678.
Sarah Louisa, i, 672.
Sarah Rose, i, 676.
Susan, i, 665.
Susanna, i, 669.
Susan Watson, i, 671.
Theophilus, i, 681.
Thomas, i, 668, 679, 680.
William, ii, 572, 584, 668.
William (Col.), I, 670, 678.
William Morris, I, 671, 672.
William Spottswood, i, 670.
William Winston, i, 669, 670.
Foot, Fanny, ii, 396.
Forbes, ———, i, 437.
Forbes General, ii, 133.
Forbes, Janet, ii, 430.
John Murry (Rev.), ii, 133.
Force, ———, i, 153.
Forrest, Ann, I, 79, 438.
Ann Love, i, 447, 448.
Anthony (Sir), i, 437.
Benjamin, i, 439.
Bladen, i, 443.
Catherine, i, 440, 448.
Charles, i, 447, 448.
David, i, 441.
Douglas French, i, 443.
Dulany, i, 443.
Eleanor, i, 448.
Eliza, i, 439.
Elizabeth, i, 438, 440, 445.
Elizabeth Dick, i, 447.
Family, i, 437.
Fannie, i, 448.
French, i, 443.
George Plator, i, 439.
Henry, i, 447.
Imogen, i, 439.
James, i, 438, 440, 443, 444.
Joseph, i, 440, 441, 442.
Josephine, i, 443.

Forrest, Julia, i, 443.
Julius, i, 441.
Lady, i, 437.
Louisa, I, 448.
Lydia, i, 440, 443.
Maria, i, 439.
Margaret, i, 438, 440.
Mary, i, 441.
Mary Anne, i, 440, 444.
Moreau, i, 443.
Nancy, i, 439.
Nannie, i, 439.
Osceola, i, 439.
Patrick, i, 437, 438.
Peter, i, 438.
Richard, i, 438, 440, 444, 447.
Samuel, i, 447.
Sarah, i, 440, 441, 444.
Sophia, i, 443.
Thomas, i, 437, 438, 447, 448.
Uriah, i, 447.
Uriah (Gen.), I, 438, 439.
William, i, 438.
Zachariah, i, 443.
Zephaniah, i, 438, 417.
Zulema, i, 441.
Foster, Susan, i, 553.
Thomas (Judge), i, 553.
Forman, Ann, ii, 469, 475.
Fort, ———, (Miss), I. 445.
Forsyth, Clara, I, 494.
Fortson, Eastern, ii, 230.
Eliza, ii, 230.
Fowler, ———, i, 268.
Ellen Bernard, i, 330.
Francisco, Peter, ii, 124.
Catherine, ii, 124.
Francis I, i, 663; Francis II, i, 663.
Dauphin, i, 382.
Mary, i, 544.
William, (Sir), I, 658.
Willing, (Dr.), i, 544.
Franklin, John (Sir), i, 406.
Frazier, ———, ii, 313.
James Carrol, ii, 195.
John, I, 191.
William, i, 44.
Sarah, ii, 408.
Frederick, Mary, ii, 403.
Freeman, Mary, ii, 212.
Fremont, John C. (Gen.), i, 644.
French, Sally H., ii, 396.
Virginia, i, 494.
Fricklin, ———, ii, 224.
Frierson, Luther (Mrs.), ii, 284.
Frizell, Selina Anderson, I, 413, 414.
Frost, Anne, I, 302, ———.
Fouace, ——— (Rev.), I, 600.
Fourreau, Elizabeth, i, 666.
Fouslee, Charlotte, i, 589.
Fowke, Ann, i, 297.
Frances, ii, 60.
Gerard, ii, 61; Gerard (Col.), i, 482, 483; ii, 60.
Mary, i, 482, 483.
Fowke, Sarah Burdette, ii, 60.
Fowle, Ellen, i, 495.
William, i, 330.
Fowler, ———, i, 198.
Bartholomew, i, 268.
Fox, ———, i, 140; ii, 466.
Bertram Douglas, i, 304.
David, i, 158; David (Capt.), I, 197.
Frances, i, 158, 197.
Hannah, i, 197.
Hannah (Ball), i, 158.
Henry, i, 693.
Mary, i, 158.
Nathaniel, ii, 489.
Samuel, i, 158, 197.
Fry, ———, ii, 466.
Colonel, ii, 425.
Eliza, i, 139, 140.
Elizabeth Keech Alder, ii, 476.
Mildred, ii, 402, 403.
Mrs., i, 667.
Fryatt, John, ii, 439.
Funkhouser, Ann, ii, 220.
Fuller, H. D., ii, 35.
Fulwell, Maria, ii, 232.

G

Gaines, Edmund Pendleton, ii, 182.
Elizabeth, ii, 458.
General, i, 401.
James, ii, 182.
Mary, ii, 397, 398.
William H., ii, 182.
Gaither, Ephriam, ii, 437.
Gallager, W., ii, 258.
Gales, Mrs., i, 70.
Galt, Miss, I, 66.
Agnes Bell, i, 463.
Archibald, i, 464.
Cabel, i, 97.
Cary i, 97, 98.
Cary, Doctor, i, 98.
Catherine, i, 97.
Cora i, 98.
Edward W., i, 97, 99.
Elizabeth, i, 463, 464.
Gamble family, i, 463.
John, i, 463.
Hamilton R., i, 464.
Howard, i, 99.
James, i, 97, 98, 99, 463, 464.
Jennie, i, 99.
John, i, 97, 463.
Letitia, i, 97, 98, 99.
Letitia (Breckenridge), i, 96.
Lewis, i, 98.
Magdalen, i, 453, 465; ii, 589.
Mary, i, 99.
Mrs. i, 455.
Nannie, i, 97, 98.
Richard, i, 99.
Robert, i, 96, 97, 99, 463, 464, 465.

Gamble, R., ii, 576.
Robert (Col.), I, 465.
Robert Howard, i, 99.
Sarah, i, 464.
Gardner, William, i, 136.
Wm. H. (Capt.), I, 136.
Garey Elizabeth, i, 153.
Henry F (Judge), i, 153.
Garland, Ann Shepherd, ii, 400.
Caroline, ii, 400.
David S., ii, 401; David S. (Hon.), ii, 399.
Ella Rose, ii, 401.
Eliza V., ii, 400.
Elizabeth, ii, 401.
Jane M., ii, 401.
Jane Meredith, ii, 400.
James P., ii, 401.
Landon C., ii, 400.
Louisa F., ii, 400.
Martha, ii, 400, 401.
Mary Rice Meredith, ii, 400.
Mildred J., ii, 401.
Patrick, ii, 400.
Paulus Powell, ii, 401.
Sally, ii, 401.
Samuel Meredith, ii, 400, 401.
Sarah Armistead, ii, 400.
Waller, ii, 401.
William H., ii, 400.
Garnett, Eva, ii, 236.
Grace Fenton, i, 501.
James, ii, 235; James (Dr.), ii, 232, 235.
James Mercer, I, 500.
John, i, 500.
Maria, i, 501; ii, 153.
Moscoe, ii, 79, 500, 501.
Ruby, ii, 233, 236.
Robert Selden, i, 501.
Sarah, ii, 153.
William, I, 501.
Garret, ———, ii, 396.
Garrettson, Isaac, ii, 51.
Gascoigne, Barbara, I, 690.
William, i, 690.
Gassaway, Ellen Brewer, ii, 538.
Louis Dorsey, ii, 538.
Louis Gardner, ii, 535, 538.
Gaston, Ann, ii, 532.
Elizabeth, ii, 532.
George, ii, 532.
Gates, General, I, 77.
Gather, Ephriam, ii, 438.
Gaylord, Emma, ii, 188, 189.
Geist, Christian, ii, 520, 530.
Samuel, ii, 530.
Samuel Christian, ii, 530.
George I, ii, 104; George II, ii, 360, 424, 469; George III, Rex i, 527, 178; ii, 133, 389, 425.
Ann (Mrs.), i, 25.
John (Col.), i, 25.
Georges, Ferdinando, i, 296.
Gerard, Barbara, ii, 488.
John, ii, 486, 488.
Gerard, Richard, ii, 488.
Rose, ii, 486.
Rose (Allerton) (Tucker) ii, 557.
Thomas, ii, 485, 486.
Gey, ——— (Craighill), ii, 85; (Mrs.), 188.
Ghieslings, ———, i, 628.
Gibson, ———, i, 646, 645.
Bishop, i, 122.
Claud, i, 647.
Hart, i, 646.
McKinley, I, 647.
Mrs., i, 41.
Rachel.
Randall Lee, i, 646; ii, 292.
Tobias, i, 647.
Wm. Preston, i, 646.
Gilbert, Edward, i, 238.
Mary, I, 237, 238.
Gilcrist, Allen (Dr.), ii, 212.
Gilham, ———, i, 453.
Miss, ii, 590.
Gilkerson, Marguerite Crocket (Ingles), ii, 368.
Lovie, ii, 123.
Lovie Jane, ii, 368.
William James, ii, 368.
Gill, Elizabeth, I, 202, 206.
Letuice, ii, 246.
Gillies, Doctor, I, 184.
Thomas (Dr.) i, 195.
Gilmer, ———, I, 456.
Elizabeth, i, 475; ii, 170.
Emma Walker, I, 96, 102, 155, 156.
Frances Walker, i, 102, 103, 458, 474.
George, i, 102, 458, 469, 474; George (Dr.), I, 268, 474; George (Gov.), i, 474; ii, 170.
George A., i, 640.
George Christopher, i, 472.
George Henry, i, 455.
Harmer, i, 102, 458, 474.
James, i, 458, 474, 475.
James Blair, i, 102.
John, i, 102, 103, 458, 474.
Juliet, i, 475.
Lucy, I, 102, 458, 474.
Lucy (Minor), i, 458.
Lucy Walker, i, 103.
Margaret W., i, 473.
Mary House, i, 102.
Mary Peachy, i, 103.
Mildred, i, 102, 458, 474.
Peachy, i, 474.
Peachy Harmer, i, 102, 455, 473.
Peachy Ridgeway, i, 102, 455, 458.
Robert, i, 531.
Susan, i, 102, 458, 474.
Thomas, i, 102.
Thomas Walker, i, 474, 458; Thomas Walker (Gov.), i, 474.
William, i, 102, 455, 458, 473.

Gilmor, Francis Key, i, 627; ii, 74.
Jane, i, 72, 627; ii, 74.
William, ii, 74.
William (Mrs.), i, 67, 627.
Gilson, Andrew (Major), ii, 493.
Beehethland, ii, 493.
Gitlings, James C., i, 624.
John S., i, 624.
Glass, Samuel, i, 464.
Glasscock, Esther, i, 154.
William (Capt.), i, 154, 156.
Glasgow, Eleanor Baldwin, i, 311.
Elizabeth Ranson, i, 311.
Joseph Anderson, i, 310, 311.
Glanisson, ———, i, 666.
Glaunison, Mary, i, 679.
Glenlufe, Abbott, i, 384.
Gold, Phil H., ii, 439.
Goldsborough, Caroline, ii, 29, 34.
Charles, i, 627; ii, 34, 73.
Ellen Lloyd, i, 627; ii, 73.
Frank C., i, 627; ii, 73.
Lillian, i, 627; ii, 73.
Lewis, i, 464.
Mary, i, 627.
Murry Lloyd, i, 627; ii, 73.
Robert, i, 627; ii, 73.
W. F., i, 627.
William F., ii, 73.
Goldsmith, Rebecca, i, 440.
Gooch, Governor, i, 268.
William, i, 623, 173· William (Major), ii, 111; William (Sir), i, 173.
Good, ———, i, 466.
William, ii, 473.
Goodall, Alice, i, 248.
Goodalls, Joseph, i, 391.
Mrs., i, 391.
Goode, Alexander, i, 444.
Francis, i, 43.
Martha, i, 445.
Mary, i, 444, 445; ii, 122.
Mrs., ii, 20, 27.
William, I, 444.
Goods, ———, ii, 466.
Goodwin, Amanda Dortch, ii, 229.
Ann Overton, ii, 41.
Charles, i, 201.
Edward, i, 201.
Elizabeth, i, 201.
John (Capt.), ii, 308.
William, i, 201.
Goolshy, ———, i, 471.
Gooseley, William, i, 286.
Gordon, ———, i, 580; ii, 95.
Agnes, i, 187, 188.
Alexander, i, 188.
Ann, i, 654.
Archibald A., ii, 403.
Basil, i, 654.
Douglas H., I, 654.
Elizabeth, i, 378.
Elvira, ii, 240, 242.
George (Lord), i, 236.
Mary, i, 654.
Gordon, Rose, i, 654.
William Fitzhugh, i, 473.
Grabot, Baron, ii, 291.
Grady, Powell, i, 188.
Graene, ———, ii, 109.
Graham, ———, i, 45, 136.
Catherine, i, 293.
Clinton, I, 53, 54.
Katherine Acosta, i, 54.
Mrs., i, 123.
Robert Selden, i, 54.
Sarah, I, 123, 124.
Grandy, Charles Rollin, i, 49.
C. W., i, 48.
Cyrus, i, 49.
Dickman, i, 49.
Julia Selden, i, 49.
Mary Selden, i, 49.
Wiley, i, 49.
William Boswell Selden, i, 49.
Wm. Selden, i, 49.
Granger, Mrs., ii, 191.
Grant, General, i, 330, 332.
Jerry, ii, 508.
Letty, ii, 21.
——— (Mrs.), ii, 219.
Grattan, Catherine, i, 463.
Graves family, ii, 545.
Anne, ii, 545.
Dyonisia, ii, 545.
Henry, ii, 545.
Henry Brown, ii, 546.
John, ii, 546.
Letitia Powers, ii, 546.
Mary, ii, 545, 546.
Richard, ii, 545.
Richard Croshaw, ii, 545.
Ralph, ii, 417, 545, 546.
Sally, ii, 546.
Stone, ii, 545.
Susannah, ii, 546.
Unity, ii, 545.
William, I, 210; ii, 545, 546.
Gray, Ann M., ii, 377.
Atcheson, ii, 81.
Edward, i, 420.
Harriet, I, 25, 137.
J. K., ii, 219, 519.
——— (Mrs.), i, 465.
William, ii, 46.
William F., ii, 377.
Grayson, Hebe Carter, I, 647.
Robert O. M. (Mrs.), I, 121.
Greathouse, ———, ii, 466.
Green, Abraham, i, 208.
Alice, I, 439.
Armistead, ii, 185.
Colonel, I, 110, 208.
Eleanor, ii, 247.
Elizabeth, i, 208.
George, i, 439.
John (Surgeon), i, 301.
L. C. (Judge), I, 121.
Nathaniel, ii, 187.
Rose, i, 439.
Thomas B., I, 562.

Green, Lieutenant, i, 439.
Wiltheau, i, 301.
Greenup, Cathierine, i, 463.
Christopher, i, 463.
Nancy Payton, i, 463.
Gregory, ii, 290.
John M., ii, 546.
Mary, ii, 181, 289.
Gregories, King, i, 370.
Grentham, Catherine, ii, 204.
Richard, ii, 204.
Grenville, Richard (Sir), ii, 209. 210.
Griffin, Corbin, ii, 346.
Katherine, ii, 69.
LeRoy, ii, 68.
Griffith, Alberoto, i, 521.
David (Rev.), i, 285.
Howard, ii, 526.
Grimes, Charles, I, 319.
John (Col.), I, 319.
Grinnan, Andrew G. (M. D.), ii, 113.
Daniel, ii, 120.
Griswold, Whiting (Rev.), I, 188.
Gross, B., ii, 540.
Frances Josephine, ii, 540.
John Ignatius, ii, 540.
Mary, B., ii, 540.
Grove, Mary, ii, 508.
Ralph, ii, 508.
Grosvenor, Winifred, ii, 67.
Grubbs, ———, ii, 374.
Grymes, Anne Corbin Tayloe, I, 516, 517.
Alice, I, 517.
John (Hon.), I, 517, 605.
Lucy, I, 336, 603, 605.
Ludwell, i, 176.
Susanna, I, 606.
Gudyer, J. C. D., ii, 220.
S. B., ii, 219, 220.
D. M. (Dr.), ii, 220.
Guilford, Edward (Sir), i, 690.
George (Sir), I, 690.
Mary, I, 690.
Gulston, Jane, I, 620.
Gutherick, Quintilian, I, 225, 271.
Gwymee, David (Major), ii, 69.
Elizabeth, ii, 69.

H

Habersham, ———, ii, 214.
Joseph, ii, 211.
Hacket, Philip, i, 620.
Hackley, Lucia, ii, 81, 82.
Hailes, John, ii, 207.
Hailey, William, ii, 230.
Hakluyt, ———, ii, 209.
Hale, Edward E., ii, 210.
Hall, Everard, i, 197, 199.
I., ii, 219.
John, ii, 206; John (Dr.), ii, 242.
Hall, John de Camp, ii, 243.
Halsey, Harvey, I, 50.
Halyburton, James Dandridge, ii, 50.
William (Dr.), ii, 49, 50.
Hambrick, A. L., ii, 395.
Hamilton, i, 69; ii, 466.
Agnes, ii, 70.
Alexander, ii, 187.
Andrew, i, 61, 109; ii, 572, 578; Andrew (Mrs.), i, 59.
Hugh ii, 378.
John S., ii, 378.
Kitty, ii, 231.
Maria, i, 535.
Mary, ii, 378.
Hamiltoune, ———, I, 389.
Thomas, I, 389.
Hammer, Annie, I, 107.
Hammond, ———, ii, 466.
Jane ii, 560, 561.
Kate, ii, 152.
Mary.
Miss, I, 92.
Lawrence, ii, 560.
Hampton, Catherine, I, 643.
Margaret, I, 302.
Wade (Gen.), I, 643.
William, i, 28.
Hanckle, Judge, i, 101.
Hancock, Caroline, I, 639.
George (Col.), I, 647.
Mary Ann, I, 42.
Phoebe, I, 260.
Haney, John, i, 28.
Hansford, ———, ii, 340.
Hanson, ———, ii, 218.
Thomas, I, 625.
Harcourt, Anne, ii, 204.
John, ii, 204.
Hardage, Lydia, ii, 247.
Hardee, Bettie, I, 546.
Edward Douglas, I, 546.
Evelyn Byrd, i, 546.
John Evelyn, i, 546.
Martha Turner, I, 546.
William, I, 546.
Hardesty, ———, ii, 119.
Hardway, Doctor, i, 522.
Hargrove, Elizabeth Mildred, ii, 460.
Harloe, John, ii, 512.
Harmer, Annie, i, 104.
Harold, ———, ii, 551
Harper, James W., ii, 394.
———, i, 70.
Fanny, ii, 396.
O. A. (Mrs.), ii, 219.
Harrington, Elizabeth, i, 23.
Henry (Sir), i, 23.
Harris, Brough, i, 34.
Courtney Warner, i, 53.
James H., i, 53.
Mary (Brough), i, 34.
——— (Miss), i, 151.
——— (Mrs.), ii, 43.

Harrison, Ann, I, 184.
Benjamin, i, 169, 173, 319, 364, 518, 526, 536, 540, 541, 547, 602.
Burton (Col.), i, 283.
Carolyn W., ii, 150.
Carter, ii, 272, 647.
Cuthbert, i, 184.
Dabney, ii, 149; Dabney (Rev.), ii, 31.
Dabney Carr, ii, 31.
Edmund Pendleton, ii, 149.
Elizabeth, i, 612.
Fairfax, I, 283.
General, I, 401.
Hall (Rev.), i, 422, 428.
Hannah, i, 319.
Henry, I, 541, 609.
Holmes Boyd, ii, 150.
Ida, ii, 396.
Jane Cary, ii, 149.
Janetta Ravenscroft, i, 309.
John (Mrs.), ii, 191.
John Stuart, ii, 142.
Lillian G., ii, 150.
Lucia, I, 535, 536.
Lucy, I, 518, 540.
Mathew B., ii, 398.
Mary Cary, i, 541.
Mercy, ii, 142.
Mrs., i, 66.
Nannie, ii, 149, 150.
Nathaniel, I, 126; ii, 364.
Peyton, ii, 36, 149.
Peyton Randolph, ii, 149.
President, I, 474.
Randolph, i, 535, 579, 580.
Robert H., ii, 197.
Sally, ii, 191.
Sarah, I, 184; ii, 206.
S. P. B., ii, 26.
Sarah H., ii, 150.
Stuart, ii, 150.
Thomas (Rev.), i, 184.
William Byrd, i, 536.
Wm. H. (Pres.), ii, 67.
William James, ii, 539.
———, i, 149.
Harrod, Susan Ann, ii, 535.
Hart, Ann, i, 651.
Ben, ii, 215.
Benjamin, I, 641.
Chenoe i, 645, 647.
Isabella, ii, 181, 454.
John, ii, 215, 224.
Louisa, I, 645.
Louisiana, I, 646.
Mary, I, 640, 641.
Nancy, ii, 215, 224.
Nathaniel, I, 639, 646; Nathaniel, (Capt.), I, 645.
Patience, ii, 224.
Virginia, I, 645.
Hartwell, Ann, i, 576.
Elizabeth, i, 537.
Henry, i, 576.
Hartwell, John, i, 577.
Mary, i, 576, 577.
William, i, 576.
Harwell, Richard, ii, 221.
Sterling, ii, 221.
Harvey, ———, I, 181; ii, 580, 581, 584.
John (Sir), I, 692.
Harwood, I, 628.
Haukness, Minnie, i, 411.
Haveild, Isabella, i, 25.
Luke, i, 25.
Haward, Dorothy, ii, 509.
Hawkins, Lieutenant, ii, 222.
Moses (Capt.), ii, 228.
Nannie C., ii, 152.
——— Smoot, ii, 62.
(Smoot) (Mrs.), ii, 61.
Howland Fred. Hoppin (Mrs.), ii, 74.
Hawks, Francis L., ii, 209.
Haxall, Charlotte, i, 336.
Triplett, I, 654.
Hay, George, ii, 124.
James (Dr.), I, 526.
Janso (Dr.), i, 608.
John, ii, 124.
——— (Mrs.), I, 667.
William, i, 255; ii, 97.
Hayes, President, ii, 141.
Haynie, ————, I, 152.
Haygood, Artius, ii, 218.
Artius G. (Bishop), ii, 217.
George, Price, ii, 218.
Laura, ii, 218.
Lipscomb, ii, 218.
Mary, ii, 218.
Paul, ii, 217.
Pauline, ii, 218.
Wilbur, ii, 217.
Hayward, Alice, ii, 509.
Marshall de Lancey, ii, 210.
Mary, ii, 509.
Stephen, ii, 212.
Hazelhurst, ———, i, 66, 67.
Fanny, I, 72.
Hazel, Zacharia, i, 438, 440.
Healy, Mary, ii, 229.
Nancy, ii, 229.
William, ii, 229.
Heathcoat, Nathaniel, ii, 517.
Hedrick, Samuel, i, 110.
Henderson, ii, 22.
Anna, I, 447.
Blair Monro, i, 269.
James (Rev.), I, 269.
James Blair, I, 269.
John Blair, i, 269.
(Major), i, 111.
Marian, i, 431, 432.
Thomas Hamilton, I, 269.
Hendricks, James, i, 110.
Heneage, Elizabeth, ii, 554.
Thomas (Sir), ii, 554.
Henley, i, 622.
Arthur, ii, 314.

Henley, Bartholomew, ii, 54.
Eliza, ii. 55.
Elizabeth Dandridge, ii, 54.
Frances, ii, 55.
Frances Dandridge, ii, 54.
Henrietta E., ii, 55.
Leonard, ii, 53, 44.
Reginald or Reynold, ii, 53.
Richardson, Leonard (Judge), ii, 50.
Richardson (Major), ii, 50.
Robert, ii, 54.
Robert (Sir), I, 174.
Samuel, ii, 54.
Turner, ii, 50.
William, ii, 50, 54.
Henmarsh, ——— I, 149.
Henrietta. Maria (Queen), ii, 281.
Henry II, i, 663; ii, 506; Henry III. i, 688; ii, 506; Henry IV, i, 688; Henry V., i, 247, 688; ii, 203; Henry VII, I, 689, ii, 99, 204; Henry VIII, i, 343, 383, 689; ii, 67, 68, 209, 307, 337.
Henry, i, 628.
Alexander, ii, 387, 388, 403.
Alexander Spotswood, ii, 392, 395.
Anne, ii, 390, 392, 401.
Annie Kilby, ii, 409.
Anita, i, 442.
Archibald, ii, 380.
Benjamin Temple, ii, 406.
Brooke Temple, ii, 409.
Charles Scarborough, ii, 405.
Captain, I, 441.
Daniel, ii, 396.
David, ii, 398.
Dorothea, ii, 28, 373, 396, 405.
Dorothea Spotswood, ii, 392.
Edward, ii, 392.
Edward Hugh, ii, 405.
Edward Moore, ii, 406, 408, 409.
Edmund Reade, ii, 407.
Edward Winston, ii, 392.
Ella, ii, 398.
Elvira McClelland, ii, 397, 398.
Elvira Virginia, ii, 394.
Elizabeth, ii, 18, 390, 392, 398, 539.
Emma Cabell, ii, 397, 398.
Fanny, ii, 395, 396.
Fayett.
Florence, ii, 398.
George Lafayette, ii, 395.
Gillie, ii, 396.
Harold, ii, 408.
Hugh, ii, 387, 380.
Jane, ii, 390.
J. B., ii, 312.
James (Col.), ii, 312.
James Hugh, ii, 404, 405, 406, 409.
James (Judge), ii, 387, 403, 404.
James Marshall, ii, 398.
Henry, Jane, ii, 409.
John, ii, 382, 387, 389, 392, 397, 398, 405, 409.
John Lyme, ii, 388.
John Robert, ii, 395.
John Scarborough, ii, 408.
Joseph Nicholson, ii, 74.
Kate, I, 442.
Laura, ii, 395, 397.
Lawrence, ii, 561.
Lizzie, ii, 396.
Lucy, ii, 390.
Lucy Gray, ii, 396, 397, 398.
Lewis Cahell, ii, 395.
Malcolm, I, 442.
Margaret Ann, ii, 397.
Martha, I, 669; ii, 392, 396.
Martha Catherine, ii, 392, 405.
Maria Antoinette, ii, 395.
Marion F., ii, 395, 396.
Mary ii, 390, 398, 405, 408, 409, 410.
Mary Catharine, ii, 409.
Mary Elizabeth, ii, 406.
Nettie, ii, 396.
Mildred Irving, ii, 407.
Mitchell (Sir), ii, 387.
Nathaniel, ii, 392, 396.
Nicholson, i, 627.
Patrick, i, 75, 470, 642, 640, 649; ii, 20, 18, 22, 25, 27, 44, 136, 183, 324, 373, 382, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 441, 405.
Patrick M., ii, 397.
Patrick (Mrs.), ii, 586.
Patrick Wise, ii, 406, 409.
Paulina, ii, 395, 396.
Prince, ii, 449.
Ralph, ii, 408.
Robert Braxton, ii, 407.
Robert Gaines, ii, 398.
Robert Temple, ii, 406.
Robina, i, 442.
Richard, ii, 392.
Sally, ii, 395, 397.
Sally Winston, ii, 395.
Samuel, ii, 406.
Samuel Hugh, ii, 405, 407.
Sarah, ii, 390.
Sarah Butler, ii, 392, 394, 409.
Sarah Elizabeth, ii, 405, 410.
Susannah, ii, 390.
Spotswood, ii, 406.
Tabitha, ii, 405, 410.
Thomas Stanhope, ii, 397, 398.
Victoria, ii, 397.
William, i, 442; ii, 390, 409.
Wm. Dangerfield, ii, 408.
William Henry, ii, 398.
William K., ii, 396.
William Thompson, ii, 407.
William Scarborough, ii, 406.
William Wirt, ii, 398, 387, 392, 397.

Henry, Wirt, ii, 389.
Hepburn, S.S. (Rev.), i, 579, 580.
Patrick (Sir), i, 374.
Herbert John, i, 271.
Margaret, ii, 558.
Joseph, i, 131.
Noblet, i, 347, 348.
Hereford, ———, i, 517, 525.
Heriot ———, i, 306.
Herndon, ———, ii, 236.
Hertzog, ———, ii, 267, 276.
Hesselius, Elizabeth Duleny, I, 625.
Heth, Cary, i, 133, 134.
Eva, i, 493.
Harriet, i, 126, 133.
Harry (Gen.), i, 133.
Henry, i, 133.
Lilly, i, 134.
Lucy i, 493.
Nannie Randolph, I, 133.
Robert, i, 493; Robert (Capt.), i, 492, 493.
Hew or Hugh (Friar), i, 373.
Hewes, Mary, ii, 322.
Richard, ii, 322.
Higbie, Edward, ii, 55.
Higginbotham, J. A., ii, 397, 398.
Higgins, Lucy, I, 560, 564.
Higginson, Ann, i, 597.
Francis (Rev.), I, 597.
John, i, 597.
Lucy, i, 319, 596, 597.
Robert, i, 319, 597.
Thomas, i, 597.
Hill, Alice, ii, 55.
Marianna, i, 256.
Elizabeth, i, 169, 589, 215, 223.
Mattie, i, 93, 446.
Susan, I, 261.
Hilliard, Eleanor, ii, 172.
Sarah, i, 32.
William, ii, 545.
Hinde, Hannah, i, 200, 201.
Thomas, I, 201.
Hinsdale, J. W., ii, 213.
Hinson, Philip, ii, 468.
Hinton, Martha, ii, 211.
Mary, ii, 211, 212.
John (Col.), ii, 211.
Hite Frances Madison, ii, 85.
Madison, ii, 85.
——— (Mrs.), i, 667.
Hoblitzell, Allen Smith, ii, 284.
Eliza Woodside, ii, 284.
Olover O. (Mrs.), ii, 284.
Hobson ———, ii, 233.
Alice, i, 247, 248, 262.
Cannon, i, 131, 132.
George, ii, 233.
Henry, I, 249, 248, 250.
John D., I, 131.
John Selden, i, 131.
Maben, i, 131, 132.
Maria O., I, 131.
Mary, I, 132.
Hobson, Mary Louisa, ii, 233.
Mary M., I, 131, 132.
(Major), ii, 430.
——— Miss, I, 133.
Plumber, I, 131.
Saunders, I, 131.
Hodges, Anne, ii, 415.
Augustine, ii, 415.
Mary, I, 211.
——— (Rev.), ii, 135.
Hoff, I, 628.
John, ii, 258.
William (Mrs.), i, 627, ii, 73.
Hoege, ———, i, 49.
Barbara, ii, 225.
Elizabeth Pendleton, ii, 142.
John Blair, ii, 142.
Moses D. (D. D.), i, 49.
Nancy Hunter, ii, 142.
Wilson, ii, 142.
Hogge, Elizabeth, i, 585.
Holbrook, ———, ii, 400.
Holcombe, Alice, i, 101.
Edward, i, 101.
Elizabeth i, 100.
G. P. (Hon.), i, 100.
Letitia, I, 100.
William, i, 100.
Holiday, Ann, ii, 511.
Anthony, ii, 512.
Holland, Anne, i, 443.
Holladay, Lewis P., I, 97, 98.
Louis, i, 98.
Holliday, Fred, W. M., I, 232.
Thomas, ii, 50.
Holloway, John, I, 168.
Holman, Mary Fleta, ii, 41.
Holmes, Captain, ii, 133.
David, ii, 133.
Hunter (Lieut.), ii, 134.
Joseph, ii, 134.
Hone, Catherine, I, 168; ii, 344.
Theophilus, I, 168; ii, 343, 344.
Hooe, ———, I, 490, 495, 517, 525; ii, 490.
Hoomes, Armistead, ii, 80.
R., ii, 79.
Hoops, Margaret, i, 469, 471.
Hoperingle, Elizabeth, ii, 96.
Henry, ii, 96.
Hopkins, ———, ii, 293.
Captain, I, 212.
Samuel (Gen.), ii, 294.
John, i, 540.
Hoppe ———, I, 257.
Horne, Frances, I, 438.
Horner, Mary Ann Tyler, ii, 314.
Horner, Eudora, ii, 399.
Horsemander, Warham, I, 540.
Hoskins, Bartholomew, i, 27.
Hosmer, Benjamin, I, 242.
David, i, 242.
Ellen, i, 242.
Elizabeth, i, 242.

Hosmer, Joseph, i, 242.
Mary, i, 242.
Houson, Eliza, i, 152.
House, Mary, I, 455.
Houston, ———, i, 569.
John, ii, 142, 143, 256.
Rebecca, ii, 142.
Sally, ii, 143, 144, 257.
Sarah, I, 570; ii, 257.
Howard, ———, i, 227.
Agnes, i, 9, 23.
Ann, i, 9, 23, 253, 254; ii, 509.
Anne Christian, ii, 402.
Benjamin, i, 639.
Charles, i, 355; ii, 73.
Charles M., I, 628; ii, 74.
Colonel, I, 67.
Elizabeth, i, 628; ii, 73, 326.
Elizabeth, ii. 518 ———.
Frances, ii, 73.
Francis Key, i, 628; ii, 73.
Francis (Lord), ii, 416.
Henry, i, 201, 256.
James, i, 627, 628; James (Col.), i, 628· ii, 73.
John, i 628; ii, 402, 508, 509.
John E. (Mrs.), ii, 73.
Julian, i, 353, 354.
McHenry, i, 628; ii, 73.
Mary, i, 628.
———, i, 227.
May, ii, 73.
Nannie, i, 628.
Nannie H., ii, 73.
Samuel, ii, 508.
Sarah Smith, i, 355.
Thomas, ii, 508, 509.
William, ii, 508.
William B., ii, 402.
Howland, ———, ii, 493.
Eliza Woolsey, ii, 488.
Fred Hoppin (Mrs.), i, 627.
Howson, Eliza or Elizabeth, i, 156.
Leonard, i, 156.
Howes, ———, ii, 273.
Howell, Alfred, i, 188.
Anna, i, 188.
Anna (Blackwood), I, 187.
Benjamin, I, 188.
Benjamin Betterton, I, 187.
Ellen, i, 188.
Elizabeth, ii, 565.
Frances, i, 188, 425.
Henry Washington, i, 187.
John (Sir), ii, 565.
Joseph (Major), i, 187.
Joshua (Col.), i, 187.
Lewis, i, 187, 425, 429.
Lydia Deford, i, 628.
Margaretta, i, 188.
Margaret (Armistead), i, 188, 425.
Mary Elizabeth, i, 188.
Mildred, ii, 565.
Rebecca, i, 188.

Huchins, Francis, ii, 206.
Hudgins, Columbia, I, 258.
Holden, ii, 232.
Hudson, ———, i, 474; ii, 566.
Huet, Thomas Eldridge, ii, 21.
Hufty, Malcolm, i, 307.
Huger (Capt.), ii, 492.
Hughes, ———, i, 414; ii, 427, 429.
Anne, ii, 231.

Blackburn, ii, 32.
Charlotte B., ii, 441.
Charlotte Baer, ii, 439.
Christopher, I, 186, 187, 421.
Edward, ii, 441.
Margaret, I, 187.
George, I, 186.
James Edward (Rev.), ii, 441.
Julia, i, 187.
Louisa, I, 184, 186, 187.
Margaret, i, 421.
Margaret S., i, 407.
Nancy, ii, 441.
Pendleton, ii, 429.
Sidney, i, 187.

Hulett, Augustin, ii, 207.
Humphreys, ii, 223.
Alexander (Dr.), I, 650.
Ann, I, 93.
David, I, 93.
Judith, ii, 215.

Hundley, ———, ii, 232.
A. V. (Rev.), ii, 396.
W. H., ii, 232, 234.

Hundsdon, Lord, I, 278.
Hungerford, Catharine, i, 689.
Robert (Lord), i, 689.
Hunt, ———, I, 257· ii, 187.
Anne, ii, 568.
Edward, i, 172.

Hunter, B., I, 124; ii, 466.
Andrew, ii, 132, 134, 135, 138, 143, 148.
Ann, ii, 135, 435, 436; Ann (Stephen) ii, 136, 165.
Ann Evelina, ii, 136, 165, 435, 441.
Ann Kean, ii, 138, 142.
Anne (Mrs.), ii, 28.
Archibald, ii, 131.
Ann Spotswood, ii, 157.
Beverley Whiting, ii, 137.
Caroline Stuart, ii, 151.
Caroline Webster, ii, 152.
Colonel i, 402.
David, ii, 132, 139, 141, 146, 192, 194, 437, 439; David (Capt.), ii 133, 134; David (Dr.), i, 569; ii, 142, 143, 256; David (Gen.), ii, 140, 148.
Edmund P., i, 444.
Edmund Pendleton, ii, 138, 148. 151, 152.
Eliza Selden Washington, ii, 150.

Hunter, Elizabeth, I, 402; ii, 133, 138, 139, 143, 144, 149, 157, 192, 257.
Elizabeth Pendleton, ii, 145.
Emily, I, 123, 126, 138.
Evelina, i, 560, 164.
Fanny Washington, ii, 137.
Florence, ii, 148.
Francis, ii, 132.
Hammond, ii, 152.
Harry, ii, 526.
Harry W., ii, 527.
Henry St. George, ii, 137.
Hugh, ii, 132.
James, I, 501; ii, 30, 118, 153.
James Dandridge, ii, 157.
Jane, ii, 153.
John, ii, 132, 139, 157.
John Abell, ii, 149, 151, 152.
John Harrison, ii, 144.
John T. Brooke, ii, 137.
Joseph, I, 559; ii, 441; Joseph (Lieut.), ii, 137.
Julia Calvert, ii, 151.
Lewis, ii, 135.
Louisa, ii, 152.
Margaret Stuart, ii, 151.
Maria, ii, 153.
Martha, ii, 153, 134, 149, 152.
Martha Abell, ii, 152.
Martha Talliaferro, ii, 157.
Mary, ii, 135, 148, 257.
Mary Elliott, ii, 139, 141, 144, 148.
Mary Evelina, ii, 157.
Mary Louisa, ii, 138, 149.
——— (Mr.), i, 70, 125; ii, 26.
Mary Susan, ii, 138, 148.
Mercy, ii, 144.
Moses, ii, 23, 134, 135, 136, 164, 165, 432, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 441.
Moses Hoge, ii, 138; Moses Hoge (Rev.), ii, 152.
Moses T., ii, 137, 441.
Moscoe, ii, 153.
Muscoe Garnett, I, 501, 157.
Nancy, ii, 134, 137.
Nannie, ii, 144.
Nannie S., ii, 137.
Ned, I, 401.
Otho, ii, 144.
Philip Pendleton, ii, 138.
Phoebe, ii, 211.
Randolph Nathaniel Beverley, ii, 164.
Rebecca, ii, 134.
Rebecca (Lane), ii, 143.
Richard, ii, 135.
Richard Stuart, ii, 151.
Robert, ii, 132, 149.
R. M. T., ii, 29, 30, 37, R. M. T. (Major), I, 35; ii, 151.
Robert Mercer Taliaferro, ii, 152, 153, 155, 156, 157.
Hunter, Robert H., ii, 131.
Robert W., ii, 35, 150, 151; Robert W. (Major), I, 353.
Samuel Selden Brooke, i, 559.
Sarah Forest, ii, 149.
Sarah Stephena, ii, 157.
Stuart, ii, 151.
Stephen Spotswood, ii, 157.
Summers, ii, 144.
Susan, ii, 144.
Virginia, ii, 152.
William, ii, 118, 131, 132, 153.
Wm. Hammond, ii, 52.
W. J., ii, 157.
Hutching, ———, i, 199.
Hutchins, Margery, i, 585.
Hutchinson, Annette Searles, I, 129, 131.
Hyatt, J. H., ii, 220.
Hyde, Eleanor J., ii, 55.
Elias, ii, 530.
Elizabeth, ii, 203.

I

Iglehart, Mary Berkeley, ii, 538.
Ingle, J. E. (Rev.), ii, 52.
Effie, ii, 499.
Ingles, Anne, I, 204, 205, 206.
Anne Bray, i, 204.
David Bray, i 206.
James, I, 204, 218.
Judith Bray, I, 202, 203, 204, 205.
Mary, I, 204.
Mongo, I, 203, 204, 205, 218.
Ingram, ———, ii, 340.
James, I, 129, 131.
Ingham, Thomas (Sir), I, 554.
Innes, Elizabeth, I, 294.
Harry (Judge), I, 294.
Ireland, Mary E., I, 124, 125.
Mary Elizabeth, I, 138, 139.
Thomas, I, 138.
Ironside, Edmund, I, 554.
Irving, Doctor, I, 387.
Lewis, ii, 40; Lewis (Mrs.), ii, 37.
Washington, i, 405.
Isbell, Ada, i, 301, 307.
Isham, ——— (Dr.), ii, 38.
Henry, ii, 347.
Mary, ii, 347.
Izzard, Odele, ii, 490, 491.
Ralph (Gov.), ii, 491.
William, ii, 228.

J

Jacobs, Richard F., I, 644.
Jacqueline, Edward, i, 286, 287.
Elizabeth, i, 279, 287.
Matthew, i, 286, 287.
Mary, I, 287; ii, 380.

Jackson, Andrew, ii, 249.
Andrew (Gen.), I, 644; Andrew (Pres.), I, 227, 531.
Annie, ii, 495.
Anna Arbuthnot, I, 674.
Emily, I, 444.
Gen., ii, 295.
Henry Melville (Rev.), i, 83.
John G., ii, 379, 380.
Malcolm, i, 674.
Margaret, ii, 540.
Richard, ii, 495.
T. J. (Major), I, 649.
Thomas Broun, i, 674.
James, ———, ii, 182.
James I, i, 293, 378, 389, 449, 545, 637; ii, 123, 196; James II, i, 375; ii, 96, 204, 378, 380, 403; James III, i, 375; James IV, ii, 97; James V, i, 293; ii, 97;
James VI, i, 369; ii, 97, 99.
Ella St. Clair, i, 50.
G. P. R. ii, 166.
Isabell Howard, I, 50.
Jamison, Cecilius C., i, 494.
Jappe, Alfred, i, 300.
Jarboe, Captain, ii, 512.
Jasper, Catherine, I, 90, 91.
David S. I, 90.
Elizabeth Selden, I, 91.
Emma A., I, 90.
George W., I, 90.
Harriet A., I 90.
John, I, 90, 91.
Joseph R., I, 90.
Maria, I, 90.
Robert Thompson, I, 87; Robert Tompson (Captain), I, 90, 91.
Sargent, I, 91.
Theodore, I, 90.
William A., I, 90.
Jefferson, Thomas, i, 47, 94, 442, 445, 488, 496, 503, 518, 519, 604, 605, 515; ii, 183; Thomas (President), i, 280, 613, 650; ii, 163.
Jeffries, Thomas (Capt.), i, 192, ii, 340.
Sally, ii, 52.
Jennings, ———, ii, 572.
Anne, i, 58, 59.
Charles, i, 43, 58, 59.
Edmund, i, 693; ii, 416.
Elizabeth, i, 586; ii, 572, 574.
Elizabeth Selden, I, 58.
Jane, I, 58.
Mary, I, 58, 59, 259, 260.
Peter, I, 586.
Sarah, I, 58, 65.
Sarah Sweny, I, 58, 61.
William, I, 58, 61, 260.
Jenkins, Elizabeth, I, 270.
George, i, 649.
Henry (Capt.), i, 270.
John, I, 270.
Jenkins, Margaret, I, 648, 649.
Pattie, ii, 258.
Jett, ii, 249.
Ann, ii, 248.
Katherine, ii, 247, 248, 249, 496, 591.
William, ii, 248, 495.
Johns, John (Bishop), i, 491.
John, King, ii, 339, 505.
Johnson, ———, I, 424, 443; ii, 474.
Andrew, I, 135.
Anne, i, 443.
Benjamin, I, 571.
Chapman (Dr.), I, 447, 448.
Edward, I, 47.
Elizabeth Smith, i, 47.
Elizabeth Tayloe Lowndes, ii, 73.
Henrietta, I, 47.
James, i, 443.
Julianna, I, 491.
J. E. (Gen.), I, 494.
Mary, i, 157.
Mr., I, 47; Mrs. I, 48.
Philip, I, 47, 204, 205, 206.
Rinaldo, I, 490.
Robert, I, 423.
Sally, I, 444.
Susannah, I, 443.
Thomas, 1, 444.
Valentine, ii, 185.
Zachariah, I, 443.
Johnston, Adam (Sir), ii, 96.
Barbara Gerard, ii, 488.
Bessy, ii, 189.
Charles, I, 580.
Christopher, I, 62; Christopher (Mrs.), I, 68.
Eliza, I, 68; ii, 430.
Elizabeth, ii, 321.
Henry Elliott, ii, 258, 322.
John, ii, 322.
J. Ambler, I, 580
Miles Cary, I, 580.
Nathaniel B., i, 579.
William (Rev.), I, 328.
Joliff, ———, i, 529.
Jolly, Rhoda, ii, 215, 228.
Jones, ———, i, 41; ii, 374, 528.
Absalom, ii, 534.
Alexander, ii, 374, 375.
Ann, I, 77, 79; ii, 187.
Anne Page, I, 521.
Bartlett, ii, 395, 396.
Bertha, ii, 534.
Brooke, I, 53.
Cabell, Henry, ii, 396.
Catesby, i, 676.
Colonel, i, 230; Col. (Mrs.), I, 41.
Crockett, ii, 227.
Eliza, ii, 375, 376.
Elizabeth, ii, 70, 227, 525.
Fontaine, i, 676.
Frances, I, 576; ii, 46.
Frank, ii, 227, 534.

Jones, George Davenport, ii, 466.
Gustavus, ii, 375.
H. C., ii, 227.
Hugh (Rev.), ii, 104.
James B., ii, 376.
J. W., ii, 225, 226.
John Winston, ii, 375, 376.
Joseph, i, 180.
Judith, i, 286.
P. B., ii, 377.
Lafayette, ii, 227.
Leon, ii, 227.
Lou Bell, i, 675.
Margaret, ii, 187.
Mary Jane, ii, 534.
Morris, ii, 416, 417.
Olando, I, 575, 576; ii, 46.
Oliver, ii, 223.
Paul, I, 565.
Peter, ii, 360.
Peter E., ii, 376.
John Paul, ii, 409.
Rebecca, ii, 416.
Richard, ii, 416, 417.
Roger (Gen.), I, 73, 529; Roger (Mrs.), I, 111.
Rosalie Fontaine, i, 676.
Ruth C. W., ii, 524.
Roy Meriwether, i, 676.
Sallie, I, 53.
Skelton, i, 135.
Spencer, ii, 524, 525.
Tabitha, ii, 227.
Thomas Catesby, i, 672.
Thomas (Col.), ii, 70.
Walker, i, 51, 52, 57.
Walter (Rev.), ii, 493.
William, I, 53; ii, 346.
William Gustavus, ii, 376.
Winifred, ii, 227.
Jordon, George, ii, 235.
Lizzie Littleton, ii, 234, 235.
Malone, ii, 228.
Marion, ii, 228.
Joshua, Hedges, ii, 469.
Joyce, ———, ii, 540.
Andrew, I, 395.
Andrew Kennedy, i, 394.
Anthony Kennedy, I, 394, 395.
Catherine, I, 394.
James, i, 394.
Jennet, I, 394.
John, i, 394.
(Mrs.), i, 392.
Rebecca, I, 394, 395.
Joyner, John Richard, i, 328; J. R. (Rev.), i, 327.

K

Kane, Doctor, I, 406.
Kean, Betsy, ii, 137.
John, ii, 134.
Joseph, ii, 134.
Kean, Sidney Thurston, ii, 137, 138.
Kearney, ———, Doctor, i, 441.
John, ii, 439.
Kate, I, 441.
Richard, I, 441.
Kearsley, ———, ii, 259.
Agnes, I, 94, 447.
Anna, I, 93.
Anna Humphreys, I, 446.
Ann Margaret, I, 93.
Bettie Forrest, I, 446.
Charles Brice, I, 94, 447.
Elizabeth, I, 93.
Elizabeth Forest, I, 93, 94, 447.
George, I, 93.
George W. T., i, 91, 93.
G. W. T. (Major), i, 446, 456.
George Tate i, 446.
Jennie, I, 93.
Jennie Templeton, I, 446.
John (Dr.), I, 92.
John (Judge), I, 93, 571.
Jonathan, I, 92, 93.
Judge, i, 93.
Margaret (Meta) Burnett, i, 87, 91, 94, 193, 447.
Rebecca, I, 94.
Rebecca A., I, 447.
Samuel Cramer, I, 93.
Sarah Morton, I, 93.
Sarah Morrow, i, 569, 571.
Sarah Rebecca Brown, I, 91, 93.
William, I, 93.
Willam Keys, I, 446.
Keeble, George, ii, 342.
Mary, ii, 342.
Mrs., ii, 232.
Keene, Newton, ii, 493.
Wm., I, 156; ii, 509.
Keith, ———, Miss, i, 443.
Kelby, Indiana Virginia, ii, 406.
Kelly, General, ii, 140.
Thomas (Dr.), ii, 540.
Keller, ———, ii, 107.
David, ii, 314, 315.
Hellen, ii, 315.
Kello, Mary, i, 270, 271.
Kelsey, J. R., ii, 408.
Kemble, John, ii, 468.
Susanna, ii, 468.
Kemp Mathew, ii, 340.
Kendall, Anna, i, 318.
David (Dr.), ii, 225.
David Lane (Dr.), ii, 226.
Lousia Winifred, ii, 226.
Julia Hellen, ii, 226.
Mary, I, 169, 317.
Thomas Rogers, ii, 226.
William I, 169, 170, 171; Wm. (Col.), I, 318.
Kennedy, Agnes Esten, I, 413; ii, 269.
Agnes Spottiswoode, I, 425.
Alexander, I, 374, 379, 382.

Kennedy, Alice, I, 411.
Agnes Gray, i, 90, 428, 430, 493.
Andrew, i, 7, 85, 86, 391, 392, 394, 399, 400, 402, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 420; ii, 256, 257, 270, 569.
Andrew Eskridge, I, 410, 413, 415· ii, 265, 266, 269.
Anne Rebecca, I, 81, 85, 86, 411, 412, 413, 415.
Anthony, i, 7, 86, 90, 187, 392, 396, 399, 405, 407, 418, 420, 425. 428; ii, 29; Anthony, (Mrs.) ii, 268.
Anthony, R., i, 428.
Archibald, I, 382.
Ariane, i, 571.
Arthur, i, 189.
Blanch, i, 413.
Caroline Wright, i, 414.
Catherine, i, 378, 383.
Christiane, i, 381.
David, i, 375, 381, 383, 390.
David (Lord), i, 378, 379, 380.
Duncan, i, 381.
Edmund, ii, 295.
Edmund Pendleton, I, 411, 414, 416, 118.
Edward Tilghman, i, 419.
Elizabeth, i, 393, 397, 414.
Elizabeth Gray, I, 411.
Elizabeth Pendleton, i, 413; ii, 269.
Ethel, i, 417, 418, 419.
Family, i, 369.
Fanny, i, 429.
Fanny Howell Hughes, i, 428, 429.
Gilbert, i, 374, 378, 382, 383, 384, 385, 388, 390, 391; Gilbert (Sir), i, 374; Gilbert (Earl), I. 380; Gilbert (Lord), I, 375; Gilbert (Rev.), i, 430, 431.
Helen, I, 381, 382.
Helen Christiane, i, 381.
Henry, i, 382.
Hugh, i, 384, 385, 389; Hugh (Sir), I, 374.
Howard (M. D.), I, 188.
James, I, 378, 381, 382, 390, 432; James (Bishop), I, 375; James (Judge), I, 570.
James S., I, 570.
James (Sir), I, 374, 375.
Janet, I, 379, 381, 382.
Jannett, i, 397.
Jean, i, 380, 383.
Jennie R., I, 412.
John, I, 86, 374, 379, 384, 388, 389, 390, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 405, 420, 432, 433; John (Lord), i, 378.
John Alexander, I, 412.
John, Earl, I, 377.
Kennedy, J. Logan, I, 570.
John Pendleton, i, 395, 396, 397, 398, 403, 404, 406, 407, 411, 417, 421; ii, 191, 140.
John (Rev.), i, 86, 391, 392, 393.
John (Sir), i, 374.
John Willoughby, i, 407, 410, 411.
Joseph Conrad, i, 418.
Josephine M., i, 418.
Julia Chew, i, 417; Julia Chew (Paca), i, 418; ii, 295.
Katherine, I, 381, 431.
Lilly, I, 86, 391, 393.
Lucy, i, 432.
Margaret Hughes, i, 90, 187, 413, 428, 429; ii, 269, 300.
Margaret Hughes Paca, I, 417.
Maria May, I, 414.
Mariot, i, 378.
Mary i, 389, 432.
Mary Ann Riddle, ii, 270.
Mary Ann Riddle Lane, I, 85.
Mary Elizabeth Lane, i, 410, 415; ii, 267, 270.
Mary (Selden), i, 9, 417; ii, 300.
Mary Welloughby, I, 90, 411, 412, 428.
(Mrs.) i, 73; ii, 585.
Nancy Clayton, i, 86; ii, 192.
Paca (Rev.), i, 417.
Pendleton, I, 407.
Philip, i, 413, 414.
Philip C., ii, 269.
Philip Clayton, i, 422.
Philip Cooke, i, 413.
Philip P., i, 86.
Philip Pendleton, i, 425.
Quinton, i, 381, 387, 390.
Rebecca, i, 432.
Rebecca Willoughby, i, 413; ii, 269.
Robert, i, 382, 432; Robert (Rev.), I, 431.
Robert Mac Millan, ii, 151.
Sarah Pendleton Dandridge, I, 81, 86, 411, 416.
Sophia, i, 382.
S. R. Mallory, ii, 587.
St. i, 405.
Stephen Dandridge, i, 87, 90, 181, 415, 422, 425, 426, 427, 428, 493; ii, 300, 423, 226.
Thomas, i, 374, 391, 432; ii, 193.
Thomas B., i, 570, 571.
Thomas R., i, 411, 412.
Thomas (Rev.), I, 391, 430.
Thomas (Sir), I, 383.
Walter, i, 378.
William, i, 379, 380, 389, 431.
William (Rev.), i, 432.
Kenner, Bettie, ii, 326.
Brereton, ii, 495.
Francis, ii, 326.
George Turberville, ii, 326.
Howson, ii, 323, 325.

Kenner, Kate, ii, 326.
Mary, ii, 326.
Peggy, ii, 326.
Rebecca, ii, 326.
Rodman, ii, 326.
Susan, ii, 323.
Susannah, ii, 326.
Kenneth, King, i, 404.
Kennon, Nancy (Mrs.), i, 126, 133.
Kent, Andrew Hunter, ii, 148.
Thomas, ii, 148.
Kenyon, Abraham, ii, 488.
Elizabeth, ii, 488.
(Lord), ii, 488.
Keohle, Walter, ii, 345.
Kerfoot, ———, i, 184.
Samuel Humes (Mrs.), I, 628.
Kewbelle, ———, I, 70.
Key, i, 628.
Alice ii 187.
Francis Scott, ii, 187, 193.
(Black) (Mrs.), ii, 61, 62.
Marshall, ii, 402.
Mary Olivia Cathcart, ii, 125.
Keyser, H. Irvine (Jr.), ii, 71.
Irvine H. (Mrs.), ii, 71.
J. Brent, i, 282.
Mathilde L., i, 429.
Sarah (Brent), i, 427.
William, i, 429.
Kilby, Indiana Virginia, ii, 408.
John, ii, 408.
John Thompson, ii, 408.
Kimbrough, Grizelle, ii, 211.
Kincaid, Joseph, i, 253.
King, ———, i, 227; ii, 582.
Henry (Capt.), I, 230.
John, i, 201.
Miles, I, 60.
Nicholas, I, 44.
William, i, 271.
Kinlock, ——— (Capt.), I, 470.
Eliza, ii, 313, 471.
Francis, i, 470; ii, 313.
Kirk, Amelia, ii, 490, 491.
S. S., i, 653.
Thomas, ii, 491.
Kirkpatrick, ——— (Rev.), i, 431.
John, ii, 215.
Thomas, ii, 215.
Kirn, Ann, i, 211.
Kitson, Margaret, i, 343.
Thomas (Sir), i, 343.
Kitto, William, ii, 345.
Klein, ———, i, 237.
Knapp, Caroline Frances, i, 328.
Ludwell Lee, i, 328.
Phippen, i, 328.
Knight, ——— (Dr.), i, 189.
Ann, ii, 186.
Dorothea, I, 189.
Jane, ii, 251.
R. M., ii, 437.
Robert, ii, 438.
Knolles, Anne, i, 691.
Francis (Sir), i, 691.
Knox, ———, ii, 116, 466; Captain, i, 108.
John, i, 382; ii, 116, 388.
Sarah Carson, i, 140.
Simon Boliver, I, 139, 140.
Kown, Michal M., ii, 439.
Kuper, A. F., i, 256.

L

Lacy, John, ii, 44.
Lackland, Fanny, i, 353, 354; ii, 86.
Martha Ellen (Willis), i, 354.
Thomas, ii, 85.
Ladd, ———, ii, 313.
Lafayette, Count, I, 64, 503, 360; ii, 475.
La Fert, ———, ii, 506.
la Guard, Elias, i, 28, 29.
Laidley, Lydia (Mrs.), i, 671.
Lake, John, i, 298.
Lamb, Edward Jarvis, ii, 234, 235.
Elizabeth M., I, 40.
Lucy Winder, ii, 235.
Martha Lane, ii, 235.
Lambeth, Susan, i, 257.
Lambright, G. W., i, 93, 446.
La Montagne, Augustus, ii, 188.
Elizabeth, ii, 188.
Lampley, Alfonso B., ii, 540.
Susannah, ii, 531, 538.
Lanahan, ———, i, 283.
Landon, Bettie, i, 169.
Elizabeth, i, 589, 590.
Lane, ———, i, 86, 93.
Aaron, ii, 247, 591.
Abby, ii, 592.
Adelia, ii, 238.
Albert, ii, 236.
Alberta, ii, 230.
Alexander, ii, 236.
Alexander Gallatin, ii, 230.
Amanda, ii, 216.
Ann, ii, 208, 223, 224, 592.
Anne, ii, 205, 243.
Anne Batte, ii, 208.
Annie, ii, 213.
Anne Linton, ii, 237, 238.
Annie Maria, ii, 251.
A. V., ii, 228.
Barnabas, ii, 210.
Benedict, ii, 238.
Benjamin, ii, 208.
Bettie, ii, 257, 259.
Carr Wilson, ii, 250.
Caroline, ii, 214, 218.
Caroline Dudley, ii, 234.
Charles, ii, 214.
Christopher, ii, 208.
Cornelia Victoria, ii, 230.
Colonel, I, 70; ii, 205.
Cora Clyde, ii, 234.

Lane, David, ii, 592.
Daniel, ii, 208, 236.
Dennis, ii, 207.
DeWitt, ii, 249.
Dorothea, ii, 212.
Dutton, ii, 206.
Edward (Dr.), ii, 231.
Edward M., ii, 231.
Eliza, ii, 251, 592.
Elizabeth Powell, ii, 207, 208, 212, 215, 591.
Elliott, ii, 254, 255, 257.
Elliott Eskridge, ii, 258.
Elliott Toby, ii, 257.
Elvira, ii, 247, 251.
Emma, ii, 251.
Emily, ii, 223.
Emily Vick, ii, 230.
Epamonondas, ii, 249.
Ephraim, ii, 207.
Eugenia, ii, 231, 232.
Ezekiel, ii, 231, 232.
Francis, ii, 204, 205.
Francis Adams (Mrs.), ii, 250.
Grace Burredge, ii, 206.
George, ii, 207, 233, 254.
George Steptoe, ii, 255.
George Washington, ii, 230, 251.
Grizelle, ii, 212.
Gilmore, ii, 208.
Hannah, ii, 207, 247.
Hardage, ii, 591.
Harriet, ii, 213, 258.
Harrison, ii, 238.
Henry, ii, 212, 214, 215, 218, 251.
Henry Gardner, ii, 234.
H. E., ii, 592.
Iverson, ii, 218.
James, ii, 210, 212, 220, 237, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 250, 251, 252, 254, 591, 592.
James H., ii, 233; James H. (Gen.), ii, 229.
James Hardage, ii, 247, 248, 249, 250, 495, 592.
James de Moville, ii, 237, 238, 241, 242.
James Stark, ii, 255.
Jane, ii, 68, 204, 205, 247, 591.
Jane Anna, ii, 230.
Jesse, ii, 210, 211, 214, 215, 224, 228, 236.
Jessie Agnes, ii, 236.
J. H. (Gen.), ii, 234.
Joana, ii, 207.
Joel (Col.), ii, 210.
Joel Hinton, ii, 212.
John, ii, 68, 203, 204, 205, 207, 208, 212, 214, 215, 221, 222, 229, 232, 234, 237, 247, 248, 251, 258, 494, 495, 591; John (Capt.), ii, 208.
John Allen, ii, 229, 230.
John J., ii, 230.
John Masselon, ii, 231.
John Newton, ii, 205, 255.
Lane, John (Rev.), ii, 231.
Jonathan, ii, 214, 215.
Joseph, ii, 210, 211, 214, 215, 222, 223, 234, 236, 245, 246, 247, 249, 250, 252, 253, 254, 495; Joseph (Col.), 247.
Joseph Eskridge, ii, 255.
Joseph F., ii, 253.
Julia, ii, 240.
Kate Meade, ii, 233.
Katherine, ii, 207; Katharine (Newton), ii, 495.
Kerenhappuch, ii, 247, 591.
Kitty, ii, 231.
Lafayette F. (Col.), ii, 223.
Laura, ii, 231.
Letitia, ii, 249.
Lettice, ii, 205.
Lettie Lawson, ii, 495.
Leven Winder, ii, 232, 234, 235.
Lida Hardaway, ii, 233.
Lidia, ii, 247, 591.
Lidia Hardage, ii, 591.
Lorena, ii, 220.
Lottie Everard, ii, 233.
Louisa, ii, 251.
Lucy, ii, 234.
Lucy Berry, ii, 234.
Margaret, ii, 206, 232, 236; Margaret (Edwards), ii, 252.
Margaret Christian, ii, 206.
Martha, ii, 212, 246, 255; Martha (Carr), ii, 243.
Martha Litleton, ii, 235.
Martha Spencer, ii, 234.
Martin, ii, 210, 212.
Mary, ii, 205, 207, 208, 212, 215, 232, 248, 255, 257, 258.
Mary Ann, I, 569.
Mary Ann Riddle, I, 407, 408; ii, 142-256.
Mary Barkwell, ii, 233.
Mary Christian, ii, 206.
Mary Garnett, ii, 235.
Mary Isabella, ii, 251, 252.
Mary Louisa, ii, 232, 233, 235.
Mary Randolph, ii, 234.
Mary Smith, ii, 250.
Mary V., ii, 223.
Matilda, ii, 216.
Maud, ii, 209.
Melissa, ii, 222.
Meredith, ii, 236.
Nancy, ii, 212.
Nancy Belfield, ii, 248.
Nancy Fitzhugh, ii, 592.
Naomy, ii, 207.
Nathaniel, ii, 222.
Newitt Vick, ii, 231.
Ninian, ii, 251.
Octavius, ii, 230.
Parmelia, ii, 223.
Patience, ii, 215.
Pattie Coleman, ii, 592.
Peggy, ii, 213.

Lane, Perry, ii, 208.
Presley Carr, ii, 250, 251.
Ralph, II, 203, 238, 251, 252.
Ralph (Sir), ii, 209, 210.
Rebecca, I, 569; ii, 143, 215, 223, 236, 256; Rebecca (Riddle), ii, 240.
Rhoda, ii, 215.
Richard, ii, 203, 204, 205, 214, 215, 218, 236, 250.
Sally, ii 250, 592.
Sally Rooler, ii, 592.
Samuel, ii, 206, 215, 237; Samuel (Rev.), ii, 215.
Sarah, ii, 206, 215, 216, 231, 234, 238, 255, 258, 591.
Sarah Hill ii, 207.
Simeon, ii, 215, 223.
Simon, ii, 222, 223.
Sophia, ii, 228.
Spencer Walker, ii, 234.
Susan, ii, 232, 234.
Susanna W., ii, 592.
Susannah, ii, 208.
Temperance, ii, 213.
Theophilus, ii, 221.
Thomas, ii, 204, 205 206, 208, 212, 229, 237, 344.
Thomas Chun, ii, 255.
Thomas (Dr.), ii, 233, 234.
Tommy, ii, 254.
Virginia, ii, 238.
Walker Gardener, ii, 232, 233, 236.
Walter, ii, 207, 237.
William, ii, 207, 208, 212, 223, 228, 229, 231, 232, 236, 237, 238. 243, 247, 248, 249, 250, 495, 591, 592.
William Armistead, ii, 247.
William Carr, ii, 245, 246, 247, 248, 250, 255, 325, 494, 591, 592.
Willey ii, 248.
Willoughby, I, 87.
Willoughby Washington, I, 408, 569; ii, 142, 240, 253, 254, 255, 256.
Winifred, ii, 215, 216, 223, 224.
Langford, Elizabeth, i, 261.
Langhorne, Lockey, i, 271.
Therese, ii, 403.
Langschaw Laird, i, 377.
Lanier, William Lewis, i, 196.
Lanier, Jane, i, 196.
Lanson, James, ii, 437.
Larkin, John, ii, 516.
Latimer, ———, ii, 466.
Elizabeth Swann, ii, 476.
Latrobe, ———, i, 70.
Charles H., i, 97, 98.
Charles H., i, 98.
Elise, i, 99.
Gamble, i, 99.
Nora, I, 99.
Lattimore, Samuel, i, 43.
William, I, 43.
Lauderdaile, Jhone (Earl), ii, 388.
Law, Thomas, ii, 48.
Lawrence, ———, 522; ii, 340.
Charles Jane, i, 555.
Isabelle, ii, 33.
Josephine, ii, 467.
Judge, ii, 22.
Laws, Julia, i, 523.
Lawson, General, ii, 417.
James, ii, 438.
Robert (Gen.), I, 503.
Thomas, ii, 495.
Lay, Albert A., i, 137.
Blanch, i, 137.
Julia, i, 137.
Selden, i, 137.
Theodore, i, 137.
Laycock, Joseph, ii, 486.
Laydon, John, i, 437, 438.
Layone, Margaret, i, 383.
Lear, Elizabeth, i, 25; Elizabeth (Bridge), i, 25.
John, i, 19, 21, 22, 24, 25, 599.
Martha, i, 25, 599.
Peter i, 21.
Rebecca, i, 20.
Thomas, i, 25.
Tobias, ii, 50, 52, 54.
Lee Admiral, i, 654; ii, 216.
Ann, I, 114, 169, 318, 325, 330, 528, 529.
Ann Carter, i, 336.
Anna, i, 170.
Anne, i, 171, 329, 332.
Anne Harriotte, i, 336, 337.
Annie Carter, i, 336.
Arthur, i, 322.
Bolling, i, 336.
Bowles Armistead, i, 327.
Cecilia, i, 327.
Cecilia Matilda, i, 80.
Charles, i, 317, 318, 329, 502, 529, 543; Charles (Rev.), ii, 275.
Charles Carter, I, 322.
Charles H., i, 610.
Corbin, I, 318, 622, 624.
Custis, I, 335.
Daniel Maury, I, 333.
Daniel Murray, I, 495.
Edmund Jennings, I, 326, 330, 336, 337.
E. Jennings (Dr.), i, 324.
Eleanor Agnes, i, 336.
Eliza, i, 327.
Eliza Armistead, I, 81.
Eliza Matilda, I, 80, 327.
Elizabeth, I, 318; ii, 290, 291, 560; Elizabeth (Allerton), ii, 291.
Elizabeth Armistead, I, 82, 325, 307.
Ellen, i, 332.
Ellen McMacken, i, 327.
Emily, i, 327.

Lee, Fitzhugh, i, 7, 330, 332; ii, 311; Fitzhugh (Gen.), I, 330, 495, Fitzhugh (Gov.), I, 331.
Flora, I, 80.
Francis, I, 317, 318; ii, 77, 81.
Francis Lightfoot, I, 323, 327, 624.
George, ii, 395; George (Col.), i, 345.
Georg Mason, i, 332.
George Washington Custis, I, 335.
George Winthrop, ii, 171, 172.
Hancock, i, 169, 170, 317; ii, 291, 560.
Hannah, i, 325, 326, 347; ii, 69, 71.
Henry, I, 177, 318, 328, 329, 529; ii, 496.
Henry Carter, i, 333.
Henry (Gen.), i, 322, 529, 589; ii, 391; Henry (Gov.), i, 329; Henry (Major), i, 322.
Hooe, i, 495.
Isaac, i, 171.
John, i, 171, 317, 318; ii, 246.
John Hancock, ii, 83.
John Henry, i, 495.
John Mason, i, 333.
John Mason (Major), I, 330, 332.
Laura, i, 610.
Letitia, ii, 69, 70; Letitia (Corbin), i, 318.
Harry, i, 322, 329, 331, 351, 361, 529.
Lucy, i, 589.
Ludwell i, 80, 82, 196, 325, 326, 679.
Matilda, i, 320, 322.
Martha, ii, 71.
Mary, i, 170, 325, 326, 346, 348, 543.
Mary Ann, i, 327.
Mary Custis, i. 336.
Mildred, I, 330, 336.
Philip, i, 318.
Philip Ludwell, i, 320, 322, 323, 325.
Richard I, 80, 171. 317, 318, 321, 324; ii, 68, 69, 70.
Richard Henry, i, 75, 111, 114, 308, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 336, 346, 347 348, 541, 542, 543, 624; ii, 71, 496.
Robert, i, 495
Robert Edward (Gen.), i, 318, 320, 322, 329, 331, 332, 333, 336, 349, 350, 495, 561; ii, 49, 172, 273, 311, 391, 496.
Robert E, i, 320.
Sallie, ii, 474, 475.
Sally Poythress, ii, 496.
Sarah, I, 326, 336.
Sidney Smith, i, 322, 329, 330, 495.
Smith, i, 495.
St. George Tucker, ii, 172.
Lee, Thomas, I, 318, 319, 320, 321, 323, 325, 326, 346; Thomas (Col.), ii, 71.
Thomas Ludwell, i, 80, 322, 323, 325; ii, 326.
Virginia, i, 332.
Wallace, i, 495.
William, I, 171, 317, 322, 323; William (Rev.), I, 542.
William C., I, 61.
Wm. Henry Fitzhugh, I, 335, 336, 348.
Leftwich, America Walton, ii, 216.
John Trigg, ii, 216.
le Grands, ———, ii, 134.
Leicester, Duke of, ii, 388.
Leicester, Earl of, I, 690.
Leigh, Benjamin Watkins, I, 76, 142, 143.
Hannah, i, 143.
Polly, i, 9.
Reverend, i, 143.
Thomas, i, 142.
William (Judge), i, 143.
William (Rev.) i, 142.
Leighton, Henry, ii, 96.
Leiper, Anne, ii, 311.
Lucy Ann, ii, 312.
Thomas, ii, 312.
Leitch, Sarah, i, 625.
Leming, ———, ii, 194.
Leo, Pope, ii, 279.
Leonard, William Bradford, ii, 236.
le Toukare, Percival, ii, 163.
le Tukere, Roger, ii, 163.
Lewis, ———, i, 49, 53, 444, 666; ii, 21 293, 313.
Andrew, ii, 424.
Ann, ii, 293.
Annie, ii, 197, 198.
Bettie, Burnett, ii, 51.
Burnett, ii, 51.
Colonel, ii, 228.
Edward, ii, 439.
Fielding, i, 345, 439, 678; ii, 57, 81.
Frances, i, 678, 679.
George, Major, I, 345; ii, 81.
Howell, i, 678, 679.
John, i. 196, 207, 669; ii, 197, 198, 257; John (Col.), i, 678.
John D. ii, 216.
Mary, i, 345; Mary (Foushee), ii, 325.
Mary Willis, ii, 77, 81.
Robert, i, 469, 470; ii, 51.
Warner, i, 173.
Lightfoot, ——— (Mrs.), i, 667.
Armistead, i, 604.
Mary, i, 171; ii. 561.
Mildred, ii, 381.
Philip, ii, 68, 566.
William, ii, 566.
Lincoln, Margaret, ii, 554.
Lincoln, President, ii, 155.

Lindsay, ———, I, 543; ii, 196, 589.
Agnes, ii, 449.
Alexander, ii, 448.
Ambrose, i, 213, 214.
Ambrose H., i, 211, 212.
Bishop, ii, 449
David, i, 387; ii, 98.
David (Bishop of Ross), ii, 448, 449
David (Sir), ii, 106, 448, 449
Eleanora de ii, 448.
E Park, i, 213
Frank, i, 213
Janie, i, 21, 21.
Jerome (Sir), ii, 449.
John B., i, 213.
Laird, i, 376.
M. (Rev.), i, 105.
Margaret Isabelle, ii, 450.
Maria, i, 471, 473.
Maria, Lidwell, i, 473.
Rachel, ii, 98, 406, 449.
Ruben (Col.), i, 473.
William C., i, 387.

Linsley, William (Rev), i, 457.
Lippitt, Armistead Selden, i, 301. 307.
Bowles Armistead, I, 305.
Bowles Fontaine, I, 303.
Charles Edward, I, 300, 301, 302, 303.
Edward, i, 305.
Edward Russell, I, 77, 78.
Edward Russell (Rev.), i, 300, 301, 304, 308.
Eliza, i, 303, 304.
Fanny, i, 307.
Ida Perry, i, 306.
Jeremiah, i, 301.
John, i, 301.
Julia Armistead, I, 306.
Laura Alexander, i, 301, 306, 307.
Louisa Christianna, i, 306.
Mary, i, 303.
Mary Alexander, i, 304.
Mary Armistead, i, 307.
Mary Bowles, i, 301.
Mary Frances, i, 306.
Mary Morsell, i, 306.
Minnie Henderson, i, 306.
Montague Isbell, I, 307.
Moses (Capt.), i, 301.
Nannie Fontaine, I, 303, 304.
Sargeant Van Lear, i, 306.
Thomas, i, 303.
Thomas McCormick, i, 304.
Thomas, Perry, i, 305.
Wm. Craighill, i, 306.
Wm. Fontaine, I, 301, 305, 306.
William (Mrs.), ii, 284.

Littlepage, Sally. ii,122.
Littleton, Edward (Sir), ii, 204.
Jane, ii, 204.

Livingston, ———, ii, 189.
Philip, i, 294.

Livingston, Sarah, i, 294.

Llewellyn, John, ii, 309.
Mary (Watts), ii, 308, 309.

Lloyd, Anne Harriotte, I, 337.
Arthur Selden (Bishop), i, 48, 83, 84; ii, 33.
C. Howard, i, 627; ii, 73.
Daniel, i, 626.
Decourcey, i, 627; ii, 73.
Edmund Jennings, i, 337.
Edward, i, 626; ii, 73, 517; Edward (Col.), i, 623.
Eliza Fontaine, I, 83, 84.
Eliza (Selden), I, 83.
Elizabeth B., I, 85.
Ella Hubard, I, 84.
Guy Blackford, I, 85.
Henrietta Maria, I, 622; ii, 281.
Henry, i, 626; Henry (Gov.), ii, 74.
James Hubard, I, 84.
Jean Charlotte, I, 337.
John, i, 83, 85, 336, 337.
John Janney (Rev.), I, 83, 84, 87.
J. Eager, i, 627.
Kate, i, 626.
Lillian Selden, I, 84.
Maria Mason, I, 84.
Maria Neale Bennett, ii, 281.
Mary, i, 337, 626.
Mary Bowles, i, 83.
Mary Robertson, i, 85, ii, 33.
Nelly Selden, I, 83, 84.
Rebecca, I, 83, 85, 337.
Rebecca Janney, i, 83.
Upshur, i, 622, 626.
W. Blair, i, 627,; ii, 73.

Locke, ———, i, 628.

Lockett, ———, ii, 226.
Rebecca, ii, 225 227.

Logan, Ann Clayton, ii, 21, 585, 588.
Ann P., ii, 403.
Edith Erskine, ii, 21.
Ellen Lewis, ii, 21.
George Woodson, ii, 21.
James William, ii, 21, 585.
James Woodson, ii, 588.
Jean Dandridge, ii, 21.
John Lee, ii, 21, 173, 586, 587.
Joseph C. (Mrs.), ii, 587.
Joseph D., ii, 20, 21, 588.
Louise, ii, 587. 588.
Mary Louise, ii, 21.
Mercer Patton, ii, 21.
Philip, ii, 587.
Philip Clayton, ii, 587.
R. H., ii, 588.
Robert Henry, ii, 21.
Sidney Strother, ii, 21.

Lomax, ———, I, 628.
——— (Col.), ii, 61.
John, i, 586.
Thomas, i, 624.

Lombard, Addison, i, 38.
Long, Crawford (Dr.), ii, 219.
Louis XVI, ii, 151.
Louis, Dauphin, i, 375.
Lowe, ———, ii, 466.
Love, Ann, I, 79.
Cecilia Lee, i, 191.
Cecilia Matilda, I, 328.
Charles, I, 79.
David (Rev.), ii, 531, 538.
Eleanor, I, 60, 77, 79; ii, 572.
Elizabeth, i, 79.
Flora Lee, i, 328.
Harriett, I, 79.
James, I, 79.
Jane, i, 447.
John, I, 80; John (Gen.), I, 328.
Ludwell, i, 328.
Mary, I, 79.
Richard, I, 80, 328.
Richard H., i, 327.
Samuel, I, 77, 79.
Thomas, i, 328.
William S., ii, 35.
Lovell, ———, I, 654.
Lowe, Bennett, i, 622, 624.
Micajah, ii, 200.
Lowndes, Charles (Dr.), i, 626; ii,
Christopher, i, 632, 73.
Elizabeth Tayloe, i, 626; ii, 73.
Lloyd, i, 626; ii, 73.
Lowry, ——— (Mrs.), i, 123.
Charles, ii, 221.
David, ii, 214, 218.
Harriet, ii, 220.
James, ii, 218, 221.
James (Dr.), ii, 403.
James Lewis, ii, 219.
John, ii, 221.
Mary, ii, 218.
Patience, ii, 218.
Professor, I, 138.
Lowther, Margaret, i, 517.
William, I, 518.
Loyal, Frances, i, 125, 135.
Lucas, Daniel, i, 121.
Daniel B., i, 561, 560, 562.
F., ii, 499.
Martha Jennings, ii, 499.
Virginia, I, 562.
Luce, Eliza, ii, 46, 47.
Stephen B. (Admiral), ii, 55.
Lucius, McKnight, i, 136.
Lucket, ———, ii, 88.
Luckie, James, ii, 215, 223.
Richard, ii, 223.
Luckin, Alice, i, 512, 513.
Ludlow, Mary Elizabeth, I, 47.
Sarah, i, 169, 589.
Ludwell, Flora, i, 326.
Hannah, i, 318, 319; Hannah Harrison, I, 319.
Lucy, i, 319.
Matilda, i, 329.
Ludwell, Philip, i, 319, 329; Philip (Col.), i, 319; Philip (Sir), i, 597.
Thomas, I, 512.
Luffts, Dunbar, I, 45.
Luggs, Geo., I, 45.
Lundsford, Catharine, I, 586.
Thomas (Sir), i, 586.
Lupton, Mary, ii, 83, 84.
Lusson, Adele M, I, 194.
Arthur Crux, I, 194.
Cornelia Armistead, I, 194.
Geo. Newton, I, 194.
Pedro M. (Dr.), I, 194.
Lyall, Mary, ii, 182, 184.
Lyle, Sarah, i, 649.
Lyde, Stephen, ii, 69.
William, i, 649.
Jeanie Garner i, 627.
Lyme, John (Col.), ii, 382.
Lynch, Eliza Ruth, ii, 406, 409.
Lyne, ———, ii, 293.
Cornelia, ii, 241.
Eleanor, ii, 241.
George H., ii, 241.
Henry Linton, ii, 241.
J. H., ii, 240, 241.
Kenneth Mc Donald, ii, 241.
Nellie McDonald, ii, 237.
Virginia Hunter, ii, 241.
Lynn, William, I, 110.
Lyons, James, ii, 398.
Lyon, Judge, i, 470.
W. M. (Mrs.), ii, 466.

M

Maben, Campbell, ii, 314.
Jane, ii, 314.
John, ii, 107, 314.
Mary Morrison, ii, 315.
Mildred Moore, ii, 314.
Macbeth, ———, i, 554.
Maccubbin, Charles, ii, 527, 532.
Eleanor, ii, 520.
George, ii, 528.
Mary Clare, ii, 528.
Susannah, ii, 529.
Macdowall, Margaret, i, 384.
Uchtred, i, 384.
MacFarlane, Duncan, I, 63.
Macktaise, Laird, i, 372.
Mack, Lula, ii, 394.
Mackey, Robert, i, 115.
Macomb, Catherine, i, 494.
Macon, Ann, i, 575, 577.
Ann Elizabeth, I 141, 579.
Anna, i, 577.
Anne, i, 576.
Cary Selden, I, 141, 579.
Elizabeth, i, 580, 577, 578.
Family, i, 575, 580.
Gideon, i, 694.
Gideon Macon, I, 575.
Hartwell, i, 577.
Henry, i, 577.

Macon, James, i, 576.
John, i, 576.
John Augustine, i, 579.
Joseph, i, 141, 579.
Judy, i, 577.
Lucy Scott, i, 578.
Martha, i, 575, 576, 577; ii, 46.
Mary, i, 577; ii, 18.
Mary Cary, i, 578.
Mary Hartwell, i, 577.
Mary Sayre, i, 579.
Mary Smith, i, 579.
Miles, i, 141, 578, 579.
Miles Selden, i, 141, 578.
Nora Criena, i, 580.
Randolph Harrison i, 580.
Rebekah, I, 141, 578.
Sarah, i, 577.
Sarah Ambler, i, 578.
Thomas, I, 141, 578, 579.
Wiliam, I, 141, 575, 576, 577.
William H., i, 576, 579.
Wm. Hartwell, i, 279, 577, 578, 580; Wm. Hartwell (Col.), I, 125, 141.
Madison, ———, ii, 379.
Ambrose, ii, 80, 83, 290, 292; Ambrose (Capt.), ii, 208.
Dolly, i, 326.
Eleanor Conway, ii, 83.
Elizabeth, ii, 80.
Mary Eliza, ii, 80.
Mary Willis Lee, ii, 83.
Lela, ii, 80.
Lucy, ii, 80, 83.
James (Pres.), I, 75; ii, 80, 169, 196, 267, 290, 292.
Sarah, ii, 196.
William, ii, 80, 83.
Magill Alfred Thruston, ii, 170.
Magruder, ———, I, 69, 626, 628; ii 198.
Richard Brown, ii, 62.
Claget Vieland, ii, 541.
Eliza, ii, 73.
Elizabeth, ii, 541.
James, ii, 541.
John, ii, 540.
John R., I, 626; ii, 73.
Judge, ii, 62.
Mary, ii, 73, 207.
Nathaniel, ii, 541.
Ninian, ii, 519, 540, 541.
Peter Hagner, i, 626; ii, 73.
Rachel, ii, 541.
Rebecca, ii, 541.
Richard B. (Hon.), ii, 62.
Samuel, ii, 540.
Sarah, ii, 541.
William, I, 69.
Malahulc, ———, ii, 447.
Malcome II, i, 370; Malcolm III, i, 553.
Mallagh, Edna Mabel, ii, 125.
Mallory, Elizabeth, ii, 214.
Page, i, 256.
Manison, Sarah, ii, 182.
Manly, Christopher Hughes, i, 429.
Mathias E., i, 429.
Sarah (Simson), i, 429.
William Maurice, i, 428, 429.
William Keyser, i, 429.
Mainwaring, Mary, i, 174, 554, 631.
Roger (Bishop), i, 174, 554; ii, 63.
Mann, Mary, i, 514; ii, 367.
John, i, 514, 516; ii, 367.
Stephen Stafford, I, 129, 130.
Manning, ———, I, 628.
Thurston J., i, 627; ii, 73.
Marable, George, i, 577.
William Hartwell, I, 577.
Marbury, Matilda, ii, 535.
Marchant, ———, i, 197, 198.
Marcy, Cornelia, ii, 188.
Margaret, Princess, i, 375, 553.
Marion, Laura Neal, ii, 499.
Markham, Capt., ii, 326.
Sally ii, 122.
Marlboro, Duchess, i, 65.
Duke, i, 334, 469, 620; ii, 101, 280, 360.
Marot, Anne, i, 204, 218.
Jean, i, 204, 218.
Marrast, ———, i, 681.
Marsh, Clement, ii, 415.
Marshall, ———, ii, 224.
Chief Justice, i, 36, 39, 49, 526, 605, 608; ii, 267, 466.
Eliza, ii, 497.
Elizabeth, ii, 498.
Elizabeth Lewis, i, 191, 193.
Henry M., I, 193.
Lucy Gray, ii, 397, 398.
Nancy, I, 39.
Susan Lewis, I, 191.
Thomas, i, 177.
William, i, 578.
Martelle, Josephine Maria, i, 417, 418.
Martin, ———, ii, 440.
Daniel (Gov.), ii, 528.
Henry N. (Prof.) I, 282.
John L., ii, 402.
Robert L., ii, 33.
Martian, Nicholas (Capt.) I, 343.
Marvin, James C., ii, 394.
Mary (Queen Scote), i, 382, 383. 384, 387; ii, 97, 448.
Mason, Ann, I, 490.
Ann Eilbeck, I, 491.
Ann Maria, i, 329, 495.
Anna, I, 494.
Anne, i, 484, 485, 486, 490.
Armistead, i, 227.
Beverley Randolph, i, 492.
Boynton F., i, 492.
Catherine, i, 484, 494, 499, 565.
Eliza, I, 491, 492, 493; Eliza (Beverley), i, 430.

Mason, Elizabeth, I, 484, 490, 491.
Eva, i, 492, 493.
Eilbeck, i, 495.
Family, i, 481, 495.
Francis, I, 484.
Flora, I, 442.
French, I, 484.
George, i, 75, 111, 227, 330, 331, 482, 483, 485, 486, 487, 488, 490, 491, 494, 499, 565; ii, 104, 186, 329.
George (Col.) i, 103, 111, 484.
George Thomson, I, 491.
George Washington, I, 490.
Gerard, I, 484, 495.
Hattie, I, 261, 262.
James Murray, I, 494.
Jane Maria, i, 493.
John, i, 112, 490, 494; John (Gen.), i, 330, 494; John (Judge), i, 442.
John McCarty, i, 491.
John Stevens, i, 430, 492, 493; ii, 354.
Julia, i, 493.
Katherine, i, 227.
Landon R., i, 492, 493, 494.
Lemuel, ii, 558.
Lucius, i, 491.
Lucy, i, 492, 493.
Margaret, i, 650.
Margretta, ii, 395.
Mary, i, 484, 485, 490.
Mary Thomson, 57, 111, 491.
Maynadier, i, 494.
Murray (Capt.), i, 494.
Nancy Murray, i, 330.
Nicholas, i, 484.
Randolph, i, 492.
Randolph F., i, 491.
Richard, i, 492.
Richard Chichester, i, 490, 491.
Richard (M. D.) i, 493.
Richard Randolph (D. D.) i, 491.
Robert B., i, 493.
Robert P., i, 491.
Sarah, I, 484, 490, 491.
Sarah Maria, i, 494.
Simpha Rosa, i, 484.
Stephen Thomson, I, 227.
Thomas, i, 481, 484, 495.
Thompson, i, 111, 228, 229, 230, 485, 486, 490.
Thomson F., i, 490.
Thomas Jefferson, I, 442.
Virginia, I, 494.
Westwood, I, 229.
William, i, 490.
William Beverley (M. D.), i, 90, 428, 430, 493.
William Pinckney, I, 492.
Wm. Temple, i, 229.
Massie, Caroline, i, 654.
Henry, ii, 402.
Massie, Mary, i, 654.
Mathes, Benjamin Cash, ii, 41.
James Harvey (Capt.), ii, 41.
Lee Dandridge, ii, 41.
Mildred Overton, ii, 41.
Mildred Spottiswood, ii, 19.
Mathews, William (Rev.), ii, 148.
Matterson, Grace, ii, 86, 87.
Maury, Ann, i, 663, 666.
Abraham, i, 666.
Benjamin, i, 666.
Betty, i, 676, 678.
Elizabeth Walker, i, 667.
Fontaine, i, 666.
Francis Fontaine, i, 667.
James (Rev.), i, 666, 667, 680.
John, i, 667.
Leonard, i, 667.
Mary Anne Fontaine, i, 666.
Matthew, i, 667.
Matthew (Rev.), i, 666, 667.
Reuben, i, 667.
Richard, i, 666.
Thomas, i, 667.
Walker (Rev.), i, 666, 667.
William, i, 667.
Maxsaltone, David Kennedy, I, 386.
Maxwell, Jane, I, 432.
May, Benjamin, I, 62.
Sarah, I, 535.
Thomas, i, 535.
Mayfield, Nancy Petway, ii, 229, 230.
Mayo, Wyndham (Major), I, 48; ii, 361.
McAllister, James, ii, 190, 424.
McAndree, Mary, ii, 490, 492.
McCalla, Jane, i, 432.
McCarthy, John, i, 227.
McCarty, Daniel, i, 318, 490; ii, 50, 243.
Wm. Mason, i, 491.
McCausland, ———, I, 67.
McCaw, Elizabeth, I, 34.
James B. (M. D.), I, 75.
McClellan, George B. (Gen.), ii, 140, 189.
McClelland, Elvira, ii, 392, 397.
McClurg, Elizabeth, i, 227; Elizabeth (Selden), i, 76, 95; ii, 584.
James (Doctor), i, 60, 75, 74, 77., 81, 227, 572; ii, 580, 581, 584.
Walter, I, 76; Walter (M. D.), I, 74.
McCulloche, ———, I, 372.
McComas, Joseph P. (Rev.), i, 429; ii, 300.
General, ii, 79.
McCormick, ———, ii, 475.
Doctor, i, 464.
Eliza, i, 302.
Family, i, 302.
Francis, I, 302.
Hannah Taylor, I, 302.
Nannie, I, 301, 302.

McCormick, Nancie Frost, I, 302.
Samuel, I, 302.
Thomas, I, 302.
McCoy, ———, i, 405.
Jane, i, 394, 399.
Anthony, I, 394, 395, 397.
McCrea, ———, I, 231.
Elizabeth, I, 230, 231.
John, I, 231.
Mary Wallace, I, 231.
McCulloch, Alexander, ii, 193.
McDonald, Allen Lane, ii, 240, 241.
Amanda, ii, 241.
Angus, ii, 239, 240, 241, 242, 144; Angus (Major), I, 570.
Charles Snead, ii, 241.
Cornelia, ii, 240, 242.
Cornelia Peak, ii, 237.
Donald, ii, 240, 242.
Edward, ii, 238, 239.
Ellen, ii, 239, 240, 241.
Elizabeth, ii, 240.
Fanny Speed, ii, 240.
Francis, ii, 241.
Graham, ii, 241.
Humphrey, ii, 240.
Henry Peake, ii, 240, 241.
Hunter, ii, 240, 242.
James (Col.), ii, 314.
Kenneth, ii 240, 241.
Letitia Sorrell, ii, 242.
Maria Carr, ii, 242.
Millicent, ii, 239.
Nellie, ii, 241.
Roy, ii, 240, 241.
Thomas, ii, 239.
McDonough, ———, ii, 54.
McDowell, Elizabeth, i, 643.
James (Gov.), i, 643.
McGee, Francis, i, 186.
Virginia, i, 494.
McGill ———, I, 492.
Archie, i, 521.
Doctor, i, 229.
McGrath, ———, ii, 290.
McGuire, ———, ii, 134.
Emily, i, 540, 546.
William (Col.), i, 546; William (Dr.), ii, 173.
William P. (Dr.) ii, 35; William (Rev.), i, 103, 104, 457.
McHenry, Eleanor, i, 282.
John, i, 282.
J. Howard, i, 282.
Juliet, i, 282.
Sophia, i, 282.
Wilson Cary, i, 282.
Martha, ii, 132, 133.
Moses, ii, 133.
Rebecca Hooe, ii, 133.
McIntosh, George, i, 135.
McKaig, William, i, 187.
McKee, ———, I, 86.
Rebecca, i, 569.
McKenane, ———, i, 371.
McKenna, Jame L., I, 327.
McKenney, Daniel, ii, 246.
William (Rev.), ii, 34.
McKethin, Dugar, ii, 212.
McKim, John, i, 396.
McKevitte, Thomas A., ii, 466.
McKnight, Eleanor, ii, 299.
Gardner, i, 136.
McLane, Louis, i, 531.
McLaughlin, Alexander, i, 563.
Beverley, i, 563.
Fairfax, i, 563.
Hugh, i, 563.
James Fairfax, I, 560, 563.
Robert, i, 563.
Selden B., i, 563.
Virginia, I, 563.
McMechen, ———, i, 67.
Eleanora, i, 183.
Wm., i, 183, 182.
McMurder, Elizabeth, I, 41.
McNeil, ———, I, 49.
McPheeters, William (Rev.), ii, 314.
McPherson, ———, I, 128.
McPhetus, Doctor, i, 136.
McSherry, ———, i, 444.
McTavesh, Emily (Caton), i, 70.
Meade, Andrew, i, 269.
Anna, i, 527, 537.
Ann Corbin, ii, 270.
Meade (Bishop), i, 7, 142, 279, 512, 518, 600, 604, 677; 693; ii, 292, 361, 362.
David, i, 270.
Edmund Fontaine, i, 673.
Everard (Rev.), i, 523.
Francis, i, 609.
Henry Vernon, i, 524.
Kate Fontaine, i, 673.
Lewis Burwell, ii, 270.
Lila, i, 673.
Lottie, ii, 233.
Louisa Fontaine, i, 673.
Maria Skelton, i, 673.
Mary Mann, ii, 270.
Mary Nelson, i, 524.
Philip C., ii, 269, 270.
Philip N., i, 523, 524.
Philip Pendleton, ii, 270.
Richard Hardaway, i, 672, 673.
Susan Page, i, 524.
William, I, 523.
William (Bishop), i, 270, 309, 611.
Means, Courtney Hanson, i, 642.
John Hugh, i, 642.
Mary Hart, i, 642.
Robert Preston, i, 642.
Robert Stork, i, 641.
Sally Stork, i, 642.
Robert Stork (M. D.), I, 642.
Thomas, ii, 509.
Medairy, Catherine Musser, ii, 532.
Meier, Ellen Lloyd, i, 627; ii, 73.
McKean, i, 627; ii, 73.
Nannie Lloyd, ii, 73.

Mendenhall, Edward, ii, 192, 473.
Menstrie, Baron, i, 294.
Mercer, Ann Mason, i, 121.
Ann (Roy), i, 501.
Carroll, i, 112.
Catherine, ii, 101.
Catherine (Mason), i, 112.
Ella, i, 504.
Elizabeth L., i, 505.
James, i, 565.
James (Judge), i, 500; ii, 580.
Jane Byrd, i, 504.
John, i, 112, 115, 116, 486, 499, 530, 565; John (Col.), i, 504.
John Fenton, i, 500.
John Francis, i, 500.
John Francis (Gov.), i, 501, 502, 503, 504.
Grace Fenton, i, 500.
George, i, 112, 499, 500, 565.
Henry Chapman, i, 505.
Margaret i, 112, 113, 503, 504.
Maria, i, 500, 565.
Richard Sprigg, i 504.
Robert, i, 112, 499, 501; ii, 78.
Sarah Ann, i, 57, 500.
Sarah Ann Mason i, 112, 484, 499, 565.
Wm. R., i, 481.
William Robert, i, 73, 111, 117. 504, 505.
Wilson Cary, i, 112; i, 113.
Merchant, ———, i, 136.
Meredith, ———, i, 68, 69.
Ann Shepherd, ii, 399.
David, i, 35.
Elizabeth, ii, 157, 399.
Jane, ii, 399.
Jane Henry, ii, 399.
John, ii, 399.
Joseph, i, 78.
Mary C., i, 96, 109.
Letitia, ii, 399.
Mary Cabell, ii, 399.
Samuel, i, 453; ii, 590; Samuel (Col.), ii, 390, 399.
Sarah, ii, 399.
Sarah Armistead, ii, 399.
Meridal, Thomas, ii, 206.
Meriwether, David, i, 207.
Elizabeth, i, 171.
Francis, i, 206, 207.
Jane, i, 206.
Nicholas, i, 206, 207, 469.
Susanna, i, 171, 202, 206.
Thomas, i, 206, 207.
William, i, 206, 207.
William Douglas, i, 546.
Michell, Robert Cary, i, 43.
Middleton, ———, ii, 59, 253.
Anne, i, 470.
Benedict, ii, 247.
Earl, ii, 101.
Hannah, ii, 245, 246.
Middlemore, Josias, ii, 279.
Miles, Cary (Major), i, 277.
Miller, ———, ii, 255.
Boyer, i, 126.
B. O., ii, 227.
David, ii, 398.
Ella, ii, 398.
Elizabeth, i, 124.
Florence, ii, 398.
John, ii, 394, 398.
Rose Cabell, ii, 398.
William, ii, 397.
William Rice, ii, 398.
William Wirt, ii, 398.
Milliman, Caroline, i, 241.
Mills, James, ii, 353.
Roland, ii, 51.
Milner, Ann Francis, i, 250.
Mary, i, 32, 250, 263, 274.
Samuel, i, 32, 33.
Thomas, i, 33, 263, 264.
Milton, ———, i, 98.
Minge, ———, ii, 49, 50.
David, ii, 45, 44.
Elizabeth, i, 127, 132.
George, ii, 50.
Rebecca Jones, ii, 44, 45.
Minor, ———, i, 102, 474; ii, 109.
Berkeley, i, 671, 672.
Charles Landon Carter, i, 672.
James Fontaine, i, 672.
John (Gen.), ii, 78.
Kate, I, 672, 675.
Mary Berkeley, ii, 78.
Peter, i, 474.
Mingham, Ann, i, 271.
Thomas, i, 271.
Mitchell, ———, ii, 249.
Alexander (Dr.), i, 93.
Alfred, i, 198.
C. T., ii, 52.
Henry, ii, 119, 120.
Joseph, ii, 424.
Kearley (Dr.), i, 93.
W. L. Gunion, i, 38.
Weir (Dr.), i, 93.
William, i, 198; William (Judge), i, 198.
Mitchelson, George, ii, 59.
Jane, ii, 59.
Moale, ———, ii, 578.
Richard H., i, 182, 183.
William A., i, 181, 183.
Moeller, B. J., ii, 571.
Moffett, Elizabeth (Gamble), i, 463.
Mohm, John (Lord), i, 687.
Moncure, A. C. Robinson, ii, 410.
Edwin Robinson, ii, 410.
Henry Wood, ii, 410.
James, ii, 410.
John, ii, 410; John (Rev.), i, 487.
Prosser, ii, 410.
Sarah, ii, 410.
William, ii, 405, 410.
Monro, John (Rev.), i, 268.
Mary, i, 268.

Monroe, James (Col.), ii, 488.
Margaret, ii, 488.
President, i, 93, 94, 406, 530.
Montague, Duke, ii, 16.
Lelia, i, 654.
William, i, 34, 154, 156; ii, 215.
Montgomery, Alexander (Lord), i, 378.
Elizabeth, i, 378.
John Carter, i, 332.
Margaret, ii, 132.
Neil (Sir), i, 371, 372.
Montpensier, Duke, i, 361.
Montrose, ———, ii, 99.
Moody, ———, i, 199, 286.
James, i, 274.
Moore, ———, ii, 307.
Alexander Spottswood, ii, 311, 313, 314.
America, ii, 240, 241.
Amishadi, ii, 524, 525, 526.
Andrew Leiper, ii, 312.
Ann Butler, i, 589; ii, 311.
Ann Catherine (Spottswood), i, 469.
Anne, ii, 307.
Anne Evelina, ii, 314.
Augustine, ii, 102, 308, 309, 311.
Austin, ii, 310.
Bernard, i, 469; ii, 102, 111, 112, 309, 310, 311, 312; Bernard (Col.), ii, 113, 114, 116, 582.
Bishop, i, 123.
Blanch, ii, 221.
Catherine Le Rue, ii, 525.
Charles (M. D.), ii, 272.
Charles Preston, ii, 271.
Cornelia, ii, 526.
Daniel, ii, 308, 309.
Daniel K., ii, 220, 221.
Edward, ii, 308; Edward (Sir), ii, 307.
Eliza Aylett, ii, 314.
Elizabeth, i, 469; ii, 88, 308, 311, 312, 526.
Elizabeth Macon, ii, 309.
Frank, ii, 525.
Frederick, ii, 221.
Harriet, ii, 221.
Jane, ii, 290, 292.
John, ii, 308; John (Capt.), ii, 307; John (Sir), ii, 307.
John Spotswood, ii, 20, 311.
J. Staunton, i, 122, 454.
Lavinia, ii, 314.
Lucy, ii, 309, 311, 312, 313.
Lord Mayer, ii, 307.
Margaret, ii, 221, 525.
Martha, ii, 308.
Mary, ii, 309, 525.
Mary E., ii, 220.
Mary Fairfax, ii, 314.
Mary Preston, ii, 271.
Merritt, ii, 308.
Mildred Walker, ii, 313, 314.
Moore, Nicholas, ii, 525.
Sallie Eugenie, ii, 221.
Sarah, ii, 311.
Sarah Chiswell, ii, 525.
Thomas, ii, 311, 312; Thomas (Sir), ii, 307, 309.
Walter (Col.), ii, 220.
William, ii, 308, 525.
William Augustus, ii, 314.
Moorehead, ———, ii, 466.
Anna, i, 445.
Edmund Pendleton, ii, 191.
Frank, i, 445.
Giles, i, 445.
Hammond, i, 445.
Joseph, ii, 474.
Moses Caton, ii, 191.
Judge, i, 445.
William, i, 445; William (Col.), ii, 492.
Moray, Earl, i, 379.
Mordecai, ———, ii, 360, 363.
Ellen, ii, 213.
Henry, ii, 213.
Jacob, ii, 213.
Margaret, ii, 213.
Moses, ii, 213.
Samuel, i, 76; ii, 213.
Moreton, Anthony (Sir), i, 690.
Elizabeth, i, 690.
Galloupe, ii, 272.
John (Cardinal), i, 691.
Thomas (Sir), i, 691.
Morgan, Alfred, ii, 218.
Charlton, ii, 73.
Morgan, ii, 431.
Thomas, i, 626; ii, 73.
Morling, George M., i, 241.
Morrell Calhoun, ii, 213.
Morrice, Mary Boyce, ii, 216.
Morris, ———, ii, 185.
Anne, i, 670.
Ann Watson, i, 572.
Charles, ii, 83.
Constance, i, 572.
George W., i, 100, 101.
George Watson, i, 572.
Gouverneur, i, 280.
James Maury, i, 572.
Julian, i, 572.
Juliet, i, 671.
Mary Boyce, ii, 217.
Richard O., i, 571.
Richard Overton, i, 572.
Rosetta, i, 98.
Morrison, Alexander (Sir), ii, 100.
Bertha, ii, 100.
Margaret E., ii 540.
Maxwell, ii, 430.
Sibella, ii, 430.
Morrisette, Elizabeth, i, 260.
Mortimer, Elizabeth, i, 689.
John (Sir), i, 689.
Morton, Albert Sidney, i, 675.
Armistead Hughes, i, 190.

Morton, Catherine Sargent, i, 190.
D'Arcy Paul, i, 675.
Edwin Appleton, i, 190.
Earl, ii, 506.
Ellen Price, i, 675.
John, ii, 208.
Laura, ii, 216.
Lucy Armistead, i, 190.
William, i, 189.
Moryson, Charles, i, 21, 30.
Charles (Col.), i, 22, 23, 24, 25.
Francis (Col.), i, 23, 24.
Fines, i, 24.
Henry, i, 24.
Lettice, i, 24.
Rebecca, i, 22.
Richard, i, 19, 23.
Robert (Lieut.), i, 23.
Mosby, Benjamin, ii, 375, 376.
Elizabeth, ii, 376, 377.
Hezekiah, ii, 374.
John, ii, 375.
John A., ii, 376.
John O., ii, 376.
Lucy, ii, 376.
Martha, ii, 375.
Mary Ann, ii, 376.
Patrick Henry, ii, 376.
Peter Winston, ii, 376.
Robert P., ii, 376.
Samuel B., ii, 139.
Sarah Winston, ii, 376.
Susanna Virginia, ii, 377.
William, H., ii, 377.
Moses, ———, ii, 134.
Mosher, ———, ii, 223.
Moss, Ann Philips, i, 201.
Anthony, i, 211.
Benjamin, i, 201, 202.
Edward, i, 201.
Ella, i, 211.
Eleanor, i, 201.
Fanny, i, 211.
Francis, i, 201.
Elizabeth, i, 201.
Elizabeth Tabb, i, 201.
Lizzie, ii, 223.
Mary, i, 211.
Mildred, i, 210.
Martha, i, 210.
Rebecca, i, 200, 201, 210.
Robert, i, 211.
William, i, 201, 210.
Monntjoy, Alvin, ii, 208.
Mary, ii, 208.
Mowbray, John (Lord), i, 688.
Moxby Elizabeth, ii, 325.
Mulford, Sara Carmalt, ii, 252.
Munford, Ellen, i, 90, 428.
William (Col.), i, 670; William (Rev.), i, 428.
Murat, Achille, ii, 81.
Joacim, ii, 81.
Murdaugh, E., ii, 50.
J. W., ii, 44, 45.
Lucy, ii, 44.
Murdock, William, i, 623.
Murphy, ———, ii, 227.
Murray, Anna Maria, i, 470, 490.
Elizabeth Hesselius, i, 625, 627.
Muse, N. Colonel, ii, 425.

N

Nalle, Lucy Mary, ii, 80.
Napoleon, ii, 139.
Bonaparte, ii, 82.
Louis, ii, 582.
Naylor, Elizabeth, i, 58.
Lucy Ann, ii, 240.
Needles, Benjamin, ii, 69.
Nelson, ———, i, 48, 218, 257; ii, 107.
Bettie, i, 492.
Catherine, i, 525.
Mrs. i, 124.
Elizabeth, i, 519, 520, 607.
Eliza, i, 543.
Evelyn Byrd Page, i, 541, 543.
Evelyn Willing, i, 543.
Francis, i, 528.
Francis K., i, 521.
Francis Anderson, i, 219.
General, i, 75.
Hall, i, 529.
Hugh, i, 133; Hugh (Col.), i, 528; Hugh (Hon.), i, 471.
Jane, i, 537.
John (Major), i, 543.
John R., i, 543.
Judith, i, 521, 522.
Lucy, i, 528, 534; ii, 197.
Maria B., i, 543.
Mary, i, 133, 589, 611; ii, 367, 498.
Mary Chiswell, i, 525.
Nathaniel, i, 607; Nathaniel (Dr.), i, 520, 527.
Philip, i, 546,, 611.
President, i, 610.
Robert, ii, 197.
Robert Nelson, i, 520.
Robert W. (Dr.), i, 471.
Sallie, i, 518.
Sallie Cary, i, 525.
Sarah, i, 603, 610.
Secretary, i, 610.
Susan, i, 520.
Thomas, i, 172, 183, 518, 520, 610, 611, 612; ii, 367; Thomas (Capt.), i, 280; Thomas (Dr.), I, 571; Thomas (Gov.), i, 471, 519, 534; ii, 107; Thomas (Sec.), i, 543.
Thomas M., i, 540, 543.
Thomas (Major), i, 541, 543.
William, i, 276, 519, 527, 541, 543, 603, 611; ii, 367; William (Col.), i, 525; William (Judge), i, 541.
Newell Captain, ii, 224.
Newman General, i, 229.

Newton, ———, i, 86.
Abram, ii, 489.
Adele, ii, 492.
Alfred (Sir), ii, 483.
Alliene Williamson, ii, 499.
Amelia, ii, 492.
Ann, ii, 521.
Armistead, i, 194.
Augustine, ii, 489.
Benjamin, ii, 489, 486.
Bessie, ii, 498.
Behethland, ii, 493.
Blake, ii, 500.
Catherine Brent, ii, 493.
Cornelia, I, 194.
Colonel, I, 39.
Charles, ii, 491.
Channing Moore, ii, 499.
Dorothy, ii, 492.
Edwin Barr, ii, 491.
Edwin Colston, ii, 499, 500.
Edwin Marshall, ii, 498.
Elizabeth Stanley, i, 194.
Elizabeth, ii, 488, 489, 492, 493, 495, 555, 558.
Family, ii, 483.
Frederick, ii, 500.
Fenwick Augustine, ii, 491.
Gerard, ii, 486, 489.
George, ii, 485, 558.
Gordon Mayo, ii, 492.
Henry Carloven, ii, 490.
Isaac, ii 489.
Jane Eliza ii, 491, 492.
Jane Blake, ii, 500.
James Heath, ii, 498.
Jacquelin, ii, 498.
John, ii, 249, 483, 485, 486, 488, 495, 496, 555; John (Sir), ii, 483, 485.
John Brockenbrough, ii, 497, 499; John Brockenbrough, (Bishop of Va.), ii, 498.
John B., ii, 499.
John Claiborne, ii, 489.
John Thomas, ii, 490.
John Thomas (Com.), ii, 491.
Joseph, ii, 486, 489, 499, 519, 521.
Judith Brent, ii, 495.
Judith White, ii, 497.
Katherine, ii, 249, 495, 496, 498.
Lettice, ii, 495.
Lila, ii, 492.
Lucy Landon, ii, 498.
Mary, ii, 247, 249, 253, 495, 497, 500.
Mary Mann Page, ii, 499.
Mary Rickets, ii, 490.
Mary Willoughby, ii, 498.
Margaret, ii, 489.
Martha, ii, 495.
Martha Margaret, ii, 489.
McGuire (M. D.), ii, 499.
Monroe, ii, 491.
Orlando, ii, 491.
Otway Byrd, ii, 499.
Newton, Rebecca, ii, 521.
Rebecca Peyton, ii, 498.
Rose, ii, 486.
Rose (Allerton) (Tucker) (Gerald), ii, 557.
Roberta, ii, 492, 499.
Robert, ii, 500.
Robert Page, ii, 499.
Robert Murphy, ii, 497.
Sarah, ii, 489, 491, 494, 496, 497.
Sarah Bland, ii, 499.
Sinah Ann, ii, 491.
Susannah, ii, 521.
Richard Cradock (Sir), ii, 484.
Thomas, ii, 483, 485, 486, 493, 553; Thomas (Sir), ii, 483.
Thomas Maud, ii, 497.
Thomas F., ii, 496.
Thomas Willoughby, ii, 489, 491, 492, 500.
Tyler, ii, 500.
Washington Irving, i, 191, 194.
William, ii, 485, 488, 489, 490, 491, 499; William (Major), ii, 488.
William Brockenbrough, ii, 497, 499.
William Stuart, ii, 490, 492.
Willoughby, ii, 240, 249, 253, 493, 495, 496, 497, 489, 499, 500; Willoughby, (Capt.), ii, 494; Willoughby (Hon.), ii, 152.
Nicholls, Charlotte, i, 70.
Nicholas, ———, i, 277.
Ann Cary, i, 284.
Edward, ii, 204.
Elizabeth, i, 284.
George (Col.), i, 284.
George (Dr.), i, 167.
James, i, 209.
John, i, 284, 670.
Judith, i, 284.
Lewis, i, 285.
Mary, i, 285.
Philip Norborne, ii, 361.
Philip Norborne (Judge), i, 285.
Robert, i, 285.
Robert Carter, i, 670, 278, 284.
Sarah, i, 284.
Wilson Cary (Col.), i, 284.
Nicholson, ———, I, 628, 658.
Anne, i, 275.
Charles Pitt, i, 417, 419.
Eliza, i, 538.
Frances (Gov.), i, 172.
George, i, 580.
Governor, I, 203, 472, 600, 601.
Nicklin, Mary (Mrs.), ii, 257.
Noble, Anthony, ii, 190, 424.
Nolan, Jack, ii, 223.
T. (Col.), ii, 223.
Quincey, ii, 223.
Noland, ———, i, 229.
B. P., i, 53.
Elizabeth Lewis, i, 54.

Norton, ———, ii, 204.
Anne Cary, i, 184, 185.
John Hatley, i, 284.
Mary Chapline, ii, 466.
Norwood, John, ii, 516.
Nugent, Paul C. (Mrs.), ii, 587.
Nutt Doctor, I, 38.
Mrs. i, 35
Nutting, Catherine, i, 217.
Thomas O, (Capt.), i, 217.

O

Ober, Rob, i, 544.
O'brien, Lucy Todd, i, 657, 658.
Ochiltree, James Lord), i, 384.
Judge, ii, 225.
King, ii, 225.
Odell, Ann, ii, 519.
Elizabeth, ii, 519.
Henry, ii, 519.
Rignell, ii, 519.
Roland, ii, 509.
Sarah, ii, 519.
Thomas, ii, 519.
Ogden, Mary, ii, 194.
Ogle, Ann, i, 623.
Benjamin, i, 623.
Governor, i, 632.
Samuel (Gov.), i, 632.
Sophia, i, 441.
Oglethrope, ———, ii, 17.
Oldham, Maud, i, 139.
Samuel, ii, 493, 494.
Oliver, Alice, ii, 499.
Harry, i, 627; Harry (Mrs.), ii, 73.
Ord General, i, 331.
Orkney, William (Earl), i, 383.
Orrick Nicholas, ii, 192, 195.
Osborne, Francis, i, 21.
Osburn, Rosa Schley,, ii, 466.
Overgee, Elizabeth (Willoughby), ii, 556.
Overton, John (Capt.), ii, 228.
Owens, Buchanan, i, 627; ii, 73.
Kennedy, i, 627; ii, 73.
Henry (Sir), i, 690.
Owen, ii, 454.
Tilghman (P Mrs.), I, 627; ii, 73.

P

Paca, Ada Kerr, ii, 284.
Aquila, ii, 280.
Catherine, ii, 284.
Dorris, ii, 284.
Edmund Tilghman, I, 417.
Ella, ii, 216.
Francis Albert, ii, 284.
Florence M., ii, 284.
Helen, ii, 284.
Henrietta Maria, i, 525.
John, ii, 280; John (Capt.), ii, 280.
Paca, Julia Chew, i, 417.
Juliana, ii, 284.
John Philemon, ii, 284.
Marian Eden Jones, i, 417.
Mariana, ii, 284.
Priscilla Keys, ii, 284.
Robert, ii, 279.
Ruth, ii, 284.
William S., ii, 284.
William (Gov.), ii, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284.
Packard, Ann Gaskins, i, 336.
Ann Gaskins (Mrs.), i, 326.
Packe, Richard, i, 575.
Graves, i, 217.
Page, Abbey, i, 540.
Agnes Lee, i, 307.
Alexine, i, 530
Alice Grymes, i, 519
Anne, i, 521, 522, 530.
Anne Rose, i, 523.
Anne W, i, 546
Anne Willing, i, 541
Anzollette, ii, 197, 523
Archibald, i, 526.
Barbara, i, 520
Carter, i, 516, 528, 535, 553; Carter (Major), i, 534.
Carter Braxton, i, 539.
Carv Selden, i, 529.
Catherine, i, 538.
Celestine, i, 542.
Charles, i, 525.
Charles Lee, ii, 497.
Charles Henry (Rev.), i, 529.
Cornelia, i, 521.
S. Davis, i, 542.
Dora W., i, 544, 545.
Evelyn Byrd, i, 541, 546, 542.
Edmonia, i, 529.
Edward Charles, i, 546.
Elizabeth, I, 114, 514, 518, 525.
Elizabeth K., i, 116.
Elizabeth B., i, 544.
Eliza, i, 521.
Eliza Atkinson, i, 543.
Elias Rector, i, 522.
Emma, i, 546.
Evelyne Byrd, i, 540.
Fannie, i, 530.
Family, i, 511, 526.
Francis, I, 511, 512, 513, 519, 520, 523; ii, 197; Francis, (Rev.), i, 524.
Francis Mann, I, 523.
Francis Nelson, i, 522.
Francis Burwell, I, 521, 523.
Frederick M., i, 523.
Gwynn, i, 526, 525, 517.
George C., i, 523, 529.
Gregory, I, 520; Gregory (Sir), i, 517.
Herbert Henry, i, 547.
Henry, i, 535.

Page, Jane, i, 527; ii, 198.
Jane Burwill, i, 533; ii, 197.
Jane Byrd, i, 111, 77, 114, 115, 528, 529, 530, 536, 538, 539.
Jane McGuire, i, 546.
John, i, 77, 111, 516, 517, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 527, 533, 535, 537, 540, 541, 542, 546, 611; ii, 133; John (Capt.), i, 610; John (Col.), i, 511; John (Gov.), i, 518, 519; John (Hon.) i, 113, 527, 540; ii, 364.
John Byrd, i, 114.
John Cary, i, 534.
John E., i, 540; John E. (Judge), i, 545.
John R. (Prof.), i, 530.
John White, i, 528, 538, 539.
John W., i, 536.
John William, i, 520.
Judith, i, 517, 528, 537.
Judith Carter, i, 537, 520.
Judith Robinson, i, 538, 539.
Kate Rector, i, 522.
Lavina Randolph, i, 535.
Laura Alexander, I, 307.
Lilly, i, 523, 534.
Lucy Burwell, I, 518, 520, 526, 534.
Lucy Byrd, i, 542, 544.
Lucy G., i, 523.
Lucy, i, 528, 520, 607.
Lucy Wynn, i, 524.
Lucy Jane, i, 535.
Lucy Nelson, i, 522.
Mann (Hon.), i, 524.
Mann, I, 111, 113, 114, 180, 169, 514, 515, 516, 517, 519, 520, 77, 307, 352, 521, 522, 524, 527, 528, 535, 537, 639; Mann (Col.), I, 624; Mann (Mrs.), i, 111, 114.
Mary, i, 541, 543, 529.
Mary Ann, I, 67.
Mary Addison, i, 539.
Mary Alexander, i, 307.
Mary Bell, i, 523.
Mary B., i, 539.
Mary Francis, i, 544, 540, 545; ii, 267, 273.
Mary Harrison, i, 536.
Mary Isham, i, 521; ii, 198.
Mary Jane, i, 521; ii, 198.
Mary Mann, i, 520, 537, 608; ii, 197.
Mary M., i, 116, 546.
Mary Mason Selden, i, 60, 528.
Mann Randolph, i, 529, 536.
Maria, i, 524, 516.
Maria B., i, 544, 545.
Maria Hamilton, i, 535.
Maria Horsemander, i, 541.
Margaret, i, 307, 529.
Mattie, i, 538, 541.
Page, Mathew, i, 513, 516, 518, 525, 528, 537, 547; Mathew (Dr.), i, 525, 541; Mathew (Col.), i, 514; Mathew (Hon.), i, 516.
Metthewella, i, 526.
Molly, i, 528.
(Mrs.), ii 572.
Nancy, i, 540.
Nathaniel B., i, 539.
Nelson, i, 515.
Octavius Augustine, i, 533.
Peyton Randolph, i, 534.
Philip, i, 523.
Philip L. G., i, 521.
Powhatar Randolph, i, 522.
Powell, i, 540.
Ralph Wormeley, i, 576.
Richard Chaning Moore, i, 511.
Richard, S., I, 510, 529.
Roberta, ii, 499.
Robert, i, 511, 516, 517, 519, 524, 525, 528, 535, 536, 537, 538; Robert (Capt.), i, 536.
Robert P., i, 546.
Robert Powell, i, 542, 544; ii, 273.
Robert Mathew, i, 539.
Robert Nelson, i, 521.
Robert Walker, i, 537.
Robert Burwell, i, 535.
Rosewell, i, 524.
Rowland, i, 512.
Page, Sarah, i, 535, 528, 536.
Sallie, i, 539, 535.
Sallie W., i, 538.
Sallie Burwell, i, 519, 521.
Sally Maria, i, 535, 536.
Sarah Walker, i, 536, 537, 540.
Susan, i, 523.
Susan Grymes (Randolph), ii, 273.
Tayloe, i, 517.
Thomas, i, 528, 535, 539; ii, 197.
Thomas (Gov.), i, 523.
Thomas Nelson, i, 521, 524, 535.
Thomas Jefferson, I, 521; Thomas Jefferson (Capt.), i, 522.
Thomas S. (Dr.), i, 529.
Walker Yates, i, 533, 539.
Thomas Lucius, i, 523.
Walter Tayler, i, 530.
Warner Lewis, i, 521.
William, i, 116, 535.
William Nelson, i, 521, 527, 535.
William Lowther, i, 520.
William Meade, i, 526.
William Tyler, i, 540.
William Byrd, i, 77, 114, 115, 116, 301, 307, 328, 530, 540, 541, 542, 543; I, 529, 546.
William Byrd (Mrs.), i, 87.
Paradise, ———, Mrs., ii, 402.
Parke, Daniel, ii, 48, 360.
Lucy, ii, 360.

Parke, Francis, ii, 48.
Jane Ludwell, ii, 48.
Parker, Mary, ii, 79, 406, 407.
Mrs., i, 92.
Richard (Col.), i, 110.
William, ii, 279.
Parr, Catherine, ii, 307; Catherine (Queen), ii, 209.
Parsons, ———, ii, 581, 583.
Pasmore, Mary Ann, ii, 429.
John, i, 276.
Patrick, Thomas, ii, 204.
Patterson, ———, i, 86; ii, 140, 473.
Ann, ii, 193.
Ann Pendleton, ii, 191.
Angus, ii, 190.
Agnes, ii, 186, 190, 191, I, 406.
David, ii, 193.
Elizabeth Hannah, ii, 192.
Eleanor, ii, 193.
Hannah, ii, 191, 192, 193.
Hugh Vance, ii, 193.
Joseph, i, 90.
Lidia (Chapline), ii, 190, 191, 192.
Mary, ii, 193.
Mrs., i, 68.
Sydney, i, 168.
Sarah Hannah, ii, 192.
William, ii, 190, 191, 192, 193, 424.
Patten, ———, I, 294.
Patton, ———, i, 490.
Elizabeth, i, 637, 638; ii, 590; I, 453.
Hallie, ii, 276.
James, i, 637; ii, 219; James (Capt.), ii, 352; James (Col.), ii, 589.
John Thomas, i, 648.
Payne, Archer, ii, 20.
Doctor, ii, 378.
Erin, i, 417.
Edward, ii, 592
George Woodson, ii, 20.
George Woodson (Mrs.), ii, 586, 585.
Henry, ii, 592.
J. F. Y. (Dr.), i, 417.
Martha, ii, 20.
Mary (Coles), ii, 293.
Philip, ii, 20.
William Henry, ii, 378.
Peachman, ———, I, 680.
Peachy, Bathhurst Dangerfield, ii, 234, 235.
Le Roy, i, 198.
Virginia Bland, ii, 235.
William, i, 198.
William S., i, 280.
Peake, Anna, ii, 239.
Cornelia, ii, 239, 240.
Ellen, ii, 239, 242.
Elizabeth, ii, 238, 239.
Humphrey (Dr.), ii, 238.
John, ii, 239.
Peake, Julia Lane, ii, 239.
Susan, ii, 238, 239.
William H., ii, 238, 239.
Pearce, James Alfred i, 422.
Pearson, Martha Ann, i, 80.
Matilda Ann, i, 328.
Susanna, i, 297.
Simon, i, 298.
Thomas, i, 298.
Peacock, ———, i, 133.
Peale, Angelica, ii, 529.
Charles, ii, 514.
Charles Wilson, ii, 521, 528.
Eleanor, ii, 528.
Margaret Van Bordley, ii, 529.
Margaret Jane, ii, 528.
Raphel, ii, 529.
Rembrandt, ii, 514, 529.
Ruben, ii, 529.
Rosalba, ii, 529.
Titian Ramsey, ii, 529.
Sophonisba, ii, 529.
Susannah Newton, ii, 528.
Peck, P., ii, 397.
Peebles, ———, i, 430.
Pegram, John (Gen.), i, 282.
Pemberton, Captain, i, 127.
Pemberton, Maria, I, 126, 127, 128.
Pendleton, ———, i, 86.
Agnes, ii, 199, 192.
Agnes Patterson, ii, 138, 128, 29, 191, 267.
Alexander, ii, 36, 194.
Ann, ii, 182, 184, 191, 292.
Anne Clayton, ii, 193, 470.
Anna F., ii, 187, 188.
Benjamin, ii, 196.
Boyd, ii, 194.
Bruce Alexander, ii, 198.
Catherine, ii, 181, 185, 293, 290.
Catlett, ii, 185.
Charlotte, ii, 188.
Charles Henry, ii, 195.
Dan, ii, 185.
Edmund, I, 402, 528; ii, 87, 86, 169, 182, 185, 188, 189, 192; ii, 194, 197, 268, 292, 533.
Edmund (Judge), ii, 32, 179, 182, 183, 184, 195, 401, 405.
Edmund H., i, 401.
Elizabeth, ii, 134, 138, 180, 181,
Ellen, ii, 196.
Elliott Hunt, ii, 37, 188, 189. 185, 186, 187, 194; ii, 196, 197, 453, 454, 456.
Emily, ii, 196.
Francis, ii, 185, 292, 196.
Francis Waller, ii, 197.
George, ii, 179, 180.
George Hunt, ii, 38, 187; I, 422.
Gray, ii, 194.
Green, I, 401.
Guerdon H., i, 529.
Harry, ii, 185.
Henry, ii, 180, 181, 184, 185, 186, 192, 196, 290; ii, 292, 402, 455.

Pendleton, Hellen Boteler, ii, 33.
Hugh Nelson, ii, 33, 187.
Isabella, ii, 181, 182; Isabella (Hart), ii, 293.
James, I, 402; ii, 182, 184, 192, 196.
James M., ii, 187.
James S., ii, 198.
Jane Byrd, ii, 87.
Jean Washington, ii, 87.
Joanna, ii, 185.
Judith Page, ii, 197.
John, ii, 181, 182, 184, 196, 197, 198.
John Bard, ii, 187.
John Lewis, ii, 198, 197.
John S., I, 401.
Kitty ii, 185.
Lucy, ii, 189, 196.
Margaret, ii, 185.
Marian, i, 402; ii, 185, 192, 194, 267.
Martha, ii, 30, 182.
Martha Eliza, ii, 36, 38, 188.
Mary Lloyd, ii, 73.
Mary, ii, 182, 187, 186, 189, 195, 196; Nancy (Taylor) ii, 292, 455.
Mason, ii, 194.
Mildred, i, 528; ii, 197.
Milly (Pollard), ii, 292.
Nancy, ii, 185.
Nancy Clayton, i, 397, 398, 402, 403, 404.
Nathaniel, ii, 180, 182, 186, 188, 189, 195, 196, 401, 405, 455; ii, 456; Nathaniel (Major), ii, 187,
Nathaniel Green, ii, 36, 187.
Nathaniel Willis, ii, 87.
Philip, i, 397, 400, 405, 406; ii, 28, 29, 138, 179, 180, 181, 182, 184, 186, 188, 189, 191, 192, 193, 194, 267, 293, 424, 439, 453, 454.
Philip (Mrs.), I, 402.
Philip Clayton, i, 402, 403; ii, 194.
Rachel, ii, 181.
Robert Carter, ii, 197.
Sally i, 402; ii, 195.
Sarah, ii, 28, 29, 153, 192, 193, 196.
Serena, ii, 29, 33, 195.
Serena Catherine, ii, 32.
Serena Dandridge, ii, 33.
Susan, ii, 180, 181, 188, 196.
Susanna, ii, 187.
Thomas, ii. 184, 196.
Thomas Catlett, ii, 185.
Thomas Willis, ii, 87.
William, I, 401, 405; ii, 186, 185, 195, 196.
William Armistead, ii, 198.
William Shields, ii, 173.
William Nelson, ii, 197.
W., ii, 192.

Penn, ———, 466, 293.
Moses, ii, 293.
John, ii, 293.
William, i, 108.
Penbury, P. L., i, 127, 131.
Pendle, R., ii, 192.
Penniman, ———, ii, 339.
Penniman, Annie Lloyd Stirling, i, 627; ii, 74.
Pennington, Charles i, 626.
Charles (Mrs.), ii, 73, 626.
Elizabeth Lloyd, i, 626, 627; ii, 73.
Josias, i, 626; ii, 73.
Perrand, Daniel (Capt.), i, 437.
Perin, Elizabeth, i, 520.
William (Major), i, 521.
Perins, John, ii, 473.
Perine, Annie, ii, 71.
Eleanor, ii, 71.
Eliza Washington, ii, 71.
E. Glenn (Mrs.), ii, 71.
George Corbin, ii, 71.
Mildred, ii, 71.
Washington, ii, 71.
David, ii, 71.
Mary, ii, 71.
Perkins, Samuel (Bishop), ii, 142.
Perrott, ———, ii, 343.
Percy, ———, ii, 506.
Eleanor, i, 688.
Henry (Earl), i, 688.
Perry, Commander, i, 322.
Mary, i, 653.
Mary Louisa, i, 301, 305.
Micajah, ii, 208, 344.
Peter, ii, 208.
Sylvia, ii, 208.
Thomas (Hon.), i, 305.
Peter William, i, 504.
Jane, ii, 353.
Peters, R., ii, 133.
Thomas, ii, 48.
W. E., i, 654.
Pettus, ———, ii, 382.
John (Sir), ii, 180.
Thomas, ii, 180.
Pettingall, Elizabeth, ii, 180.
John, ii, 180.
Peyton, Bettie (Washington), ii, 405.
Colonel, ii, 347.
Craven, ii, 323.
Elizabeth, ii, 346, 347, 528.
Elizabeth Washington, ii, 405.
John, ii, 439.
Lucy Jane Jefferson, ii, 323.
Mary Howe, i, 184, 186.
Valentine (Dr.), ii, 405.
Pheby, Fred Stanton, ii, 466.
Josephine, ii, 466.
Joseph, ii, 466.
Thomas B., ii, 466.
Phillpot, Margaret, ii, 494.
Philippe, Louis King, i, 361.

Philips, ———, ii, 466.
Anna (Chapline), ii, 368, 466.
Carrie Anna, ii, 123, 368, 477.
Ethel, i, 417, 418.
Eleazur, I, 210.
George Fended (Sir), I, 146.
Julian C., ii, 216.
James S., ii, 476, 477.
Martha, ii, 279.
Rebecca i, 211.
William A., ii, 477.
Phillipson, Robert (Dr.), i, 259.
Philipson, Dorothy, i, 259.
Pickett, ———, ii, 254.
Pickett, ———, ii, 495.
General, I, 192.
Pickard, Fanny, i, 417.
Pierce, Emily i, 199.
Pierce, Franklin (Pres.), i, 420.
William, i, 199.
Pinkethman, Mary, ii, 545.
Pindle, William I, 337; ii, 545.
Pine, Charlotte, i, 240.
Elizabeth, i, 240.
Harriet, i, 240.
John, i, 240.
James, i, 236, 240.
Robert, I, 240, 369.
Pitt, ———, ii, 166.
William, i, 236, 46; ii, 363.
Pitts, Charles, ii, 32.
Elizabeth, ii, 32.
Sullivan (Mrs.), ii, 73.
Plantagenet, Henry (Duke), I, 688.
Platt, Mary Washington, ii, 71.
Plater Ann, i, 439.
George (Col.) I, 622; George (Hon.), I, 524, 623; George (Gov.), i, 439, 622.
Martha, ii, 524.
Rebecca, i, 524; ii, 70.
Pleasants, Ann Eliza, i, 654.
Governor, I, 534.
J. Hall, i, 183.
John, I, 181.
John P., i, 182.
John Hampden, i, 654.
James, i, 654.
Richard, i, 183.
Plowdon, Cecilia, i, 444.
Edward (Sir), i, 444.
Plumtree, ———, ii, 119.
Septimus (Rev.), ii, 114.
Sarah, I, 451, 453; ii, 590.
Pocahontas, ———, i, 437.
Pollard, ———, ii, 182.
Ann, ii, 293.
Benjamin, I, 521.
Jane, ii, 19.
Mildred, ii, 196, 197.
Sarah, ii, 183.
Pollock, Thomas, ii, 213.
Polk, ———, (Mrs.), I, 667.
Polk, Leonidas, ii, 213.
Pomeroy, Josiah (Mrs.), ii, 467.
Ponds, Samuel, i, 217.
Pope, John (Gov.), ii, 402.
General, ii, 140.
Martha, ii, 218.
Margaret, ii 218.
Nathaniel, i, 344.
Porteus, Bishop, i, 58; ii, 573.
Porter, Elizabeth, i, 283.
Ellen, ii, 539.
Howard, i, 283.
Jane Ellison, ii, 139, 141, 148.
John ii, 558.
Noah, (Capt.), ii, 539.
William (Lieut.), ii, 558.
Porterfield, Emily Serena, i, 353.
Post, G. E. Howard, ii, 73; I, 627.
Potts, ———, ii, 466.
Douglas, i, 676.
Hawley, i, 676.
John, 676, 678.
Morris Templin, i, 676.
Rose, i, 676.
Poval, (Mrs.), i, 47.
Povall, Elizabeth, ii, 374, 406.
Powell, ——— ii 290.
Alfred ii 137 138.
Bur Green ii 251.
Laura ii, 170, 173.
Levin Mim, ii, 138.
Mildred J., ii, 400.
Nathan, ii, 189
William, ii, 138.
Powers, ———, ii, 546.
Ann Conway, I, 674.
Letitia, ii, 546.
James, I, 256.
John, i, 201; John (Major), ii, 546.
Philip Sidney, i, 674.
Poythress, Peter, ii, 496.
Robert, ii, 496.
Sally, ii, 249.
Sally Bland, ii, 496.
Prage, Robert, i, 463.
Prentis, William, i, 205.
Preston, Ann, i, 647, 639, 652.
Ann Taylor, i, 641.
Ann Sophonisha, i, 643, 644, 646.
Anrinthia, i, 652.
Andrew, i, 652.
Benjamin Hart, i, 641.
Colonel, ii, 575.
Catharine Jane, i, 640.
Charles Campbell, i, 643.
Eliza, i, 642.
Elizabeth Randolph, i, 648.
Elizabeth, I, 653.
Ellen, i, 654.
Francis, i, 639.
Francis (Gen.), i, 646.
Family, i, 637, 654.
George Jenkins, i, 649.
Herbert Rush, i, 650.
Isadore, i, 653.
Jane, ii, 589.

Preston, James Patton, I, 639, 641.
James Francis, i, 646, 642.
John, I, 453, 637, 638, 645, 650, 654; ii, 590, 589.
John (Col.), I, 652.
John H., i, 643.
John Thomas Lewis, (Col.).
John Smith, i, 643.
Landonia, i, 652, 653.
Letitia, I, 451, 453, 639; ii, 599.
Margaret, i, 639, 650.
Margaret Jenkins, i, 649.
Maria, i, 643.
Marion Radford, i, 652, 653.
Mary, i, 639.
Mrs., ii, 583.
Paula, i, 653.
Paulina, i, 652.
Rebecca, i, 653.
Robert Taylor, i, 640.
Robert Taylor (Gen.), I, 641.
Susanna, I, 639, 640, 643, 645, 646.
Susanna Edmonia, i, 640.
Susan Buchan, i, 643.
Sophonisha, i, 647.
Thomas Lewis (Major), i, 648.
Thomas (Major), I, 182.
Thomas, i, 639, 653.
Virginia Ann Emily, i, 440, 642, 641.
Washawtan, i, 653.
Waller, Redd, i, 640.
William, i, 453, 609, 648; William (Col.), i, 637, Wiliam (Major), I, 647.
William Ballard, i, 640.
William C., i, 642.
William Radford, I, 652.
Price, ———, i, 490.
Price, Anne, I, 70.
Benjamin, i, 521, 522.
Elizabeth Winston, i, 672, 675.
Thomas (Rev.), i, 173.
William i, 197, 421.
Prichard, Stephen, ii, 326.
Pryor, John, ii, 208.
Luke, ii, 208.
Roger A., i, 473.
William H., i, 473.
Eastman, i, 439.
Psalter, Julia, ii, 540.
Purdey, ———, II, 531.
Purnell, Mary Goldsborough, I, 627; ii, 73.
Serena Catherine ii, 193, 195.
Purviance, Eliza, I, 74; ii, 576.
Eliza (Young), i, 73.
Family I, 64; ii, 573.
Fanny, ii, 573, 574.
Francis, i, 74; ii, 575.
Francis Young, I, 62, 63, 74; ii, 574.
Hugh Young, i, 62, 64, 73; ii, 573.
Hugh, ii, 573.
Purviance, Jacques de, i, 62, 74.
Jane, i, 64; ii, 573, 579.
James, I, 62, 63, 64, 73, 74; ii, 572, 573, 574 576.
James (Rev.), I, 74; ii, 573.
John (Mrs.), i, 67.
John I, 64, 62; ii, 573, 574.
Letitia, i, 64; ii, 573.
M., I, 62.
N. M., i, 66.
Robert, i, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 73; ii, 572, 573, 574, 575, 577, 578, 579.
Samuel, I, 62, 63, 64; ii, 573, 574.
William, I, 62, 63, 64; ii, 572, 573, 574.
Wilson, Carry, I, 73; ii, 573.

Q

Quarles, Edward, ii, 270.
Virginia Pendleton, ii, 270.
Queen, ———, i, 681.
Quinney or McKinne, Patience, ii, 210.
Quinteyne Abbot, I, 385.
Quisenbery, i, 439.

R

Radford, Mary, i, 652.
Ragan, Richard, i, 188.
Rakestraw, John, ii, 215.
Raleigh, J. J. Mackey, ii, 214.
Walter (Sir), I, 91.
Ramey, Caroline, ii, 225.
John, i, 493.
John Mason, i, 227.
Ramsey, Richard, i, 30.
Doctor, I, 39.
Randall, Alexander, I, 464.
Thomas, i, 182, 464.
Ann, i, 281.
Randolph, ———, I, 653, 442.
Archibald, i, 544.
Archibald Cary, i, 525.
Archie, I, 545.
Edmond, I, 75, 276.
Edmonia, I, 639, 648, 182; Edmund (Gov.), i, 284, 182; Edmund (Hon.), i, 648; ii, 294.
Fannie, i, 535.
Frances Bolling (Bland), ii, 164.
Francis, i, 411, 412.
Harriet, ii, 81, 82.
Isham, i, 521, 544.
James, ii, 139.
James Innis, i, 186.
Jane, ii, 164.
John, ii, 168, 164, 267, 351.
John Wirt (Hon.), I, 464.
Julianna, I, 521.
Lucy, I, 490, 491.
Martha Jefferson, ii, 294.
Mary, i, 525.
Mary Francis, i, 540.

Randolph Peter, i, 528; ii, 120.
Richard, ii, 164, 351.
Robert, i, 560, 491.
Sarah Gryms, i, 544.
Sarah Winifred, i, 413.
Susan, i, 544.
Susan Beverley, ii, 294.
Susan Grymes, i, 540.
Theodorick Bland, ii, 164.
Thomas Isham, I, 253; ii, 586.
Thomas Mann, i, 253, 281, 534.
Virginia, i, 281.
William, i, 491, 516; ii, 347.
Ranson, Charlotte Alexander, I, 310.
Eleanor Straith, i, 310.
Edward Warren, i, 310.
Henry Harrison, I, 310.
James M., i, 309.
Jean Harrison, i, 309.
John Baldwin, i, 310.
Margaret Randolph, I, 309.
Maria Washington, i 310; 311.
Mary Eleanor (Baldwin), I, 309.
Mary Fontaine, i, 309.
Nancy, ii, 232, 234.
Thomas Dans, i, 308, 309, 310.
Thomas, Junior, i, 309.
Rasin Joseph (Mrs.), ii, 284.
Ravenscroft, Francis, i, 158.
Rawlings, Eliza Ann, i, 535, 536.
Mary Elizabeth, ii, 536.
James, ii, 530.
Read, Clement, i, 668.
Isaac (Colonel), i, 110.
Reade, ———, (Mrs.), i, 534.
George (Col.), i, 343, 612.
John, i, 612.
Mildred, i, 343.
Robert, i, 343, 612.
Redd, Lucinda Staples, I, 640.
Reed, ———, i, 439.
Mary, I, 152.
Samuel, ii, 438.
Reese, H. H., I, 94, 447.
Reacy, Jacob, ii, 591.
Reynolds, Eleanor, i, 499.
Noric, i, 628.
Susan, ii, 393.
William, i, 628.
Rhea, Captain, I, 332.
Rhodes, Eugene, I, 52, 53.
Marion Lee, I, 53.
Rice, ———, I, 471.
David, ii, 227.
George B., ii, 227.
George D., ii, 225.
George Duffield, ii, 227.
John W., ii. 35.
Louisa Charlotte, ii, 227.
Mary, ii, 227.
Rich, Ann, ii, 84.
Richard, Coeur de Leon, ii, 484, 552.
Richard, King, ii 483.
Richard I, ii, 505.
Richard II, i, 688.
Richard III, i, 687.
Richards Clem, ii, 530.
Samuel, i, 154.
Sarah, i, 153.
Richardson, ———, ii, 50.
Caroline L., I, 416.
Charles, ii, 45.
Edward, I, 51, 52.
John D., ii, 45; John D. (Major), ii, 83.
Louisa Murrill, ii, 271.
Mary Anna i, 539.
May, I, 52.
Robert, I, 52.
Virginia, I, 52.
Willard, ii, 271.
Ricketts, James, i, 270, 271.
John L ii, 490.
Richmond Miss, I, 133.
Riddick, Lemuel (Col.). I, 276.
Riddle ———, I, 86; ii, 134, 253.
Alexander, ii, 152.
Anna, I, 570; ii, 257.
Anna Stuart, ii, 144.
Anne Virginia, i, 571.
Ariana, i, 570.
Caroline, Homassel, i, 571.
David, i, 569.
David Hunter, ii, 152.
Edmund Hunter, ii, 152.
George, i, 569.
Henry Alexander, ii, 149; ii, 152.
Horatio Ross, I, 570; ii, 143, 144, 257.
Horace (Mrs.), ii, 253.
James, i, 569; James (Judge), ii, 144.
John, i, 569; ii, 256.
John Adams, i, 571.
John S., i, 570.
Joseph, I, 93, 569, 571.
Joshua, i, 569, 571.
Julia Maria, i, 571.
Katharine, I, 570; ii, 257.
Katharine Weed, ii, 144, 254.
L. (Miss), I, 124.
Mary Elizabeth, ii, 144.
Mary I 570; ii, 240 257.
Nancy, i, 571.
Rebecca, i, 569; ii, 144, 255, 256.
Robert, i, 182, 183, 569.
Robert Forest, ii, 152.
Samuel, i, 569.
Sarah, I, 126.
Susan Ariana, I, 571.
William, I, 569.
Ridgeon, Elizabeth, ii, 561.
William, ii, 561.
Ridgley, Absolon, ii, 533.
Catherine, ii, 533.
Charles Nicholas, i, 533.
Frances Ann, ii, 533.
Henry (Col.), ii, 518.
James Weems, ii, 533.
Maria, I, 70.
Mary Jane, ii, 533.

Ridgley, Nicholas, ii, 533.
Richard Henry, ii, 533.
Sarah, ii, 518.
Ridout, Samuel, i, 625.
Riley, ———, ii, 534.
Clara Tucker, ii, 534.
Edith Rebecca, ii, 534.
Elihu S., ii, 533.
Frank Ridgley, ii 534.
George Donald, ii, 534.
High Ridgley, ii, 534.
John A. B., ii, 534.
Mary Willie, ii, 533, 534.
Richard Ridgley, ii, 533, 534.
Ruth, ii, 534.
Riggs, Thomas (Rev.), i, 394, 395.
Rind, Sarah, ii, 311.
Risk, David, i, 394, 395.
John, i, 394.
Mrs., i, 405.
Margaret, i, 394.
Nancy K., i, 394.
Rives, Landon (Doctor), i, 100.
Roane, Mary, I, 51, 52.
Spencer (Judge), I, 669; ii, 392.
William, i, 125.
Robbins, John D. (Mrs.), ii, 466.
Robe, Elizabeth, ii, 430.
Roberson, Julia Breckenridge, I, 457.
Wm. Gordon, i, 457.
Robert II, i, 370, 372, 390; ii, 96, 106, 131.
Robert III, i, 374, 375, 377, 378; ii, 96.
Roberts, ———, ii, 381.
Robertson, F. H., I, 269.
Jean, ii, 388, 403.
John, i, 294.
John Willoughby, ii, 558.
Julia Breckenridge, I, 105.
Moses (Rev.), ii, 558.
Susan, ii, 396.
William, ii, 380, 388.
William Gordon, I, 104, 105.
Wyndham, I, 48.
Wyndham (Mrs.), I, 48.
Robinson, ———, I, 443; (Gov.), ii, 218.
Alexander, ii, 529.
Alexander C., i, 464.
Alice C., ii, 377.
Alice H., i, 100.
Anne, i, 255.
Angelica, i, 97.
Capt., ii 354.
Catherine, ii, 343.
Charlotte, ii, 194.
Christopher, ii, 104, 342, 344, 346.
Elizabeth, ii, 326.
Edward, i, 101.
Emma C., i, 101.
James, ii, 219.
J. Breckenridge, I, 101.
John, i, 254; ii, 312, 343, 351, 404.
Robinson, John (Bishop), ii, 354; John (Col.), ii, 454; John (Hon.), ii, 354.
Leiper M. (Mrs.), ii, 107.
Lettv Sorrel, I, 101.
Linton N., ii, 219.
Lucy, ii, 83, 84.
Mary (Kinly), ii, 308, 309.
Mary Virginia, ii, 522.
Needler (Parson), ii, 69.
Starkey, i, 210, 254.
Stephen (Capt.), ii, 522.
William J., i, 101; William, ii, 122, 354.
Rochambeau, Count, I, 64, 65.
Rodman, Reverend, I, 133.
Rogers, ———, i, 327; ii, 233.
Archibald, ii, 187.
Augustine, ii, 225; Augustine (Dr.) ii, 227.
Charles (Rev.), i, 295.
Charlotte Paulette, ii, 225, 226.
Edwin G., ii, 225.
Eliza, ii, 225, 227.
E. L., ii, 227.
Elizabeth, i, 157.
Grafton Dulaney, (Mrs.), ii, 46.
Harry, ii, 225, 227.
J. H., ii, 226.
James Peleg, ii, 215, 221, 224.
Louisa Hanson, ii, 225, 226.
L. K., ii, 210.
Locket, ii, 227.
Martha D., ii, 225.
Mary, ii, 217.
Patience, ii, 215, 221.
Thomas, ii, 227.
Thomas Jefferson, ii, 225.
Warren, ii, 227.
Winifred, ii, 222, 223, 227
Roland, Kate ii, 329.
Rollf, Dirk, H. A., I, 190.
Roman, James Dixon, i, 421
Rommey, Elizabeth, i, 157.
William, i, 157.
Rooler, Joseph E., ii, 592.
Roots, Lucy, ii, 460.
Roscow, James, i, 267, 275.
Mary (Wilson), i, 250, 263, 265, 267, 272.
Willis, i, 267.
William, I, 225, 263, 265, 266, 267, 268, 274, 275.
Wilson, ii, 14.
Rose, ———, I, 125.
Alexander Fontaine, i, 671, 676, 678.
Alexander, I, 676.
Charles Alexander, I, 676, 677.
Charles, I, 669, 677.
Edmund Fontaine, I, 676
G. A. (Dr.), ii, 399, 400.
Henry, i, 677
Hugh, i, 677
John i, 676, 678.

Rose, Landon (Dr.), ii, 400.
Lawrence, i, 677.
Lawrence Berry, I, 676, 677.
Louisa Fontaine, i, 676.
Patrick, i, 677.
Peter, i, 678.
Robert, i, 676, 677.
R. (Rev.), ii, 111.
Samuel Rutherford, i, 677.
Saran, i, 678.
Sarah Fontaine i, 676.
Susan Wilford, i, 677.
Rosegill, i, 628.
Ross, Albert (Admiral), ii, 300, 637.
Alexander, ii, 299.
Alice B. ii, 300.
Arthur Merwin, I, 90, 428, 429; ii, 300.
Charles, ii, 300.
Eleanora, ii 299.
Elizabeth, ii, 300.
Ethel M., ii, 300.
Family, ii, 299.
James, ii, 299.
James (Dr.), ii, 300.
J. Frank, ii 300.
John, ii, 299, 300.
Joseph, ii, 299.
Margaret, ii, 299.
Margaret Selden Kennedy, ii, 300, 429, 299.
Samuel, ii, 299.
William, ii, 300.
Rosser, General, I, 88.
Roszel, Brantz Mayer, i, 353.
Rowe, Lucy Ann Boyd, ii, 406.
Rowland, Kate, i, 7.
Samuel, I, 43.
Rowzie, ———, ii, 113.
John, ii, 122.
Sally, ii, 122.
Sarah ii, 120.
Royals, ———, i, 143.
Roy, Ann, i, 499, 565.
Elizabeth, ii, 182, 183.
Mongo, i, 499, 565.
Rucker, Annie, i 559.
Mary, i, 559.
Rusk, Leonard, ii, 193.
Janet, i, 393.
Russell, Armistead, i, 209.
J. H., i, 426, 427.
Matilda, ii, 524, 525.
Virginia Fletcher, ii, 524, 525,
William, I, 207, 209; ii, 390.
Rust, Bettie, ii, 325.
Petter, ii, 325.
William, ii, 321.
Rutherford, ———, ii, 381.
Ellen, ii, 259.
Mary Eliza, i, 676, 677, 678.
Sarah M., i, 410, 411.
Thomas, i, 411; ii, 426.
Ruthland, Jane, ii, 519.
Ryland, Elizabeth, ii, 85.

S

Saint Martin, Lillian Maurin, i, 104, 107.
Salmon, George, I, 62.
Saltonstall, Andrew, ii, 144.
Muriel, ii, 145.
Sophia, ii, 145.
Samson, ———, ii, 166.
Sanders, Ann, ii, 520.
Deborah, ii 520.
Dinah, ii, 520.
Elizabeth, ii, 520.
Mary, ii, 520.
James, ii, 520.
Rachel Groome, ii, 520.
Rebecca, ii, 520.
Robert, ii, 520.
Sarah, ii, 520.
William, ii, 520.
Sandeland, James (Sir), i, 374.
Marian, i, 374.
Sanderson, Margaret, I, 186.
Margaret McGee, i, 186.
Saunders, Bettie, i, 135.
John, i, 126, 135.
Mary, i, 135.
Robert, i, 520; ii, 157.
Savage, ———, ii, 81.
Sayre, Samuel W., ii, 51.
Scarsbrook, ———, i, 251.
Elizabeth, I, 281, 283.
Henry (Col.), I, 285.
Martha, i, 250, 285.
Scarborough, Charles (Sir), ii, 404.
Edmund (Col.), ii, 403, 404.
Hannah, ii, 404.
Scarburg, Edmund, i, 297.
Sarah, ii, 403.
Schenck, Noah (Rev.), ii, 187.
Schley, ———, ii, 466.
Schooler, ———, i, 257.
Schwab, Louis (Major), ii, 38.
Scippio, ———, ii, 245.
Sclater, Elizabeth, ii, 308, 309.
John (Dr.), ii, 45.
Scott, ———, (Gen.), ii 361.
Alexander, ii, 392, 394.
Andrew, i, 137, 138.
Catherine, ii, 62.
Elizabeth, ii, 323, 325.
John Carle, I, 79.
Joseph, i, 110.
Lucy, i, 577.
Mary (Brough), i, 34.
Robert (Dr.), ii, 394.
R. M., I, 79.
William, ii, 323.
Winfield (Gen.), i, 504.
W. W., ii, 83.
Scourgal, Bishop, ii, 59.
Seagood, George, ii, 105.
Seamon, Phebe, ii, 432, 433.
Searcy, W. E. H. (Mrs.), ii, 228.
Sears, ———, ii, 79.
Louisa, i, 139.

Seaton, ———, ii, 326.
Henry, i, 601.
Mary, i, 261.
Seibles, Edwin G., ii, 492.
Selby, ———, ii, 223.
Selden, ———, I, 8, 230, 235, 303.
Ann I., 39, 41, 61, 94, 453; ii, 572, 590.
Ann Allison, I, 38.
Ann B. Days, I, 89.
Ann Carv. i, 121, 122.
Ann Josephine, i, 134.
Ann Mason Mercer, I, 113, 499, 556, 557, 565.
Anne Rebecca, I, 87, 94, 416.
Ann Robinson, i, 37, 42.
Andrew K., I, 87, 88, 91, 93, 94, 415, 447.
Armistead, I, 139, 140.
Armistead Carter, i, 128.
Armistead Fontaine, I, 94.
Arthur Taylor, i, 128, 130.
Augustus, I, 137.
Bartholomew, i, 19, 31, 32, 35; ii, 49.
Bertha Sylvesta, I, 89.
Beverley, i, 128, 133.
Blanch, i, 137.
Bland, i, 133.
Blankhead, I, 133.
Bettie, I, 122, 124.
Bollin, ii, 565.
Cary, I, 30, 32, 41, 57, 60, 76, 89, 112, 114, 121, 122, 123, 124, 36, 37, 227, 275; ii, 572, 574.
Cary (Col.), I, 59, 60, 111, 276, 277; ii, 575; Cary (Mrs.), I, 59.
Caroline, I, 40, 49.
Carter, I, 27.
Carter H., i, 126.
Charles, I, 47, 50, 51 128, 133, 143.
Charlotte, I, 140, 42, 48, 50, 52, 53.
Courtney Brooke, I, 50.
Courtney Halsey, I, 51.
Edward, i, 140.
Edward C., i, 128.
Edward W., I, 94.
Ella Duval, I, 51.
Eleanor, i, 35, 51, 94.
Eleanor Love, i, 83, 80, 328, 347.
Elizabeth Ann, i, 126.
Elizabeth A. (Mrs.), i, 327.
Elizabeth (Armistead), I, 126.
Elizabeth (Chinn), I, 38.
Elizabeth Dimmock, I, 51.
Elizabeth, i, 9, 22, 31, 33, 35, 37, 41, 47, 50, 60, 74, 123, 125, 131, 132, 133, 135, 138, 139, 140; ii, 572.
Elizabeth Gray, I, 87, 90, 415.
Elizabeth Katherine, I, 90.
Elizabeth Lewis, I, 50, 52, 53.
Selden, Elizabeth Reberta Earl Taylor, I, 129.
Elizabeth Strother, I, 134.
Elizabeth Taylor, i, 128, 130.
Eliza, i, 32.
Eliza Armistead, I, 83.
Eliza Edloe, I, 139.
Mrs., i, 117.
Euphan, I, 38, 39.
Fleming James I, 50.
Florence, i, 123, 140.
Frances, I, 136.
Franklin, i, 139.
Frederica Virginie, i, 94.
George, i, 19, 20, 36.
George Kearsley, I, 94.
George L., ii, 571.
George Randolph, I, 128, 130.
Gill Armistead, I, 125, 135.
Grace, i, 9, 22, 23.
Grace Boswell, I, 42.
G. Mary, I, 51.
Hannah, I, 125, 141, 577, 578.
Harriet, i, 122, 123, 133.
Hellen Stuart, I, 51.
Henrietta Wilson, I, 48.
Henry, i, 133, 147.
Henry Courtney, I, 50, 51.
Hunter, i, 123.
James B., I, 123.
James, i, 35, 37, 41, 48, 124, 136, 137.
James McClurg, i, 125, 138, 139.
James M., i, 124, 128.
James Miles, i, 139, 140.
Jane, ii, 572.
Jannie, i, 123.
Jefferson, I, 52.
Jefferson Sinclair, I, 51.
John Armistead, I, 126, 128; John Armistead (Mrs.), i, 127.
John Hancock, i, 37, 42.
Isabell Randolph, I, 50.
John, I, 8, 9, 19, 21, 22, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 46, 50, 57, 79, 81, 85, 86, 87, 94 123, 124, 128, 130, 131, 132, 154, 226, 271, 410, 415, 416, 425, 454, 678.
Joseph Allen, I, 126.
Joseph, i, 9, 19, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 56, 57, 60, 110, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 132, 137, 138, 143, 210, 270, 275; ii, 572, 575; Joseph (Capt.), I, 38.
Joseph (Lieut.), I, 124.
Joseph (Mrs.), i, 277.
Josephine, i, 122, 123.
Julia Smith, I, 48, 132.
Laura, i, 133.
Lavinia, i, 131.
Lilly, i, 123.
Lizzie, i, 133.
Loyal, i, 125.
Louisa, i, 48, 140.
Lucian Cary, I, 81.

Selden, Lucy, I, 49.
Margaret M., I, 94.
Maria, i, 127, 131, 132, 136, 139, 140.
Maria Octavia, I, 128, 133.
Maria Pemberton, i, 130.
Martha. I, 41.
Martha Bland, i, 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 131, 135.
Mary, i, 9, 22, 32, 33, 35, 36, 38, 39, 48, 52, 60, 61, 64, 87, 90, 113, 125, 132, 137, 143, 262, 275, 307, 415, 425; ii, 572, 574, 575.
Mary Ann, I, 45, 46, 128.
Mary Blanch, I 89.
Mary Bowles Armistead, I, 80, 85.
Mathew Brooke, I. 51.
Mary Byrd, I, 50, 54.
Mary (Cary), i, 110.
Mary Courtney, I, 51.
Mary E. (Mrs.), i, 127.
Mary Frances, I, 139, 140.
Mary Grace, i, 36, 42.
Mary Lewis, i, 51.
Mary Mason, I, 77, 111, 113, 527, 528.
Mary (Mason) Page, i, 114, 116.
Mary Thomson (Mason), I, 112.
Mathew Brooke, i, 51.
Mercer, i, 132.
Miles, i, 32, 51, 61, 122, 123, 126, 127, 128, 130, 133, 136, 143, 207, 275.
Miles Cary, i, 125, 126, 133; Miles Cary (Col.), i, 125, 126; Miles Cary (Mrs.), i, 122; Miles (Major), i, 125; Miles (Rev.), ii, 9, 24, 122, 125, 132, 454.
Minge, i, 132.
Molly, I, 82.
Nancy, i, 35, 44, 454, 455.
Nannie, i, 133.
Nathaniel, I, 125, 143.
Nellie (Love), I, 78.
Nelly, i, 20.
Sewall Nicholas, i, 631.
Patsy, i, 9.
Pink i, 136.
Randolph, B., i, 131.
Randolph Halsey, I, 51.
Rebecca, i, 19, 29, 30, 41, 43, 57, 60 125, 141, 143, 454.
R. Channing, i, 128.
Rebecca (Cary), I, 124, 125.
Rebecca (Yeo), i, 9, 10, 32; ii, 575.
Richard i, 33, 35, 37, 38, 133, 154; Richard (Col.), i, 37, 157.
Robert, i, 36, 38, 39, 50, 52.
Robert Colgate, I, 47, 49, 50, 51.
Robert Rose I, 136, 137.
Rosalie Harrison, I, 128, 130.
Sally Gardner, I, 136.
Sally, i, 109, 136.
Seden, Samuel, i, 7, 9, 25, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 57, 111, 113, 122, 157, 275, 307, 484, 499, 500, 528, 565; ii, 575; Samuel (Col.), I, 110, 485; Samuel (Doctor), I, 39; Samuel (Mrs.), i, 112 565.
Samuel Robinson, I, 43.
Sarah, I, 61, 109, 136, 155; ii, 572.
Sarah H., I, 37, 42, 45.
Sarah Mason Cooke, i, 121.
Sarah P. D. (Kennedy), I, 86.
Saunders, i, 128.
Stuart Wray, I, 52.
Susanna, I, 40, 47, 50, 55, 90, 136.
Susannah Deimer, I, 90.
Thomas, I, 48, 114, 123, 127, 131.
Thomas Nelson, I, 134.
Uphan, i, 36.
Virginia, i, 136.
Warner Lewis, i, 50.
W. C., I, 60.
William, I, 37, 38, 45, 47, 123, 126, 127, 128, 133.
Wm. A. (Dr.), i, 122.
Wm A., i, 124.
Wm. Allen, i, 126, 134, 571
William Boswell (Doctor), i, 34, 36.
William B., I, 34, 42, 46, 48, 50, 237.
William Cary, i, 139, 140; ii, 571.
Wm. Henry, i, 123.
Wm. M., i, 132.
William (D.), i, 35, 41, 47, 48;
William (Rev.), I, 42, 43, 44.
Willoughby, i, 136.
Wilson, I, 48, 117.
Wilson Cary, I, 60, 61, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 87, 88, 89, 93, 113, 116, 121, 300, 327, 348, 415; ii, 572, 579, 581, 582, 583; Wilson Cary (Mrs.), I. 115, 326; Wilson Cary (M. D.), I, 76, 80, 109, 113, 114, 196, 300, 328, 348, 528, 679; ii, 579.
Seliman, Anetta, ii, 524.
Sellers, Coleman, ii, 529.
Semmes, Andrew Green, ii, 462.
Caroline Maria, ii, 462.
Emily, i, 443.
Servant, Richard, I, 43, 44.
Seton, George, ii, 309.
Sewall, Clara, i, 631.
Seward, William E., ii, 155.
Shackelford, Maria Louisa, I, 671, 672.
Shakespeare, ———, ii, 391.
Shank. ———, ii, 85.
Sharp, ———, ii, 276.
Horatio (Gov.), I, 632; ii, 470.
William, ii, 557, 559.
Shaw, Edwarda, I, 97, 98.

Sheffey, James W., i, 654.
Mary, i, 654.
Shelley, Alfred, i, 645, 646.
Isaac, i, 646.
Virginia (Hart), I, 644.
Sheldon, William, i, 200.
Shelton, John, ii, 391.
Ralph, I, 207.
Sarah, ii, 18, 390, 391.
Shenton, Wallace, ii, 475, 476.
Shepherd, Abraham, ii, 439.
Ann, i, 225.
John, i, 225; John S., I, 97.
Letitia, i, 97.
Overton, i, 97.
Robert, I, 97.
Sheridan, Gen., i, 331; ii, 35, 141.
Sherlock, Elizabeth Gilmer, I, 510, 511.
John, i, 531.
Sherman, Charles, i, 308.
Shields, Anna, i, 204, 218.
Alfred, ii, 395.
Christiana, i, 204.
James, i, 204, 218.
Mary, ii, 499.
Shiffler, Betsie, ii, 472.
Shippen, Charles (Dr.), i, 628.
Edward (Mrs.), i, 627; ii, 73.
Lloyd Parker, i, 627; ii, 73.
Thomas Lee, I, 628.
Wallace.
Shore, Hugh, ii, 555.
Shrivers, ———, ii, 466.
Shriner, Rachel, ii, 397.
Siler, Elizabeth, ii, 220.
Esther, ii, 218, 219.
Jacob, ii, 219.
William, ii, 219.
Simm, Doctor, i, 120.
Simmes, ———, I, 79.
Simpson, ——— (Miss), I, 92.
Sincell, Henry Clay, i, 411, 412.
Leah R., i, 412.
Mararet R., i, 412.
Margaret R., i, 412.
Sally Douglas, i, 412.
Sinclair, Ashton, I, 51, 52.
George, I, 52.
Georgiana May, I, 51.
Jefferson, I, 52.
Mary, I, 52.
Singleton ———, ii, 381.
Siousa, Elizabeth, ii, 539.
Skipwith, ———, ii, 381.
Gey, i, 283.
Skyren, John Spottiswood, ii, 313.
William Henry, ii, 311, 313.
Slade, Isabel, i, 189.
Slaughter, Caroline, ii, 378.
Daniel, ii, 378; Daniel (Mrs.), ii, 371.
Daniel F., ii, 378.
Eliza, ii, 378.
Henry, I, 545.
Slaughter, James, ii, 457; James (Col.), ii, 458.
John, ii, 378.
Mary, ii, 378.
P. C., ii, 456.
Philip (Rev.), i, 7; ii, 110, 453.
R., ii, 185.
Sally, i, 256.
Sarah, i, 254.
Susannah, ii, 457.
Sloan, ———, ii, 577.
Sloan, John, I, 44.
Slugle, C. W., ii, 220.
Smart, Roselina Althea, I, 38.
Tabitha, i, 296.
Smelt, Mary, i, 34.
Smith, ———, I, 48, 170, 472, 628; ii, 85.
Abigail, i, 172, 598, 599, 600.
Ann, I, 197, 499.
Ann Watkins, ii, 539.
Austin (Capt.), ii, 103.
Augustine, i, 612; ii, 84.
B., ii, 133.
Baldwin Mathews, I, 197.
Burgess, i, 197.
Catherine Tappan, ii, 86.
Daniel, ii, 249.
Eleanor Addison, i, 624.
E. D. (Rev.), i, 281.
Eleanore, i, 621, 622, 626.
Elizabeth, i, 47, 612; ii, 247, 279, 280, 341, 346, 354, 403.
Elizabeth Martin, ii, 280.
Emily, i, 538.
Enoch, ii, 248 249.
Francis, i, 639, 647, 649, 652.
George, ii, 247.
George G., ii, 530.
General, i, 68.
Gregory (Col.), i, 197.
Hamilton (Mrs.), ii, 259.
Isabella, i, 628.
John, i, 645, 647, 612, 652, 648..
John Augustine, I, 197, 597.
J. Bayard, H., ii, 55.
John (Capt.), ii, 552.
John Henley, ii, 55.
Joseph, ii, 352.
Laura, i, 187.
Lawrence (Major), ii, 103.
Margaret Bayard, ii, 55.
Margaret (Loyal), ii, 247.
Margaret Mackall, ii, 34.
Mary, ii, 591.
Mary Jane, ii, 247, 249.
Mary F., i, 328.
Mildred, ii, 84.
Nathaniel, ii, 206, 247.
Philip (Dr.), ii, 497.
Rebecca, i, 622.
Rebecca Addison, i, 624.
Richard (Col.), i, 622, 624.
Robert, ii, 345, 354.
Robert (Gen.), ii, 341.

Smith, Sally Innis, ii, 82.
Samuel Harrison, ii, 55.
Sarah Ann, i, 355.
Susanna, i, 639.
Temple, ii, 247.
Thomas, i, 198; Thomas (Rev.), i, 197, 578.
Virginia, i, 258, 259.
Walter (Col.), i, 622, 626
William, ii, 280.
William C., ii, 238.
William (Gov.), ii, 152.
Wm. Peartree, i, 647.
William Preston, i, 647.
Withers, ii, 247, 511.
Smoot, Charles Calvert, i, 84.
Smyer, David, ii, 394.
Smyth, Dick, ii, 579.
Snead, Fanny, ii, 240, 241.
Snickers, Mary, ii, 137, 441.
Snodgrass, Susan, ii, 196.
Socrates, ———, i, 335.
Somerset, Charles, i, 690.
Somers, Elizabeth, ii, 230.
Somerville, Adeline, I, 38.
Sorrel, Francis (Dr.), i, 60, 80, 94, 100.
Sothel, Seth (Col.), i, 25.
Southall, ———, i, 166, 206.
Sparrow, Anne (Lady), I, 343.
Spaulding, ———, I, 443.
Spear, Miss, I, 68.
Specat, Michael (Sergeant), i, 192.
Speed Alice Keats, ii, 240.
Speer, Eugene (Mrs.), ii, 227.
Speight, Lidia, ii, 212.
Spencer, Mary, i, 152.
Mary Gray, i, 105.
Spier, Alexander, i, 252.
Spies, Martha, ii, 541.
Spilman, Margaret Stuart Caraway, ii, 477.
Spinola, Marquis, i, 523.
Spottiswoode or Spotswood, ii, 19, 95, 96, 105, 106, 117, 118; (Gov.), ii, 348, 350, 405; (Mrs.), ii, 107.
Alexander, ii, 588.
Alexander (Col.), ii, 120.
Alexander, Elliott, ii, 121.
Alexander (Gen.), ii, 110, 111, 121.
Alexander (Gov.), ii, 100, 101, 112, 113 115, 116, 119, 124, 125, 201, 540.
Alexander (Sir), ii, 106, 19.
Andrew, ii, 100.
Anne, ii, 99, 120, 121 122, 450.
Ann Catherine, ii, 112, 309, 310, 312.
Archbishop, ii, 449.
Ann W. Boswell, ii, 121.
Benjamin, ii, 124.
Baron, ii, 95.
Catherine, ii, 124, 406.
Catherine Francisco, ii, 125.
Colin McKenzie Dunlop, ii, 125.
Dandridge, ii, 122, 124, 125.
David, ii, 97.
Spottiswoode, Dorothea, ii, 17, 19, 112, 113, 391, 585, 588.
Elizabeth, ii, 121.
Elizabeth Jane, ii, 121.
Elizabeth Robertson, ii, 124.
Elliot, ii, 122.
Edwin, ii, 124
Governor, i 272, 595, 677, 100, 101, 102, 109, 113, 121, 310, 312, 406 586.
Henrietta B., ii, 121.
Henry (Sir), ii, 123.
Henry, ii 96.
Hugh, ii, 97.
James, ii, 98, 123, 125.
Jean, ii, 97 124.
John Augustine, ii, 121.
John, i, 178, 180; ii, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 106, 112, 113, 116, 117, 120, 121, 122, 179 449.
Joseph Edwin ii, 124.
Kate ii, 102, 113.
Lady, ii, 107, 108, 110, 111, 112, 122.
Martha Ann, ii, 121.
Martha Boyle Dunlop, ii, 125.
Maria, ii, 121.
Mary, ii, 120, 122.
Mary Randolph, ii, 121, 122, 557.
Ninian, ii, 97.
Norborne Berkeley, ii, 122.
Rachel Lindsay, ii, 450.
Richard, ii, 124.
Robert, ii, 26, 96, 99, 101, 112, 121, 122; Robert (Sir), ii, 449.
Rosa Brooke, ii, 124.
William, ii, 96, 97, 125.
William Lafayette, ii, 121.
Wm. Laurence Dandridge, ii, 125.
William L. McCarty, ii, 121.
Wm. Francesco, ii, 124.
Sprigg, ———, ii, 466.
Sophia, i, 500, 503.
Stamper, James, ii, 45.
Stanard William G., ii, 499.
Standen, Robert Hargrave Fraser, i, 190.
Stanley, Elizabeth, ii, 184, 190.
Thomas, ii, 226.
Starke, ———, ii, 80.
Behethland (Gilson), ii, 493.
Elizabeth, ii, 493.
Nehemiah, ii, 493.
Starkey, ———, i, 257.
Stanton, ———, ii, 466.
Doctor, ii, 38.
Elizabeth Beaudon, ii, 466.
Hulda Aubrey, ii, 466.
Jane Ralph, ii, 466.
Lenox Surgit, ii, 466.
Maud Linsay, ii, 466.
Stearns, Geo. Francis.
Steele, Duncan, ii, 226
James C., ii, 225, 226.
Julianna, ii, 226.

Steger, Arthur Morson, ii, 271.
Caroline, ii, 272.
Flora Stewart, ii, 271.
Frank Dean, ii, 271, 272.
Ida, ii, 272.
John Overton, ii, 267, 271, 272.
Maria Pendleton, ii, 276.
Mary Evelyn, ii, 271.
Mary Pendleton, ii, 272.
Nannie Ellett, ii, 272.
Robert Hunter, ii, 271.
William Overton, ii, 271.

Stephen, Adam, ii, 425, 426, 427, 429, 431, 435, 436, 437, 438, 440.
Adam (Gen.), i, 560; ii, 22, 25, 27, 135, 136, 423, 424, 439, 440.
Alexander, ii, 434, 440.
Alexander Condee, ii, 431.
Alfred (Sir), ii, 429, 430, 431.
Anne, ii, 22, 430, 431.
Ann, ii, 20, 435, 440, 441.
Clare (Hardy) (Shadforth), ii, 430.
Charlotte B., ii, 441.
Elizabeth, ii, 430.
Ellen, ii, 430.
Francis ii, 430, 431.
Family, ii, 423
George, ii, 430.
George Alexander, ii, 430.
George Miller, ii, 430.
Herbert (Sir), ii, 429, 430.
James, ii, 428, 429.
James Fitzjames (Sir), ii, 428.
James Sidney, ii, 431.
James Young, ii, 428, 429.
John, ii, 428, 429, 430.
John Alexander, ii, 440.
John Major, ii 430.
Julia Elizabeth, ii, 440.
Julia M., ii, 440.
Mary ii 329, 330, 430.
Mary Ann, ii, 430.
Oscar Leslie, ii, 428, 429, 430, 431.
S'Condee, ii, 431.
Robert, ii, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 440.
Robert Dandridge, ii 440.
Reginald (Rev.), ii, 430.
Sibella (Robinson) ii, 430.
Sidney, ii, 429, 431.
Thomas, ii, 428.
William (M. D.), ii, 430.

Stephens, ———, ii, 155.

Stephenson, Ann Spottiswood, ii, 32.
Effie, ii, 250.
George, ii, 133.
Pendleton, ii, 32.
Richard, ii, 250.
Sally, ii, 250.
Sarah, ii, 32.
William (Dr.), ii, 30, 31.

Stentoe, Ann, i, 325.
Elizabeth, I, 325, 326.
George, ii, 326.
James, ii, 326.
James (Col.), I, 325; James (Dr.), ii, 494.
James Shepard, ii, 323, 326.
Jane ii 323, 325.
Thomas, ii, 326.
William, ii, 326.

Sterling, James, I, 62.

Stevenson, Andrew (Hon.), ii, 381.
Berkeley, ii, 89.
Fanny Beale, ii, 89.
John, i, 369.
Mary Eleanor, ii, 89.
Russell (Dr.), i, 570.
William H., ii, 88, 89.
Charles i, 411.

Stewart, ———, ii, 400.
Allen, i, 388.
C., i, 681.
C. Moton, I, 282.
David (Mrs.), I, 70.
Doctor, i, 384.
Eleanor, i, 282.
Jack, ii, 579.
James (Capt.), I, 388.
John, i, 282.
Julia, ii, 532.
M., i, 680, 681.
Princess Mary, i, 390.
Mary Washington, ii, 71.
Robert (Capt.), ii 425.
Wagner (Capt.), ii, 425.

Stiles William, i, 539.

Stirling, Lord, i, 294.

Stith, ———, i, 227.
Armistead, i 217.

Sinclair James, ii, 124.
John (Sir), ii, 133.

St. Clair, William (Sir), ii, 991, 450.

Stocket, Damaris (Welsh), ii, 530.
Mary ii, 520.
Thomas, ii, 530.

Stockton, Mary, ii, 134, 135.
Richard, ii, 135.

Stone, ———, ii, 545.

Stoobe James, ii 424.

Story, ———, i, 277.

Stow, Thomas, ii, 468.

Stuart, Jane Barr, ii, 489, 490.
J. E. B. (Gen.), ii, 273, 276.
John (Sir), ii, 490.
Lucy Lady, ii, 490.
Margaret, ii, 149, 150.

Stubblefield, Elizabeth Ellen, ii, 148.
James, ii, 148.

Stull, ———, ii, 191.

Strahan, ——— (Mrs.), I, 666.

Straith, Jean Charlotte (Alexander), I, 309.
John A. (Dr.).

Strange, Elizabeth, I, 691.

Strange, Thomas, i, 691.
Street, Elizabeth, ii, 215, 222.
Robert, i, 297.
Stribling, Elizabeth, ii, 255.
Stricker, ———, ii 381.
Stikeleather, L. A. E. (Mrs.), ii, 220.
Strite ——— (Rev.), ii, 440.
Strother, Ann Clayton ii, 21.
Ann Woodville ii, 21.
Charles Porter, ii, 142.
David, ii, 139.
David Hunter, ii, 133, 143, 144, 148 257; David Hunter (Gen.), ii, 139.
Emily, ii, 139, 141.
Emily Randolph, ii, 141.
Jeremiah, ii, 21, 458.
John, ii, 139, 141, 148.
Louisa Lane, ii, 141.
M. E., ii, 143.
Maria, ii, 402.
Mary, ii, 530.
Nancy, ii, 185.
Richard H., i, 134.
Sally, ii, 185.
Sarah, ii, 291, 560.
Sarah Ann Woodville, ii, 21.
Sarah Anne, ii, 588.
Walton Porter, ii, 142.
Stronach, Alexander, I, 413, 414, 415.
Margaret Hughes, i, 415.
Maria Pendleton, i, 415.
Stroud, ———, ii, 431.
James, ii, 438.
John, ii, 434.
Samuel, ii, 193.
Strudwick, Frederick Nash, ii, 124.
Sullivan, Felix R. (Mrs.), ii, 73, 627.
Summers, Anne, i, 439.
Doctor, i, 443.
Sophia, ii, 144.
Sumpter, General, ii, 271.
Sutton, John C., ii, 197.
Suydan, ——— Mrs. ii, 467.
Swain, Althea, ii 219.
Caroline, ii, 219.
Cinthia, ii, 219.
David (Gov.), ii, 210, 214.
George, ii, 218, 219.
Matilda, ii, 219.
Swann, Governor, i, 120, 173.
Edward, i, 116, 119, 510.
Elizabeth G., i, 533.
Eliza, i, 123, 126.
George, ii, 214.
Jane Byrd, i, 116, 120, 504, 513.
Louisa G., i, 533.
Mrs., i, 117.
Mary, I, 67, 68, 72, 116, 117, 119.
Mary M., i, 533.
Mary Scott, i, 115, 504, 530.
Tho., i, 119.
Swann, Thomas, i, 111, 115, 116, 504, 528, 530, 533; Thomas (Gov.) i, 504, 510, 511, 512, 513.
Thomas (Mrs.), i, 481.
William T., i, 299.
Willson Cary, i, 117, 120, 530.
Wilson Cary (Dr.), I, 73.
Swanson, Claud A., i, 320.
Swearer, Katura, ii, 539.
Swearingen, ———, ii, 466.
Andrew, ii, 475.
Sweeny, Ann, i, 202.
Anne Wythe, i, 256, 257.
Martha, i, 202.
Merritt, i, 270, 271.
Samuel, i, 202.
Sweyn, ii, 551.
Swift, Dean, i, 229.
Goodwin, ii, 190.
Sydnors, i, 143.
Syme, Eleanor, ii, 388.
John, ii 372, 470; John (Col.), ii, 388, 389.
Sarah (Winston), ii, 389.

T

Tabb, Ella Hubbard, I, 83.
Ellen, ii, 233.
George, ii, 233.
James, I, 83, 44.
John, I, 230.
John Prosses, I, 337.
John Lloyd, I, 55.
Maria Mason, i, 83.
Maud Perrin, i, 56.
Mary Randolph, ii, 233.
Mildred Warner, i, 56.
Robert Selden, i, 55.
Susan, i, 55, 571.
Thomas, i, 226.
Warner Lewis, i, 55, 56.
Tabor, J. E. (Mrs.), ii, 218.
Tait, William, I, 369.
Talboise, Anne (Lady), I, 343.
Talbott, Thomas A., ii, 535.
Talbot, ii, 466.
Taliaferro, ———, I, 184; ii, 121.
Anne Hay, i, 556.
Francis, i, 557.
Garvin C., ii, 71.
Miss, i, 92.
John, i, 113, 556.
Lucy, ii, 77, 79, 81.
Sarah, i, 556.
Walter, i, 180.
Walker, i, 177.
Talley, Joseph, I, 453.
Joseph A., i, 652.
Lucy, i, 653.
William, I, 653; William (Dr), i, 652, 653.
Tarleton, ———, i, 628; Colonel, i, 258; General, i, 470.

Tasker, Anne, i, 632.
Benjamin, i, 631, 632.
Elizabeth, i, 173, 621, 622, 631, 632.
Francis, i, 632.
Family, i, 631, 632.
John, i, 631, 554; John (Hon.), i, 173, 622.
Rebecca, i, 632.
Thomas (Capt.), i, 631.
Taswell, Judge, ii, 580.
Tayloe, ii, 71; I, 526, 628.
Ann, i, 152.
Ann Corbin, i, 624.
Catherine, ii, 293.
Eleanor, i, 624.
Elizabeth, i, 628; ii, 69; Elizabeth (Bettie), ii, 69.
Henry A., ii, 67.
Jane, i, 624; ii, 70, 353.
John, I, 439, 440, 524, 623; John (Col.), I, 346; John (Hon.), ii, 69, 70; I, 623.
Mary, i, 517, 524, 624.
Rebecca Plater, i, 323, 623.
Sarah, i, 624.
Sallie, i, 346.
William, ii, 68.
Taylor, ———, i, 86; ii, 195, 225, 324.
Ann, i, 262, 249; I, 639, 640; ii, 290, 291.
Alvin, ii, 372, 382.
Alexanian, i, 529, 530.
Alexander F., ii, 397, 398.
Armistead, i, 217.
Bennett, ii, 294.
Blandine, ii, 291.
Catherine, ii, 293.
Charlotte Randolph, ii, 294.
Colonel, i, 351.
Edmund, ii, 290, 293.
Edmund Randolph, i, 417, 418; ii, 295.
Elizabeth, I, 254; ii, 184, 290, 293.
Elizabeth Gray, i, 418; ii, 295.
Elizabeth Roberta Earl, i, 128.
Eliza, ii, 170.
Erasmus, ii, 290, 292.
Family, ii, 289.
Francis, I, 311; ii, 289, 290, 292.
Frank (Col.), ii, 120.
George, ii, 184, 290, 292.
Hannah, ii, 290.
Herbert J., i, 310.
Isabella, ii, 293, 294.
James, ii, 104, 181, 132, 184, 289, 290 292, 293, 372, 382.
Jane ii. 289.
Jane Randolph, ii, 295.
Jefferson Randolph, ii, 295.
John, ii, 289, 290, 293; John (Capt.), ii, 294.
John, Charles Randolph, ii, 294.
Joseph, ii. 293.
Julian Chew, ii, 295.
Taylor, Julia Paca, i, 418.
Mary, I, 405; ii, 181, 290, 293.
Mary Elizabeth, ii, 291.
Margaret Beverly, I, 418; ii, 295.
Maria, I, 528; ii, 290.
Martha, ii, 290.
Mildred, ii, 290.
Moncure Robinson, ii, 295.
Nicholas, ii, 289.
Philip, ii, 293.
Powell, ii, 290.
Reverend, I, 236.
Richard, ii, 291, 560; Richard (Gen.), ii, 35.
Sarah, ii, 290.
Sarah Knox, ii, 35, 291.
Sidney W., ii, 295.
Stephen Mason, ii, 295.
Susan Beverley, ii, 295.
Talbot, ii, 195.
Tazwell Taylor, i, 39, 40.
Tabitha, ii, 290.
Thomas, i, 157, 249, 527; ii, 360, 416, 417.
Walter H., i, 135.
William, ii, 289, 293.
Zachary (President), ii, 34, 104, 222, 290, 291, 289, 401, 421, 560.
Tebbs, ———, ii, 313.
Fonshee, i, 177.
Templeman, Miss, i, 92.
Tenant, ———, ii, 98.
Tendall, Josias, ii, 315.
Terrill, Keeling, i, 678.
Temple, Anne Catharine, ii, 406, 405, 312.
Elizabeth, ii, 313.
Isabella, ii, 132.
Lucy, i, 9.
Peter (Capt.), I, 204; Peter (Rev.), i, 204.
Robert, ii, 313.
William, i, 9, 578; William (Sir), i, 229, 230.
Tennant, William, i 431.
Thacker, Edwin, i, 613.
Frances, i, 613.
Thom, De Courcey, i, 654.
Thomas, ———, ii, 312, 290, 312.
Ann, ii, 184, 185.
Mary, ii, 488 489.
Mrs., i, 69.
Philip William, ii, 532.
Samuel, ———.
Thomas, ii, 390.
Thompson, i, 482, 483, 466, 664, 680.
Anne, ii, 112.
Alice, ii, 531, 556.
Bettie, i, 444.
Commodore, ii, 112.
Dorothea, ii, 330.
Elizabeth, ii, 408.
Frances, i, 94, 166.
Henry, ii, 329.

Thompson, James, ii, 193.
John (Rev.), ii, 111, 112.
John R., i, 512, 530.
Leslie, i, 193.
Mary, i, 217.
Martha, ii, 289, 290.
Mollie, ii, 408.
Richard, ii, 557.
Rogers, ii, 408.
Sarah, ii, 557, 556.
Samuel (Col.), i, 268.
Stephen, i, 217; ii 330.
William, ii, 112; William (Capt.), I, 638; William (Sir), ii, 329, 330.
Thomson Ann, i, 484; ii, 331.
Dorothea, ii, 331.
Elizabeth, ii, 331.
Mary, ii, 331.
Steven, I, 484, 486; ii, 331.
Taunton, ii, 331.
William, ii, 331; William (Sir), ii, 331.
Thorn, Charles (Mrs.), ii, 467.
Thornton, ———, I, 230; ii, 52.
Alice, ii, 290.
Charles, ii, 52.
Churchill, ii, 52.
Gregory, I, 469.
Miss, i, 41.
Mildred, i, 345, 469, 346.
Posthumous, i, 622, 624.
Thurston, Buck (Judge), i, 187.
Charles Myers, i, 137, 187.
Thwing, Franklin, ii, 400.
Thweatt, John, i, 216.
Tidball, Josiah, i, 524.
Tilden, ———, ii, 227.
Charles, ii, 466.
Heney, ii, 466.
Samuel, ii, 146.
Tilghman, Mary, ii, 284.
Juliana, ii, 284.
Richard, ii, 284.
Tilokitee, ———, ii, 222.
Tilton, Elizabeth Lloyd, I, 627; ii, 74.
Josephine Nicholson, I, 627; ii, 74.
McLean (Capt.), ii, 74.
Timberlake, ———, I, 529.
Todd, Dolly Payne, i, 360, 361.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), i, 558.
John ii, 379, 380.
Mollie, ii, 292.
Thomas, ii, 380.
William Temple, ii, 380.
Tokesey, Johanna, i, 597.
Tomlinson Doctor I, 133.
Tomkins, Hannah, ii, 294.
Toombs, Robert, i, 4; ii, 155.
Torrence, Katherine Clayton, ii, 462.
John, ii, 462.
John Early, ii, 462.
Torrence, M. Dudley, ii, 462.
Paul Semmes, ii, 462.
William Clayton, ii, 462.
Tounhill, Edmund.
Towles, Major, ii, 324.
Towns, Anna, ii, 375.
George W., ii, 375.
Harriet Winston, ii, 375.
John, ii, 375.
Lou Morton, ii, 375.
Mary Winston, ii, 375.
Margaret, ii, 375.
Townsend, Charles, I, 149.
George, I, 149.
James, ii, 207.
John, ii, 207.
Lourina, I, 237, 238.
Sarah, ii, 207.
Viscomt, ———, i, 149.
Travers, Elizabeth Pendleton Hunter, ii, 147.
Elizabeth Hooper, ii, 143, 147.
Rawleigh, i, 158.
Sallie Riddle, ii, 147.
William Hicks, ii, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147.
Trent, Anna, i, 535.
Trigg, Miss, I, 453; ii, 590.
Trimble, i, 628.
Davis (Mrs.), i, 627; ii, 73.
J. R., i, 627; J. R. (Dr.), ii, 73.
Tucker, ———, ii, 165, 167, 169, 381.
Alice, ii, 565.
Alfred Bland, ii, 170.
Ann Evelina, ii, 170.
Anthony, i, 270, 271.
Augustine Washington, ii, 171.
Beverly Dandridge, ii, 171; Beverly Dandridge (Rev.), I, 351, 353; ii, 166.
Bland, ii, 172.
Curle, i, 270.
Daniel, ii, 163, 173, 415.
David Hunter, ii, 170.
Dorothea, ii, 415.
Eleanor Selden, ii, 171, 172.
Ellis Mimmes, ii, 172.
Emma, i, 446.
Evelina, ii, 173.
Fanny Bland, ii, 170.
George, ii, 163.
Gertrude, ii, 173.
Gertrude Powell, ii, 21.
Henry (Col.), II, 167.
Henry St. George, ii, 136, 164, 165, 170; ii, 441, 560; Henry St. George (Rev.), ii, 171.
Henry Tudor, ii, 170.
Herbert Wash, ii, 172.
Jane Ellis, ii, 171, 172.
John, ii, 486.
John Randolph, ii, 21, 170, 171, 172.
Judith, i, 271.
Lawrence Fontaine, ii, 172.

Tucker, Lila Washington, ii, 171.
Maria Washington, ii, 171.
Mary, i, 271; ii, 170.
Moses, ii, 170.
Nathaniel Beverley, ii, 165, 170.
Nannie, ii, 173.
Rebecca Williams, ii, 534.
Richard Blackburn, ii, 171.
Rose, ii, 486; Rose (Allerton), ii, 557.
Robert, ii, 69, 173.
Sarah, ii, 486.
Sterling, ii, 173.
Stephen Dandridge, ii, 170.
Stephen, i, 511.
St. George, I, 485; ii, 163, 165, 167, 166, 170, 168, 173.
St. George (Judge) ii, 169.
Tilghman M., ii, 173.
Thomas Tudor, ii, 163.
Virginia, I, 557, 560; ii, 170, 173.
William (Capt.), ii, 555.
Tuckerman, ———, i, 395, 399, 404.
Henry, ii, 191.
Henry T., i, 406.
Tuggle, Nancy, ii, 225.
Tunstall, Anna, i, 500, 565.
Turberville, ———, ii, 70.
George, ii, 71.
Turnbull, ———, ii, 217.
Turner, i, 517; ii, 466.
Anthony, ii, 469.
Ellen Barne, i, 135.
Sarah F., ii, 197.
William, i, 135.
Tutt, Archibald, ii, 185.
Ann Mason, ii, 194.
Charles, ii, 194.
Lucinda, ii, 194, 195.
Virginia, ii, 194, 195.
Tutwiler, Harriet, i, 131, 132.
Twine, Thomas, i, 30.
Twyne, Elizabeth, i, 553.
Tydings, Richard, ii, 516.
Tyler, Annette, ii, 240.
Brown, ii, 62.
Charles, ii, 240.
Doctor, ii, 236.
George, ii, 239, 240.
Hortensia, ii, 240.
John I, 29; John (Gov.), I, 29, 218, 139; ii, 475; John (President), i, 218.
Lyon G., i, 34; ii, 447.
Lucy Yates, ii, 497, 500.
Monroe, ii, 240.
Nannie C., i, 539.
Watt H. (Dr.), ii, 500.
William (Dr.), i, 539.
Tyree, Samuel, ii, 395.
Tyson, ———, i, 628.

U

Uhler, Eliza Armistead Selden, i, 84.
George, I, 83, 84.
Katie Griffith, i, 84.
Nelly Selden, i, 84.
Rebecca Lloyd, I, 84.
Ulman, J. C., i, 283.
Ulrici, Julia, ii, 251.
Upshur, ———, I, 48, 474.
Upshaw, Courtney Tucker, I, 195.
Upton, Roger (Mrs.), i, 627; ii, 73.
Utie, Nathaniel, ii, 516.

V

Valla, Beatrice, ii, 506.
Valentine, Benjamin B., i, 673.
Benjamin Batchelder, ii, 377.
Edward Virginius, ii, 377.
Elizabeth, ii, 417, 545.
Elizabeth Ann, ii, 377.
Joseph, ii, 545.
Mann, ii, 376.
Mann S., ii, 377.
Mary Martha, ii, 377.
Sarah Benitta, ii, 377.
Robert Mosby, ii, 377.
Virginia Louisa, ii, 377.
William Winston, ii, 377.
Valette, Virtorine, i, 523.
Vallandigham, Clement L., i, 422.
Vance, Hugh (Rev.), ii, 192.
Robert, ii, 193.
Van Amringe Guy, ii, 40.
Vanlose, Peter (Sir), i, 293.
Van Dyke, Nannie, i, 491.
Van Meter, John, ii, 439.
Van Rensselear, Elizabeth, ii, 195.
Eugene ii, 195.
Stephen (Rev.), ii, 195.
Van Swearingen, ———, ii, 190.
Van Vechten, ii, 466.
Van Vleck, Amelia Sheppard, i, 653.
Van Zandt, N. H. (Capt.), ii, 401.
Vans, Patrick (Sir), i, 383.
Vaulx, Elizabeth, ii, 321.
Robert, i, 596; ii, 321.
Vaughan, Susan Hoggard, i, 46.
Vaulx, Robert.
Vernon, ———, II 430.
Admiral, ii 17.
James (Rev.), ii, 430.
Joan, ii, 506.
Maria, i, 236.
Mary, i, 241.
Vidal, Catharine, i, 45.
Vick, Sarah, ii, 229, 231.
Von Isarborn, Hubert Feidler (Capt.), i, 505.
Von Zollicoper, Baron Henry, i, 47.
Voorhees, Daniel Wolsey, i, 422.
Vorhies, Kate i, 442.
Voss, ———, i, 464.
Nicholas, ii, 122.

W

Wade, Elizabeth, i, 666, 667.
Waddell, ———, ii, 226.
Waddy, Grace, i, 152.
Wadsworth, ———, ii, 41.
Waggerman, Julia, i, 558.
Waggoner, Ann, ii, 439.
Wainright, Elizabeth, i, 545.
Maria, i, 545.
Mayhew, i, 544, 545.
Robert, i, 545.
Wake, ———, ii, 506.
Walk, Anthony, I, 171.
Walker, Augusta, I, 136, 137.
Benjamin, ii, 374.
Clara, i, 537.
Colonel, i, 470.
Croshaw, Richard, ii, 417.
Edmund, ii, 374.
Elizabeth, i, 471; ii, 246.
Elizabeth (Moore), i, 470.
Family, i, 469, 475.
Francis, i, 455, 473, 658; ii, 374.
Hattie, i, 472.
Isabelle, i, 473.
Jacob, i, 658.
James, ii, 196.
Jane, i, 471.
Jane F., i, 535.
John, i, 297, 456, 469, 470, 471; ii, 238, 312, 373, 374; John (Col.), ii, 311; John (Dr.), ii, 374.
John Brisbane, ii, 139, 141.
Lindsay Walker (Gen.), ii, 324.
Locky, ii, 45.
Lucy, i, 102, 455, 458, 469, 474.
Mrs., I, 70.
Margaret, i, 136, 137.
Maria Barclay, i, 471.
Martha, i, 471.
Mary, ii, 293.
Mary Peachy, i, 458.
Meriwether Lewis, i, 471, I, 472.
Mildred, i, 470; ii, 312.
Sally Lindsay, i, 572.
Sarah, i, 516, 537.
Thomas, I, 102, 469, 471; Thomas (Dr.) I, 469.
William, ii, 245, 500.
Wallace, Ann, I, 38, 202, 209, 225, 226, 299.
B., I, 44.
Captain, I, 44.
Duncan (Sir), i, 314.
Elizabeth, I, 40, 226, 229, 230.
Euphan, I, 225, 226, 230, 231, 270, 271.
G. B. (Col.), ii, 120.
James, I, 44, 209, 226, 228, 230, 231, 270; James (Capt.), i, 271; James (Rev.), I, 40, 225, 270, 271; ii, 13, 14; James (Sir), I, 225.
Martha, i, 226, 230.
Wallace, Mary, i, 226, 230; ii, 377, 378.
Robert, I, 38, 43, 44, 226, 230.
Shippen, i, 628.
Westwood, i, 230.
William, ii, 276.
Wilson, i, 226, 230.
Waller, Ann, ii, 186.
Benjamin, ii, 186.
Benjamin Carter, i, 527, 537.
Dolly Ann, i, 580.
Edward (Col.), ii, 186.
Jennie, ii, 400.
John, i, 527, 537; John (Rev.), ii, 186.
Judith Page, ii, 18.
Leonard, ii, 186.
William, i, 580; ii, 399.
William Edmund, ii, 186.
William Macon, I, 580.
William M., ii, 400.
Wallis, King, i, 371.
Wall, ———, ii, 324.
Walter, John, ii, 473.
Waltham, Bishop, i, 24.
Walton, Tiernan, i, 153.
Ward, ———, ii, 185.
Elizabeth, ii, 185.
Josephine, I, 530, 512.
Robert De Courcy, ii, 251.
Warfield, ———, ii, 466.
John W., ii, 402.
Warner, Augustine (Col.), i, 343.
George, I, 62.
Lewis, i, 623.
Mildred, i, 343; I, 344.
Warren, Margaret Fisher, i, 310.
William Dalton, ii, 37.
Warwick, Countess, i, 620.
Henry Edward (Earl), i, 620.
Wash, ———, i, 546.
Washburn, Edward Davis, ii, 149.
Emory, ii, 150.
Peyton Harrison, ii, 150.
Washington, ———, I, 150; ii, 30, 31.
Alexander B., i, 298.
Anna, ii, 30.
Anna Maria Thomasine Blackburn, i, 308.
Ann, i, 344, 346.
Ann M. F. Blackburn, I, 348.
Anna Maria, i, 300, 348, 351, 353; ii, 52, 166.
Anne Madison, i, 354.
Annie, i, 445, 446, 563.
Augustine, i, 344; I, 345; ii, 137, 321, 346.
Bailey, i, 231.
Betty, ii, 81.
Bushrod, i, 346, 358, 628; ii, 86, 121; Bushrod (Judge), i, 349; ii, 71.
Bushrod Corbin, I, 347, 362.
Butler, i, 345.
Charles, i, 357.

Washington, Christine Maria, I, 348.
Corbin, i, 325, 326, 346, 347, 348, 349; ii, 71.
Eleanor Gage, i, 354.
Eleanor Love, i, 353.
Eleanor Love Selden, i, 354.
Eleanor (Selden), ii, 150.
Eliza, ii, 149.
Eliza Selden, i, 353; ii, 150.
Elizabeth, i, 345, 346; ii, 120, 121.
Elizabeth Clemson, i, 348.
Euphan. I, 230.
Fairfax. i, 182.
Fannie Jacquelyn, i, 354.
Francis Ryland, i, 354.
George, I, 75, 153, 343, 353, 355, 359; ii, 21, 380; George (Gen.), I, 279, 308, 392, 356, 463, 575, 576, 624, 688; ii, 82, 113, 151, 404, 424, 474, 490; George (Col.), ii, 425, 427; George (Mrs.), ii, 404; George (President), i, 605; ii, 47, 48, 55.
George Augustine, ii, 50, 52.
General, I, 127, 157, 196, 280, 334, 349, 469, 502, 518, 658; ii, 25, 46, 49, 71, 112, 135, 151, 250, 363, 380.
George S., i, 358.
George Steptoe, i, 348.
Hannah Lee, i, 362.
Hannah (Bushrod), i, 346.
Henry, i, 344.
James, i, 196.
Jane, i, 346, 363.
Jane Mildred, i, 347.
Jean Charlotte, i, 353; ii, 85, 86.
John, i, 343, 344; ii, 84, 137; John (Col.), I, 344.
John Augustine, I, 83, 308, 325, 346, 347, 348, 354, 357, 363; ii, 71, 86, 87, 150.
John A., I, 348, 362; John A. (Col.), i, 349; I, 350, 351, 352.
Julia Howard, i, 354.
Lawrence, i, 343, 344, 345, 351, 353, 354, 357; ii, 77, 86, 404, 474.
Lewis, I, 196; ii, 52.
Louisa Clemson, I, 348.
Louisa Fontaine, i, 353, 354.
Maria, I, 77.
Martha, i, 361; ii, 22.
Mildred, i, 326, 344, 346; ii, 71, 77.
Miss, I, 464; Mrs., I, 201; ii, 47, 404.
Mary Lee, I, 347.
Nelly (Selden), ii, 86.
Pattie Willis, i, 354.
Preston Chew, i, 354.
Richard Blackburn, i, 348, 354, 355, 357, 358.
Richard, i, 308, 348; ii, 86.
Robert J., i, 359.
Washington, Samuel, i, 325, 345, 357, 358, 359, 360; ii, 190.
Samuel Walter, i, 348; ii, 86, 87.
Spottswood Augustine, i, 359.
Thomas Blackburn, i, 363.
Walter, ii, 380.
Warner, i, 344.
William, i, 231, 346, 348; ii, 380.
William A., ii, 71.
William Augustine, I, 326, 346, 363, 624, ii, 113, 121.
William George Augustine, ii, 122.
William Booth, I, 325.
William de Hestburn, i, 348; ii, 52.
Willis Lackland, i, 354.
Wilson Selden, i, 354.
Waters, Hezekiah, I, 62.
Watkins, Benjamin, i, 254, 142, 143.
Edward, i, 142; ii, 182.
Family, i, 454.
James, i, 142.
Joel, i, 142.
Rebecca, I 143.
Hannah, i, 143.
Mary, i, 143.
Thomas, I, 125, 142, 454.
Watson, Agnes, ii, 589.
Anna Robinson, ii, 551, 554.
Elizabeth Fairfax, ii, 407.
George (Dr.), i, 571.
Henry Lee, ii, 406, 407.
John, I, 79.
John Danforth, ii, 407.
Julia Maria, I, 571.
Kate Spottswood, ii, 407.
Margaret, ii, 499.
Sally Kearsley, i, 571.
Sallie Spottswood, ii, 407.
Samuel Henry, ii, 407.
Scott i, 131.
Walter, i, 131.
Wattles, Caroline Clagett, i, 305.
C. W., i, 303.
Charles Wm., i, 304, 305.
Nannie McCormick, I, 305.
Thomas Lippitt, i, 305.
Watts Alice M., i, 100, 101.
——— Mr., ii, 24, 25; Mrs., i, 455; Miss, i, 97, 98.
Ann S. i 100.
Anthony, ii, 309.
Edward, i, 100; Edward (General), i, 96, 99.
Elizabeth B., i, 100.
Emma G., i, 100, 101.
Hannah, i, 202.
James B., i, 99.
John A., i, 100.
Letitia G., i, 100.
Henrietta C. i, 100.
Mathew, i, 202.
Mary S., i, 99.
Walker, i, 211.
William, i, 100.

Waugh, Elizabeth, i, 483, 484.
John (Rev.) i, 484.
Weatherburn, John, I, 62.
Weaver, C. B., ii, 219.
P. Robert, ii, 219.
Webb, ———, ii, 255.
Lucy, ii, 19.
Mary Galt (Mrs.), i, 579, 580.
Webster ———, ii, 149, 150; Mr., i, 43.
Daniel, i, 193.
Ida, ii, 149, 151.
Weeden, Minnie, I, 55, 56.
Weeding, George, i, 297.
Weeks, Alfred Conrad, ii, 137.
Weld, i, 628.
Welford, Eliza, i, 676, 677, 678.
Wellford, Belle Street, I, 55.
Thomas Spottiswood, I, 54, 55.
Wellington, ———, ii, 114.
Duke, I, 70, 334.
Welsh, Eleanor, ii, 530, 538, 539.
West, ———, I, 628; ii, 19.
Agnes, i, 692; ii, 17.
Anne, i, 690, 692.
Ann, i, 693.
Charles, i, 219.
Dorothy, i, 690.
Eleanor, i, 690.
Elizabeth, i, 690.
Ellen, i, 539.
Family, i, 687, 694.
Francis, i, 28, 694; ii, 555, Francis (Capt.), i, 692.
George, i, 298, 690; George (Sir), i, 690.
George W., i, 539.
John, I, 200, 219, 692, 693; John (Capt.), i, 166, 219; ii, 391; John (Col.), i, 692; ii, 415, 416, 417; John (Major), i, 219.
Leonard, i, 690.
Margaret, i, 691.
Martha, i, 693.
M. H., ii, 321.
Nathaniel, i, 575, 693, 694; ii, 16, 18, 19.
Owen, i, 690.
Reginald, i, 688, 689.
Richard, i, 688; Robert (Sir), I, 692; Sackville (Lord), I, 691.
Thomas, i, 688, 689, 691, 693, 694; Thomas (Sir), i, 693.
Thomas, Lord de la War, I, 689, 691.
Unity, i, 694; ii, 16, 415.
William, i, 690, 691.
Westwood, ———, i, 227.
Elizabeth, I, 59, 200, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230.
James, i, 225.
Mary, i, 225.
Wm., i 226.
Worlick, i, 226.
Wharfe, James, ii, 531.
Wharton, ———, (Rev.), I, 457.
D. M. (Rev.), I, 456.
Edward (Mrs.), i, 628.
Wheellock, Eleazer, i, 129, 130.
Whilley, William, ii, 342.
Whitaker, G., i, 251.
R., i, 251.
Walter, ii, 343.
White, ———, ii, 580.
Ambrose, ii, 189.
Beverley Tucker, ii, 172.
Bishop, ii, 284.
Caleb B., ii, 537.
David Irvine, ii, 172.
Eliza Ann, ii, 537.
Francis, ii, 535, 537.
Francis C., ii, 537.
George B., ii, 537.
Henry, ii, 417, 545.
Ida, ii, 526.
John Wesley ii, 537.
Judge, i, 526.
Luke Mathew, ii, 171, 172.
Mary (Croshaw), ii, 545.
M., ii, 137.
Samuel, i, 32; ii, 21, 586.
Unity, ii, 545.
Whitehead, Thomas (Col.), ii, 401.
Whiting, ———, I, 270.
Ann, I, 277.
Catherine, i, 344.
Clarence, i, 188.
Francis, i, 526, 608.
Henry (Col.), I, 275.
Horace, i, 256.
Humphrey Ann Frances (Toy), ii, 62.
Molly, i, 269.
Peter, i, 604.
Whitlock, George, ii, 122.
Whittaker, A. O., i, 412.
Elizabeth, i, 97.
Minnie, i, 411, 412.
Whittle, Captain, i, 530.
Wickham, ———, I, 73.
Charlotte, I, 335, 336.
Eliza (McClure), I, 75.
Elizabeth Selden, I, 76.
John, I 76, 227.
Wickliffe, Margaret Howard, i, 648.
Robert, i, 648.
Wiggington, ———, ii, 196.
Wilcox, Clarissa, ii, 379, 380.
Wild, ———, ii, 290.
Wilkins, ———, ii, 395.
Willet, Harriet, ii, 402.
Willard, Helen, ii, 403.
William the Conqueror, ii, 387, 447, 448, 468, 551.
King, i, 637.
Williams, ———, i, 628; ii, 88, 284, 466.
Cordelia de Camp, ii, 242.
Courtland, ii, 242.
E. G., ii, 191.
Edward Green, ii, 190.

Williams, Elie, ii, 191.
General, ii, 283.
James (Mrs.), i, 627; ii, 73.
John, ii, 45, 457.
John J., ii, 207.
Judge, ii, 409.
Lucy, ii, 457.
Martha, ii, 405, 409.
Martha Plater, ii, 524, 526.
Nannie Claggett, ii, 466.
Otho, ii, 466.
Otho Holland (Gen.), ii, 190.
Rebecca, ii, 533.
Robert (Gen.), ii, 380.
Roger, i, 301.
Ruhamah, ii, 469.
Virginia, ii, 466.
William, ii, 457.
Williamson, ———, ii, 324.
Alice, ii, 189.
General, ii, 223.
Henry, i, 207.
Joseph A., i, 537.
Landon Cable, i, 653.
Marian Radford, i, 654.
Mary Mann Page, ii, 499.
May, ii, 189.
Miss, i, 151.
Reberta Page, ii, 497.
Rose Judith i, 653.
Samuel David, i, 652, 653.
Samuel Stuart, I, 653.
Sarah, i, 537.
William Preston, i, 653.
Willis, Achille Murat, ii, 82.
Albert, ii, 88.
Aldelia, ii, 87.
Ambrose Madison, ii, 83.
Andrew Johnston, ii, 83.
Anne, i, 25; ii, 85.
Anne Edwards, ii 88.
Ann, ii, 88.
Ann Carter, ii, 82.
Ann (Rich), i, 603.
Augustine, ii, 84.
Benton, ii, 80.
Bessie, ii, 84.
Byrd, ii, 82.
Byrd Charles, i, 345; ii, 78, 81.
Catherine, ii, 81.
Carver, ii, 85, 88.
Charles, ii, 78.
Charlotte Washington, ii, 87.
Claudia, ii, 83.
Eleanor Love, ii, 86, 87.
Eliza, ii, 88.
Eliza Washington, ii, 86.
Elizabeth, ii, 84, 85, 88.
Elizabeth Ryland, i, 348; ii, 86.
Ella Attoway, ii, 82.
Emanuel, i, 250.
Emma, ii, 86.
Fanny Beale ii, 88.
Fanny Madison, ii 88.
Francis, i, 603; ii, 77, 80, 83, 84, 85; Francis (Col.), ii, 83.
Willis, Francis Hite, ii, 88.
George, ii, 81, 82, 85.
Georgine Washington, ii, 21.
Hancock, ii, 81.
Henry, ii, 77, 85; Henry (Col.), ii 77.
Henry W., ii, 401.
Jane, ii, 77, 80, 81.
Jane Campe, ii, 83.
Jean Charlotte, ii, 86.
Jane Washington, ii, 87.
John Augustine, ii, 86, 87, 88.
John, ii, 80, 83, 84.
John W., ii, 77, 82; John W. (Lieut.), ii, 78.
Lewis, ii, 77, 80, 81, 84, 344; Lewis (Col.), ii, 363.
Lewis (Dr.), ii, 82.
Lucy, ii, 80, 84.
Lucy C., ii, 83.
Lucy Landon Carter, ii, 78.
Madison, ii, 88.
Margaret, ii, 88.
Martha Ellen, ii, 84, 85, 86.
Mary, i, 171, 603; ii, 79, 84, 88.
Mary Byrd, ii, 82.
Mary Campe, ii, 77.
Mary Lee, ii, 83.
Mildred, ii, 77, 78.
Mildred Smith, ii, 85.
Nathaniel, ii, 85, 88.
Nathaniel H., i, 353; ii, 84, 85, 86.
Nellie, ii, 84.
Nelly Conway, ii, 83.
Pattie, ii, 86.
Peachey, ii, 85.
Preston, ii, 80.
Rich, ii, 88.
Richard, ii, 80, 84.
Richard Washington, ii, 86, 87.
Robert, ii, 77, 80, 81.
Robert Carter, ii, 190, 424.
Roberta, ii, 85.
Sarah, ii, 84.
Shepherd, ii, 84.
Smith, ii, 88.
Thomas, ii, 85.
Thomas Hayward, ii, 82.
Thomas Hite, ii, 85, 86, 87.
William, ii, 80.
William Ballard, ii, 88.
William Beal, ii, 88.
William C., ii, 77.
William (Dr.), ii, 88.
Willis Byrd, ii, 83.
W. H., ii, 401.
Wilkins, ———, i, 132.
Willmore, Graham, i, 138.
Willoughby, ———, I, 86.
Allerton, ii, 559.
Ambrose (Lord), ii, 555.
Ann (Lady), ii, 555.
Baron, ii, 552, 554.
Charles, ii, 555; Charles (Lord), ii, 554.

Willoughby, Christopher (Sir), ii, 554.
de Drummond, ii, 552.
Duke of Ancaster, 552.
Elizabeth, i, 453; ii, 291, 486, 552, 555, 556, 558, 560, 569.
Family, ii, 551.
Francis, ii, 555.
Henry, ii, 533, 561; Henry (Lord), ii, 554.
James, ii, 559.
John, I, 43; ii, 559, 560.
Lord (Gen.), 552.
Margaret, ii, 361.
Percival, ii, 552, 553.
Percival (Sir), ii, 552, 554, 555.
Samuel, ii, 559. 560.
Sarah, ii, 558.
Thomas, ii. 291, 533, 552, 553, 555, 556, 559, 560; Thomas (Capt.), ii, 555, 556; Thomas (Col.), ii, 557.
Thomas Ensign, ii, 555.
William, ii, 554, 555, 559, 560.
Wilmer, C. T. (Rev.), i, 456.
George (Rev.), i, 456, 457.
Wilmot, Ann, ii, 528.
Emily, ii, 528.
John, ii, 521, 528.
Wilson, ———, I, 211, 214; ii, 50.
Ann, i, 265; ii, 247, 325.
Ann Creighton, ii, 142.
Capt., i, 266.
Daniel (M. D.), i, 47, 48.
Gov., i, 562.
James, i, 265; ii, 437.
Jane, i, 266, 269, 270, 271.
Jane (Lane), ii, 68.
Jean (Love), ii, 299.
John, i, 43.
John Knox, ii, 142.
John (Rev.), i, 265.
Lucinda Pope, I, 47, 48.
Mary Ann, ii, 299.
Mary, i, 250, 263, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 274; ii, 248.
R. T. (Rev.), ii, 401.
Samuel, ii, 299.
Thomas, i, 48.
William, i, 265.
Miles (Capt.), i, 265, 273.
William (Col.), i, 265, 266, 268, 271, 272, 273; ii, 14.
William L., i, 562.
Winchester, Henry, ii, 343.
Winder, ———, ii, 232.
Charles S., i, 627; ii, 73; Charles S. (Mrs.), i, 627; ii, 73.
Edward Lloyd, i, 627; ii, 73.
General, ii, 491.
Winfrey, ———, ii, 546.
Wingate, Dorothy, i, 596.
Roger, i, 23, 596.
Winlock Anna, ii, 252.
General, ii, 250.
George Lane, ii, 252.
Winlock, Joseph (Prof.), ii, 251, 252.
Mary Peyton, ii, 252.
William C., ii, 251.
William Crawford, ii, 252.
Willock, ———, ii, 132.
Winslow, Arthur, ii, 214.
Winster, Walter, ii, 377.
Winston Alcey Ann, ii, 196.
Alexander, ii, 375.
Alice, ii, 373, 374, 382.
Ann, ii, 375, 376.
Ann Crawley, ii, 375, 376.
Anthony, ii, 372, 382.
Arthur, ii, 378.
Caroline, ii, 378.
Dionise Lady, ii, 371.
Dorothea, ii, 393, 394.
Edmund, ii, 373, 374, 382, 393; Edmund (Judge), ii, 373, 382.
Edward, ii, 374, 393; Edward (Judge), ii, 391.
Elizabeth, i, 196, 668; ii, 373, 374, 375.
Elvira Virginia ii, 393.
Family, ii, 371.
Fayette, ii, 393.
George, ii, 373.
George D., ii, 392, 393.
Henry (Sir), ii, 371.
Isaac, i, 668; ii, 293, 371, 372, 374, 377, 378, 379, 382, 389.
James, ii, 372, 373, 375, 378, 393.
Jane, ii, 269.
John A., ii, 382.
John (Hon.), ii, 375.
John Poval, ii, 374.
Jones, ii, 374.
Lucian, ii, 378.
Lucy, ii, 372, 379.
Mary, ii, 374, 375, 378, 382.
Mary Ann, ii, 372, 374, 375, 380.
Mary (Dabney), ii, 293.
Martha, i, 679; ii, 378.
Martha Fontaine, i, 196.
Nancy, ii, 393.
Patrick Henry, ii, 393.
Peter, ii, 374, 376.
Prior, ii, 394.
Rosalie (Mrs.), i, 133.
Sallie Butler, ii, 393, 394.
Sally, ii, 396.
Sarah, ii, 372, 374, 375, 382, 389, 390.
Susanna, ii, 374.
Thomas, ii, 371.
Wallace, ii, 378.
Walter, ii, 378.
William, ii, 372, 373, 375, 389, 393.
William A., ii, 377, 378.
Wirt, ——— (Mr.), I, 102, 474.
Catherine, I, 464.
Dabney Carr, i, 464.
Elizabeth, i, 464; ii, 459, 460.
Ellen, i, 464.

Wirt, Henry Grattan, i, 464.
Laura, i, 464.
Mildred (Gilmer), i, 458.
William, i, 464; William (Hon.), ii, 459, 460.
William Wirt (Hon.), i, 474.
Wise, George Duglas, ii, 411.
George Peter, ii, 491.
Henry A. (Gen.), i, 561.
James, ii, 410.
John, ii, 405, 410.
John James (Dr.), ii, 411.
John N., ii, 410.
Marietta, ii, 411.
Wister, ——— Mrs., ii, 24.
Sally, ii, 23, 24.
Witcher, Reuben, ii, 396.
Wohun, ———, ii, 506.
Wolff, Ann, ii, 148.
Ann Doyne, ii, 139.
Katherine Francisco V., ii, 125.
Laurence V., ii, 125.
Woltey, Ann, i, 108.
Wood, ———, i, 472; (Dr.), ii, 35; (Miss), ii, 226.
Robert C., ii, 291.
Valentine (Col.), ii, 390.
Woodford, William, ii, 102.
William (Gen.), ii, 102.
Woodington, ———, i, 596.
Woods, Daniel C. (Mrs.), i, 627.
J. M., ii, 377.
Woodson, ———, i, 108.
Charles, i, 143.
Virginia, ii, 392, 396.
Mary, i, 108, 125, 143.
Woodville, Cary Breckenridge, i, 104, 456.
Emma Gilmer, I, 104, 456.
Fanny Burwell, i, 104, 457.
James Lewis, i, 103, 104, 456.
James Littlefield, i, 104, 456.
Mary A., i, 459.
Mary Lewis, i, 104, 457.
Oliver Burne, I, 104, 457.
Woodworth, ——— (Rev.), i, 445.
Woolfolk, Clarence, I, 84.
Clarence Alexander, I, 84.
John A., i, 543.
Rosa, i, 544.
Thomas Nelson, i, 544.
William G., i, 543.
Woolley, George, ii, 308.
Mary, ii, 308.
Woolsey, Charles W., ii, 491, 493.
Eliza, ii, 493.
Wootten, R., ii, 521.
Woreshams, i, 143.
Worcester, Victoria, i, 443.
Wormley, ———, i, 611, 628.
Catharine (Lady), I, 586; ii, 68.
Christopher, I, 167, 219, 220, 585; ii, 340, 346.
Elizabeth, i, 168, 586, 590.
Family, I, 585; I, 586.
John, ii, 367; John (Sir), i, 585.
Wormley, Judith, i, 514, 515; ii, 346, 516.
Katherine (Medam), i, 168.
Ralph, i, 176, 585, 586, 624; ii, 68, 340, 345.
Ralph (Hon.), i, 168, 515.
Worthing, Henry, ii, 491.
Worthington, Caroline, I, 94.
Earl, i, 174.
Edward, I, 94.
Sue Johns, I, 87, 94.
Wray, ———, ii, 582.
A., i, 44.
Anne, i, 230.
J., I, 44.
George, i, 226.
Wright, Frances, I, 140.
J. A., I, 140.
Jessie, I, 140.
Richard, I. 131; I, 132.
Walter, I, 140.
Wroe, Coleman, i, 35.
Wullar, Benjamin, i, 205.
Wyatt, ———, ii, 466.
Eliza, ii, 374.
Governor, i, 27, 28.
Wynne, ———, ii, 259.
Wyndebanks, Mildred, I, 343.
Thomas (Sir), I, 343.
Wysong, J. J., I, 94, 447.
Wyth, George, I, 75, 225; ii, 167, 168.
Wythe, Thomas, I, 225; ii, 16.

Y

Yancey, Clara F., ii, 395.
Mary, ii, 394.
Yarbrough, Anna Harris, ii, 217.
Annie, ii, 26, 217.
Claudia Graves, ii, 217.
Dabney Penn, ii, 217.
George W., ii, 216, 217.
Harris, ii, 217.
John Fletcher, ii, 216.
John Haygood, ii, 217.
John Wesley, ii, 216.
Mary Fletcher, ii, 217.
Martha, ii, 217.
Orplelia, ii, 216.
Pierce, ii, 217.
Samuel Lane, ii, 216.
Walter Lane, ii, 216.
Wayland, ii, 217.
Wilber Fiske, ii, 217.
Young, ii, 217.
Yardley, ———, ii, 367.
Yates, Bartholomew, i, 37.
Elizabeth, ii, 498.
Elizabeth (Booth), i, 255.
James Edward, i, 306, 307.
James F., I, 40.
Louisa, I, 307.
Margaret Elizabeth, i, 38.
Mary Selden, i, 40.
Sarah, i, 37.

Yates, William (Col.), i, 255.
Yeatman, Philip F., i, 337.
Yeo, Clare (Mrs.), i, 20.
  Colonel, i, 22.
  Eleanor, i, 35.
  George, i, 9, 20, 21, 22, 30, 32, 34, 35.
  Hugh, i, 20.
  John, i, 21.
  Justinian, i, 20.
  Leonard, i, 19, 20, 21, 22, 25, 31; ii, 575.
  Rebecca, i, 7, 19, 20, 25, 33, 35.
  William, i, 20.
Yeakley, William Holmes, i, 310.
Young, ———, ii, 575.
  Aletha T., ii, 524, 526.
  Catherine, ii, 114.
  Cary, I, 65; ii, 572, 574.
  Bettie L., i, 558, 559.
  Bishop, ii, 114.
  Eliza I, 63, 65, 73; ii, 572, 573. 574, 576.
  E. G. (Mrs.), ii, 220.
  Frances, i, 61, 65, 73; ii, 572, 573, 574, 577, 578.
Young, Hugh, I, 60, 61, 62, 63; ii, 572, 573, 574, 575.
  James, I, 62, 65; ii, 234, 430, 572, 574.
  Kate Whiting ii, 234.
  Mary, ii, 113, 115, 117, 118, 119, 576.
  Mary (Selden), i, 64, 96; ii, 114, 575, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584.
  Mattie Beverley, ii, 234.
  M. Rebecca ii, 55.
  Sarah, i, 151, 554.
  William, I, 62.
  Wilson Cary, i, 71.
Yuille, Jane, ii, 392.

Z

Zane, ———, ii, 466.
  Ebenezer (Col.), ii, 474.
  Elizabeth, ii, 475.
  Noah (Capt.), ii, 475.

NORTH CAROLINA
STATE LIBRARY

North Carolina State Library,
Raleigh

GR 929.2 S464K
v. 2
Kennedy, Mary (Selden) Mrs., 1847-
Seldens of Virginia and allied families,
3 3091 00163 7792